Gc
929.2
W297w
v.2
pt.2
1710642

M. L.

REYNOLDS HISTORICAL
GENEALOGY COLLECTION

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 1833 01435 7963

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2019

https://archive.org/details/descendantsofric22wate

DESCENDANTS

of

RICHARD WATERHOUSE

OF

PORTSMOUTH, N. H.

With Notes on the

V. 2, p. 1-2

Descendants of Jacob Waterhouse of New London, Conn., Joshua Waterhouse of New Jersey and others.

Also

A sketch of the Waterhouse Family in England.

Compiled by

George Herbert Waterhouse

Member of the New England Historic Genealogical Society.

Children's children are the crown of old men; and the glory of children are their fathers. Prov. XVII: 6.

8E7
W304

CHILDREN:-

377. I. Harry C. Waterhouse, born Jan.18,1857, Cape Elizabeth, Me.

179 1710642

MARY[6] ALICE WATERHOUSE,(Elias[5], John[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Alexandria, Va., Nov.29,1819, married, Aug.23,1848, ~~Musgrove Sinclair~~ John Musgrove Sinclair, born in Baltimore, ~~Md.~~ Md., Dec.30,1814, son of John M. Sinclair.

John Sinclair ~~first~~ second was a farmer and lived in Nashville, Ill., where he died Feb.22,1867. His widow died in Caledonia, Mo., Mar.10, 1885.

CHILDREN:-

I. Rachel Alice Sinclair, b. in Indiana, d., age 22, and was buried in Nashville, Ill.

II. Elizabeth Brown Sinclair, b. in Nashville, Ill., d. age 12, buried in Oskaloosa, Ia.

III. Luther Lee Sinclair, b. in Marshall Co., Ind., June 8,1852, married, Nov.5,1874, Justinah Jane Lucas, b. in Bellegrade, Mo., Nov.12, 1855, dau. of Phillip and Betsey E.(Dobbins)Lucas.
He was a farmer in Belleview, Iron Co., Mo. Later he became a merchant in Caledonia, Mo., although still owning and manageing his farm. He d. in Caledonia, Dec.25,1918. His wife d. there Nov.24,1917.

Children:-
Born in Belleview.

1. Benton Phillip Sinclair, b. Oct.25,1875, m. Sallie M. Russell, b. in Piedmont, Mo., Oct.5,1877.
He is in business in Caledonia.

No Children.

2. Frederick Adolphus Sinclair, b. June 21,1878, m., June 28, 1905, Jettie B. Sloan, b. in Belleview, Dec.8,1879.
He is employed in a hardware store in St. Louis, Mo., where he resides.

Child:-

I. Clyde Richard Sinclair, b. Apr.12,1908, Elvines, Mo.

3. Montie Lee Sinclair, b. Mar.15,1880, m., May 2,1909, Dora C. Hardin, b. in Belgrade, Mo., Aug.10,1891.
He was at one time manager of the lumber and mining company's general dry goods and grocery store at West Eminence, Mo. Now lives at Frank Clay, Mo.

Children:-

I. Ruth V. Sinclair, b. Apr.22,1913, Eminence, Mo.
II. Harold Sinclair.
III. Ralph Sinclair.

4. Dellah Florence Sinclair, b. Aug.12,1882, d. Dec.3,1898.

5. Ethel May Sinclair, b. July 17,1891, m. E.H. Dahlke, of Belleview, Mo.
He is a carpenter and lives in Bonneterre, Mo.

Children:-

I. Lyle W. Dahlke.
II. Lester Dahlke.
III. Waunata Dahlke.

IV. Seth Levering Sinclair, b. in Indiana, d., age 28, Belgrade, Mo.

V. Emma Sinclair, b. in Oskaloosa, Ia., d. age 10, and is buried in Oskaloosa.

VI. Charles Thomas Sinclair, b. Nashville, Ill. Went to Mexico when young and has not been heard from since.

180

JAMES[6] THOMAS WATERHOUSE, (Elias[5], John[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Alexandria, Va., about 1822, married 1st, Feb.25,1852, Almira Booker Long, born in Mt. Pleasant, Tenn., Feb.25,1834, dau. of Anderson B. and Ann E.(Booker)Long. She died in Milton, O., Nov.9,1870, and he married 2ndly, Oct.21,1871, Mrs. Nannie Blizard, born in Clark Co. Ind., Sept.7, 1822, dau. of Lewis and Elizabeth(Smyser)Bottorff.
His father dying when he was very young Mr. Waterhouse went to live with his Uncle Cartwright in Washington, D.C. In 1837 they removed to Ohio and soon after he began travelling with Sand & Lentz'z circus. About

1841 he began to drive a stage, his route being from Cumberland, Md., to the top of the Alleghany Mountains. He drove the treasure stage a number of times and on one trip was held up by highwaymen, but killed one of them and brought his body into town on the footboard. When the Mexican War broke out he enlisted and served under Gen. George Morgan. After the war he drove a stage from Louisville, Ky., to Bardstown. In 1857 he became a conductor on the Louisville & Nashville Railroad and during the Rebellion was captured, with his train, five times by guerrillas, once by a band under Harper, when he had a load of Refugees on board from Atlanta. The guerrillas burned his train and wrecked the engine. After the close of the war he was employed by severak roads but in 1882 became connected with the Louisville, Evansville & St. Louis road and was baggagemaster for many years. At the age of seventy-five he was making a run of 275 miles a day and was one of the oldest and best known railway men in Indiana, and is said to have probably been the oldest railroad man, in point of service,in the United States. He was a charter member of the Order of Railway Conductors. He was a religious man of fine character. The latter part of his life he lived in Jeffersonville, Ind., and died there June 25,1899. His wife died in Jeffersonville, Dec.9,1874.

CHILDREN:-

378. I. Edward A. Waterhouse, born Oct.30,1853, Columbia, Tenn.

379. II. James C. Waterhouse, born July 7,1856, Burdstown, Ky.

III. Sarah Ann Waterhouse, born in Burdstown, Dec.11,1860, married, Nov.8,1879, Horace Wilfand Beedle, b. in Troy, O., Sept.8, 1859, son of Asa and Jane(Peck)Beedle.
He was a railroad conductor but later became freight agent for the C.H.D. Ry. and resided in Troy. Afterwards removed to Dayton, O.

Childxxxxx

1. Elsie Edwina Beedle, b. in Troy, O., Aug.8,1881, m., Apr.17,1902, William Kempfer, b. in Sidney, O., Oct. 19,1878, son of George W. and Catherine(Swartz)Kempfer.
He is an electrician and they reside in Troy.

Children:-

I. George Wilfand Kempfer, b. Apr.14,1904.
II. Kenneth Delass Kempfer, b. Aug.26,1907.

IV. Thomas Compton Waterhouse, born Jan.30,1861, Louisville, Ky. He was a barber at Chariton, Ia. He died, unm., in a hospital at Dayton, O., ~~Feb. 1820~~ mar 11 1920

V. Celestia Elizabeth Waterhouse, born in Louisville, Oct.7,1865, married, May 27,1886, William C. Roney, born in Troy, O., son of Silas and Roney. She married 2ndly, July 8,1897, James Grant Crothers, born in Pittsburg, Pa., May 5,1869, son of James and Fannie(Whysall)Crothers.
He was in business in Chillicothe, and Dayton, O., and in Mt. Pleasant, Pa. Later he was connected with the Ontario Pipe Line Co., of Hamilton, Ont., and died in that city June 24,1915.

181

ELBRIDGE[6]GERRY WATERHOUSE,(George[5], George[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Hallowell, Me., Feb.2,1810, married, Oct.9,1832, Susan B. Wheeler, born in Portland, Me., dau. of ------ and Mary(?)Wheeler.
When about eighteen years old he went to Portland, Me., where in 1830 he was a printer. In 1837 he was the publisher of the Portland Courier. About 1841 he removed to Washington, D.C., and later to Philadelphia, Pa. Here he lived about fifteen years and sometime after Sept.1870 returned to the home at Palmyra, Me., where he had a stroke of paralysis and died Dec.23,1876. His widow died in Philadelphia.

CHILDREN:-

I. Frederick A. Waterhouse, born 1837. He volunteered in 1862, and was at Sharpsburg at the battle of Antietam. He was fatally wounded Oct.30,1864, by a fragment of a shell while on picket duty in front of Petersburg, and died in the hospital at City Point, three days later. He was in the three years service at the time of his death in the 145th Penn. Vols. He was one of the founders of the "Republican Invincibles" in Philadelphia, in 1860, and, like many of his associates in that spirited organization, fills a soldier's grave.

II. Lucretia C. Waterhouse, Lived and died in Philadelphia, age abt. 24.

III. George W. Waterhouse, born prob. in Portland, was buried in Portland Sept.9,1841, age 13 mos.

IV. Willie Waterhouse, born 1853, Fall River, Mass.

182

ELIZABETH[6] WATERHOUSE, (George[5], George[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Hallowell, Me., Mar.2(Hallowell records say Mar.3,)1812, married, Mar.23,1834, Levi F. Judkins, born in Cornville, Me., July 2,1807, son of Peter and Alice(Page)Judkins.

He was a farmer and removed from Palmyra, Me., to Alma, Jackson Co., Wisconsin. Later he lived in Garden Valley, Wis. and died there Jan.10, 1892. His widow died in Garden Valley Jan.13,1892.

CHILDREN:-

I. Elbridge Junkins, b. in Palmyra, Me., Feb.22,1835, m., May 2,1858, Mary Rebecca Loomis, b. in Wilmington, O., Jan.17,1836, dau. of John and Mehitable(Wheeler)Loomis.
He was a farmer and lived in Garden Valley, Wis., where he d. Feb.18,1896. He held various town offices. His widow d. Feb.19, 1920.

Children:-

1. Major Angelo Judkins, b. in Garden Valley, June 15,1859, m., Oct.23,1888, Carrie I. Clark, b. in Osseo, Wis., Sept.24, 1864.
He has been a farmer and railroad employee and later a miller and resides in Seattle, Wash.

Children:-

I. Mildred Mona Judkins, b. in Humbird, Wis., Nov.14, 1890, m., July 12,1910, James Harrington.
II. Paul Elbridge Judkins, b. Sept.4,1896, Garden Valley. He is unm.

2. Marion Alice Judkins, b. in Garden Valley, Oct.13,1860, m. Frederick Kingsley. He was interested in woolen mills and they resided in New York City, where he died. His widow resides in Montclair, N.J.

3. Frank Perrin Judkins, b. May 15,1864, Garden Valley, d. May 23, 1866, Garden Valley.

4. Rose Fluella Judkins, b. in Garden Valley, Wis., Feb.12,1869, m., Sept.8,1889, Willard Edward Breakey, b. in Xaip Ypsilanti, Mich., Mar.8,1866, son of John A. and Mary(Campbell)Breakey.
He was a telegraph operator for some years but now is foreman of a feed mill and resides in Bellingham, Wash.

Children:-

I. Hazel Marion Breakey, b. July 12,1890, Alma Center, Wis. Unm. and lives at home.
II. Fern Rose Breakey, b. Dec.8,1892, City Point, Wis., d. Dec.12,1904, Bellingham, Wash.
III. Forrest Willard Breakey, b. Sept.29,1894, City Point, Wis. At home, unm.
IV. Dale Oakley Breakey, b. June 17,1899, Alma Center, Wis. At home, unm.
V. Glenn Maurice Breakey, b. June 21,1902, Bellingham, Wash.

5. Kate Judkins, b. Dec.31,1871, Garden Valley, Wis., d. Feb.12, 1873, Garden Valley.

6. Cory Luour Judkins, b. in Garden Valley, June 17,1875, m., Apr.20,1899, Mary Ann Brisco, b. in Albion, Wis., Dec. 25,1875, dau. of James and Lorain(Perry)Brisco.
He is a farmer and lives in Garden Valley. Has town clerk for several years.

No children:-

7. Grace Ethel Judkins, b. in Garden Valley, Mar.18,1877, m., Aug.30,1896, Ira P. Houghton, and d. June 23,1913, in Tacoma, Wash.
He was a painter and paper-hanger and they resided in Tacoma.

No children.

8. Blanche Kittie Judkins, b. Feb.16,1879, Garden City, m., June 26,1906, Cortez Mexico Moser, b. in Morgantown, Ind., Dec.13,1870, son of Aquilla R. and Clarissa(Calvin)Moser.
He is a bridge carpenter and resides in Bellingham, Wash.

Children:-
Born in Bellingham.

I. Calvin Rogers Moser, b. Sept.6,1907.
II. Donald Judkins Moser, b. Aug.17,1911.
III. Byron Douglas Moser, b. Oct.21,1912.

9. Hugh Clinton Judkins, b. in Garden Valley, Oct.3,1880, m., July 19,1909, Olive May Bowser, b. in Wheatland, Calif., Jan.12,1890, dau. of Albert H. and Sarah A.(Swansborough) Bowser.
He is a barber and lives at Maple Falls, Wash.

Children:-

I. Gladys Irene Judkins, b. Feb.9,1910, Maple Falls.Wash.
II. Wilma Amelia Judkins, b. Nov.8,1911, Maple Falls.

II. Franklin Judkins, b. in Palmyra, Me., Apr.8,1837, m. Mary Cotton. He was a farmer and d. in Garden Valley, Wis., Jan.26,1864. His widow remarried.

Child:-

1. George Judkins. Deceased.

III. Perrin C. Judkins, b. Jan.26,1839, Palmyra. He served in the Civil War and was killed in the battle of the Wilderness, May 8,1864.

IV. Marcus W. Judkins, b. May 7,1841, Palmyra, d. Aug.21,1859, Garden Valley.

V. Peter Wesley Judkins, b. Mar.5,1845, Palmyra, d. Nov.26,1864, Garden Valley.

VI. Seba Wetherby Judkins, b. in Madison City, Wis., Sept.24,1851, m., Nov.18,1875, Martha Langdon, b. in Randolph, Wis., June 27,1852, dau. of Frederic and Martha(Scobie)Langdon.
He has been a farmer all his life and resided on the home farm.

Children:-

1. Nellie May Judkins, b. in Garden Valley, Wis., Oct.3,1876, m., Aug.29,1906, Clarence Jesse Johnson, b. in Merrillan, Wis., July 31,1875, son of Louis and Amanda(Rogers)Johnson.
He is the editor of the"Wisconsin Leader", of Merrillan, where they reside.

Children:-
Born in Merrillan.
I. Eunice Irene Johnson, b. Mar.13,1908.
II. Frances Elizabeth Johnson, b. Nov.23,1909.
III. Lois Belle Johnson, b. Aug.20,1912.

2. Harry Perrin Judkins, b. in Garden Valley, May 6,1879, m., Sept.14,1913, Naomi Spencer, b. in Oklahoma, Nov.25,1885, dau. of John and Julia(Spencer)Spencer.
He was a farmer and later a watch maker and lived in Durant, Ia.

3. Frank Judkins, b. June 28,1882, Garden Valley, dx was drowned Aug.8,1896, Garden Valley.

4. Mary Elizabeth Judkins, b. in Garden Valley, July 26,1889, m. Emmet C. Miller.
He was at one time employed by the Penn Mutual Life Ins. Co. and lived in Dubuque, Ia. They had one child who d. 3 or 4 mos. old.

5. Theo Katherine Judkins, b. Aug.30,1890, Garden Valley. In 1915 she was unm. and the mgr. of a lunch room in the Y. W.C.A. at Great Falls, Montana.

183

MARY[6] LORD WATERHOUSE, (George[5], George[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Hallowell, Me., Aug.27,1814, married, Sept.8,1833, Moses Albert Judkins, born in Cornville, Me., June 26,1810, and brother to her sister Elizabeth's husband.

When a child he removed with his parents to Palmyra, Me. In 1862 he removed to Madison, Wis., and two years later to Garden Valley, Wis., where he lived until his death, Dec.13,1902. He was probably a farmer. A good neighbor and held in the highest esteem by those who knew him. He was "spry and jolly until his death." His wife died in Garden Valley, Nov. 8,1897.

CHILDREN:-

I. Benson Judkins, b. in Detroit, Me., Aug.25,1834, m., Dec.13,1858, Ann Rachel Hutton, dau. of James Hutton. She was b. in Lyman, N.H., Sept.4,1836, and d. in Alma Center, Wis., Nov.18,1906.
He was a farmer. Removed to Wisconsin when about twenty-one years old and carried on his farm in Garden Valley until he was too feeble to work when he removed to Alma Center.

No children.

184

GEORGE[6] DANIEL WATERHOUSE, (George[5], George[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Hallowell, Me., Feb.28,1817, married, Sept.6,1845, Sophia Brackett, born in Berwick, Me., Sept.12,1820, dau. of John and Susan(Hurd) Brackett.

He was a farmer and carpenter and after his marriage settled in Palmyra, Me., where he lived until his death, Jan.28, (the records say Jan.29)1897. His wife died in Palmyra Oct.6,1896.

CHILDREN:-

I. LaForrest Ashley Waterhouse, born in Palmyra, Me., May 11,1851, married, Oct.4,1879, Ella Louise Pentland, born in Grand Detour, Ill., Oct.16,1857, dau. of William J. and Annie E.(Orr)Pentland. He has been in the teaming business in Boston, Mass., for many years, first under the name of Waterhouse &Clements and later under his own name alone.

No children.

II. George Elmer Waterhouse, born May 14,1853, Palmyra, d. Sept.26,1862, Palmyra.

III. Elva Arvesta Waterhouse, born in Palmyra, Jan.1,1855, married, Apr. 7,1895, James Arno Getchell, born in Plymouth, Me., Jan.9,1863, son of Joseph and Rosetta(Arno)Getchell,
He was a farmer and lived in Plymouth until about 1891 when he removed to Detroit, Me., and learned telegraphy. Later he lived in East Newport, Me., for some six years where he was station agent. About 1902 he moved on to a farm in Palmyra where they have since resided.

No children.

185

DAVID[6] MORGAN WATERHOUSE,(Isaac[5], George[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Hallowell, Me., May 6,1824, married, Sept.26,1850, Alice Sarah Haley, born in Howland, Me., Dec.21,1832, dau. of John and Sabra(Ward) Haley.

He was a tanner and currier and in Jan. 1846 was "of Gardiner" Me. He did business here until 1851 when he removed to Searsmont, Me., where he continued until 1858 when he built a large tannery in Princeton, Me. Later he built a tannery at Forest City, Me., which was afterwards owned by Shaw Bros. The latter part of his life he did business in Boston, Mass. From 1874-79 he was living in Salem, Mass., and in 1882 he removed to Charlestown, Mass. Later he removed to Somerville, Mass., where he died Oct.16,(the records say Oct.17,)1886. His widow is still living in Somerville.(1920) Mr. Waterhouse took great pride in the stock

which he put on the market, and during the last part of his life made a specialty of leather for the tips of shoes. Until his death he was the only one who finished the leather for the celebrated "Stockwell Tip."

CHILDREN:-

380. I. William S. Waterhouse, born July 15,1851, Gardiner, Me.

381. II. Roscoe D. Waterhouse, born Mar.21,1858, Searsmont, Me.

382. III. Edwin J. Waterhouse, born Nov.26,1864, Calais, Me.

186

BENJAMIN[6] COOLBROTH WATERHOUSE,(David[5], George[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in gorham, Me., Apr.30,1818, married, Dec.25,1845, Martha Ann Pike, born in Scarboro, Me., Sept.5,1827, dau. of Humphrey and Eunice (Richards)Pike.

He was a farmer and lived in Gorham, where he died Sept.1,1893. His widow died in Gorham, Jan.4,1908.

CHILDREN:-

I. Clara Maria Waterhouse, born in Gorham, Sept.21,1848, married, June 12, 1879, Albert Scott Riggs, born in Gorham, May 14,1852, son of William and Lucinda(Westcott)Riggs.
He is a farmer and they reside in Gorham.

Children:-

1. Martha Lucinda Riggs, b. Apr.16,1881, Gorham, d. Aug.11,1891, Gorham.

2. Carrie Ethel Riggs, b. Apr.10,1889, Gorham.

At one time Mr. Waterhouse took a boy to live with him who now goes by the name of Lewis R. Waterhouse, and who m. Grace Lewis. They live in Westbrook, Me.

187

MEHITABLE[6] WATERHOUSE, (David[5], George[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Gorham, Me., Dec.13,1826, married, 1845, Leonard Roberts, born in Solon or Gorham, Me., May 24,1821, son of Joshua and Mary(Thomas)Roberts. He was a farmer and when young lived in Solon, Me., Later he removed to Gorham and lived in that part of the town known as Fort Hill. He was at one time a quaker but was always interested in the Cong'l Church in Gorham. His wife died in Gorham, Sept.4,1854, and he later m. L. Hamblen. He died in Gorham, Dec.19,1892.

CHILDREN:-

I. Charles Joe Roberts, b. in Gorham, May 27,1846, m. 1st, prob. in Hiram, Me., Julia Pierce, of Hiram. He m. 2ndly, prob. in Boston, Mass., Addie Banks. He m. 3rd, Margaret Henderson.
He was a farmer in Gorham, but later learned the tailor's trade, which he followed for years and lived in Boston and Medway, Mass. He travelled for a time as a policeman with a circus. The last of his life he lived in Gorham, where he d. Jan.2,(Gorham rec. say Jan.8,)1898. His wife, Margaret, d. in Gorham, June 24, 1896. ~~Or 1897.~~

Children:-
By 3rd wife.

1. Georgianna Frances Roberts, b. Sept.27,1882, Medway, Mass.
Is nun. and lives in Boston.

2. Nellie Maria Roberts, b. in Boston, Mass., Sept.16,1885, m., Sept.16,1903, William Herbert Kimball, b. in Buxton, Me., Apr.22,1858, son of Melville C. and Marcena J.(Bacon)Kimball.
He is a farmer and lives in Gorham.

Children:-
Born in Gorham.

I. Herberts Roberts Kimball, b. Aug.29,1904, d. June 1, 1905.
II. Earl Franklin Kimball, b. Apr.29,1906.
III. Ruth Henderson Kimball, b. Apr.21,1908.
IV. William Melville Kimball, b. Feb.21,1911.
V. Dorothy Francis Kimball, b. May 13,1920.

II. George Roberts, b. 1853, Gorham, d. in infancy.

188

THOMAS[6] JEFFERSON WATERHOUSE, (David[5], George[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Gorham, Me., June 15, 1833, married, Oct. 12, 1857, Ellen McNamara, born in Ireland, Aug. 15, 1840, dau. of James and Catherine (Jackson) McNamara.

When young he lived for a time in Portland, Me., but removed to Boston where he lived some fourteen years. He enlisted Apr. 1, 1861, in Co F, 1st Mass. Vols. and was in the principal battles of the Army of the Potomac. He was mustered out May 25, 1864. He was a mason, by trade, and after the war settled in Natick, Mass., where he lived until his death, Apr. 11, 1907. age 73y. 10 mos. His widow died in Natick, Sept. 13, 1913.

CHILDREN:-

I. Kate Louisa Waterhouse, born in Boston, Mass., Mar. 28, 1860, m., Dec. 24, 1880, Frank Ernest Marsh, b. in Natick, Mass., Feb. 9, 1856, son of Reuben V. and Judith J. (Glidden) Marsh.
He was at one time a cutter in a shoe factory and resided in Natick. His wife d. in Natick, Sept. 4, 1909.

Children:-

1. Ernest Vernon Marsh, b. in Natick, July 24, 1882, m., Feb. 10, 1909, Ida Landers Durham, b. in Boston, Aug. 8, 1884, dau. of Edward W. and Sarah E. (Crowell) Durham.
He is a teacher of violin, harmony and composition. Resided in Arlington, Mass., for a time after their marriage In 1911 removed to Belmont, Mass., where he now lives.

Child:-

I. Ernest Vernon Marsh, b. July 20, 1914, Forest Hills, ((Boston) Mass.

II. Mabel Etta Waterhouse, born Oct. 12, 1867, Boston. Is unm. and lives at home.

III. Rosalia Waterhouse, born in Natick, Nov. 13, 1869, m. George E. Towne. He is a watchmaker and jeweller and they are now living in Greensboro, N.C.

No children.

IV. Frederick George Waterhouse, born in Ashland, Mass., Apr. 7, 1872, m.,

Mrs. Sadie Hatch Groenslade, b. in Natick, Oct.30,1870, dau. of Charles F. and ~~Adelaine~~ Adeline(Hyde)Hatch.
He is in business with his brother in Natick, under the name WaterhouseBros., contractors, brick masons & plasterers.
His wife d. in Natick, Oct.14,1902.

Child:-

1. Sadie Louise Waterhouse, b. Oct.14,1902, Natick.

V. James Macks Waterhouse, born Feb.2,1875, Natick. Is unm. and lives at home. Is in business with his brother.

VI. Maud Leonora Waterhouse, born Nov.13,1876, Natick, d. unm., Mar.15, 1905. Natick.

189

ELIZABETH[6] WATERHOUSE,(David[5], George[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Gorham, Me., June 16,1838, married, Sept.11,1856, James Alfred Folsom, born in Great Falls, N.H., Sept.12,1836, son of James and Sarah M.(Rust)Folsom.

At the time of his marriage he was a carpenter and lived in Woburn, Mass. For some seventeen years he was Inspector of Bridges for the Boston and Providence R.R. Co. He then went into business with his brother, Alonzo as contractors and builders. After his brother's death he went into the steam heating business with his son and was also a building inspector in Waltham, Mass. He lived in Roxbury, Mass., for over thirty years but the last of his life resided at Medford Hillside, where he died, Mar.11,1905. His widow was living in Brookline in 1915.

CHILDREN:-

I. Lilly Etta Folsom, b. in Woburn, Mass., July 4,1857, m., Dec.21, 1875, Frank Theodore Paul, b. in Eliot, Me., Feb.4,1849, son of Edwin and Patience(Smith)Paul.
After their marriage they removed to Rockport, Mass., where he remained about five years and conducted a clothing business. Later he was employed in a provision store in Boston, Mass., and lived in Chelsea, Mass. Since then has resided in several places.

Children:-
Born in Chelsea.

1. Arthur Folsom Paul, b. Nov.11,1879.

2. Florence Hartshorn Paul, b. Oct.13,1882.

II. William Alonzo Folsom, B. in Roxbury, Mass., Oct.21,1858, m., Oct. 14,1885, Mary Elizabeth Dimmock, b. in Roxbury, Dec.23,1867, dau. of Charles E. and Katherine(Fisher)Dimmock.
He was a real estate agent for a time and later engaged in the steam heating business. He d. in Roslindale,(Boston)Mar.29, 1912.

Children:-
Born in Roxbury.

I. William Thacher Folsom, b. Apr.25,1887.

2. Marguerite Elizabeth Folsom, b. Mar.29,1891.

3. Katherine Cambell Folsom, b. July 8,1896.

III. Rosa Arlington Folsom, b. Mar.27,1860, Roxbury, Is unm., a dress maker and in 1915 lived in Brookline.

190

~~SARGENT WATERHOUSE~~

WILLIAM[6] WATERHOUSE,(Sargent[5], George[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Buxton, Me., Jan.23,1830, married, Nov.19,1857, Eleanor Richards, born in Scarboro, Me., June 13,1836, dau. of William and Hannah(Richards)Richards.

He was a farmer and butcher and lived in Buxton, where he died Feb.12, 1912. His widow is living in Buxton, 1920.

CHILDREN:-

I. Susan Ann Waterhouse, born in Buxton, Mar.24,1859, m., Mar.24,1883, Charles Henry Goodwin, b. in Saco, Me., Apr.10,1860, son of Charles J. and Hannah(Otis)Goodwin.
He is a cigar manf'r and they live in Auburn, Me.

Child:-

1. Albert Leslie Goodwin, b. Oct.19,1883, Buxton. Is unm. and lives at home.

II. Simon Henry Waterhouse, born in Buxton, June 12,1864, m., Nov.10, 1894, Mrs. Hattie Louise Willey, b. in Casco, Me., Sept.8,1872, dau. of James H. and Harriet(Pickett)Lombard.

He is a butcher and lives in Buxton.

Children:-

1. Bessie Edna Waterhouse, b. in Buxton, Me., Oct.16,1895, m., Oct.2,1915, Ralph Harold Shaw, b. in Portland, Me., 1892, son of Frank L. and Helena C.(Johnson)Shaw.

2. Elinor Harriet Waterhouse, b. Apr.10,1898, Buxton, Me. Is unm. and lives at Woodford's Me.

III. Cinderella Waterhouse, born June 12,1875, Buxton. Is unm. and lives at home.

191

LORENZO[6] WATERHOUSE,(Thomas[5], Theophilus[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Durham, Me., July 23,1808, married Feb.23,1834, Hannah Waterhouse his cousin, dau. of Theophilus Waterhouse.

He was a mason by trade and also a farmer. The last of his life he was a tin pedler. He lived in Cornish, Me., but died in Durham, Nov.8,1845, while on a visit to his father. He was buried in Limington, Me. His widow married Jonathan Bean. See under her family for her children by this marriage.

CHILDREN:-

I. Thomas Waterhouse, born in Limington, Me., June 9,1837, married, Sept.1,1860, Eliza Bean Clay, b. in Limington, July 15,1839, dau. Benjamin and Lucinda(Littlefield)Clay.
He lived in Limington until about 1861, when he removed to Cornish, Me. Later he lived in Saco, Saccarappa, now Westbrook,and West Gorham, Me., but in 1871 returned to Cornish. Here he remained until 1895 when, his brother dying, he moved on to his farm in Limington, where he lived until his death, Dec.14,1910. He was a blacksmith, also a building mover, having moved buildings in nearly every town between Portland and the White Mountains.

No children.

II. Theophilus Waterhouse, born in Cornish, Me., July 3,1839, m., Jan. 26,1866, Mary J. Johnson, b. in Brownfield, Me., Sept.18,1833, dau. of Asa and Sally(Boothby)Johnson. The records have this name as Johnston.
Mr. Waterhouse learned the tanner's trade in Durham and Turner, Me. He enlisted in Boston, Mass., Apr.11,1860, for five years and was sent to Governor's Island, N.Y., thence to St. Louis, Mo., and Fort Benton, Neb. From there he went to Wyoming Ter. and joined Co C, 9th Reg., U.S. Regulars. He was discharged Apr. 11,1865, returned to Maine and worked at his trade in Saco,and also in Great Falls, N.H. He afterwards removed to Limington, Me., became a farmer and died there, May 8,1892. His widow d. in Limington, June 22,1894.

III. Charles Freeman Waterhouse, born in Limington, July 17,1851, m., July 9,1895, Emma Lucy Bacon, b. in Standish, Me., Apr.21,1868, dau. of Leonard G. and Olive A.(Seavey)Bacon.
He is a farmer and has lived in Limington all his life.

Child:-

1. A daughter, b. Nov.21,1900, Limington, d. Nov.24,1900.

192

AI[6]WATERHOUSE,(Thomas[5], Theophilus[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Durham, Me., Apr.12,1816, married 1st, Dec.31,1840, Catherine Gowell Goding, born in Livermore, Me., Feb.10,1821, dau. of Jonas and Patience (Hathaway)Goding. She died in Durham, Oct.14,1843, and he married 2ndly, Dec.5,1844, Caroline Woodman Dawes, born in New Gloucester, Me., Aug.6, 1825, dau. of Charles and Susan L.(Littlefield)Dawes.
Mr. Waterhouse was a farmer and lived on his farm in Durham. He was, however, considerably more than a farmer. He was a pension agent under U.S. license for more than forty years. He was a Justice of the Peace from 1845, and at one time held a commission as such in four counties, besides being Coroner, Notary Public and Dedimus Justice. During one portion of his life he held seven commissions at one time. He also did some Probate and Administration business. He was a staunch Republican and a member of the Methodist Church for over forty years. He was occasionally a guest at the home of the father of the writer, and the latter

well remembers his commanding presence and religious fervor. One in writing if him says, "He was one of the best known and most highly esteemed citizens of Durham. He died at his home in Durham, Oct.17,1895. His widow died in Auburn, Me., Jan.30,1896.

CHILDREN:-

383. I. Mark A. Waterhouse, born July 3,1843, Durham, Me,

II. Rufus Wesley Waterhouse, born in Durham, Mar.10,1845, m., Aug. 10, 1872, Eliza Ellen Larrabee, b. in Durham, Dec.16,1850, dau. of Gardner G. and Sarah L.(Stackpole)Larrabee.
He was a farmer and lived on the homestead in Durham, where he d. Nov.17,1908. His widow m. James H. Griffin.

No children.

III. Lorenzo Dow Waterhouse, born in Durham, Oct.22,1847, m. 1st, Oct.8,1873, Emma Josephine Doolittle, b. in Hartfoed, Conn. Jan.15,1852, dau. of John U. and Caroline P.(Cummings)Doolittle. She d. in Bristol, Conn., Apr.3,1888, and he m. 2ndly, July 15,1896, Ruth Aseneth Woodman, b. in So. Boston, Mass., Nov.24,1853, dau. of Isaac and Agnes T.(Bailey) Woodman.
Mr. Waterhouse left home in 1866 and learned the machinist's trade with Campbell, Whittier & Co., of Boston. After serving with them five years and spending one year with the Boston & Providence R.R. Co. he removed to Bristol, Conn., where he remained about one year, making tools in a saw factory. He then went to work for the National Water Wheel Co. in whose employ he continued twenty years, during fifteen of which he was foreman. Later he became a tool maker at Wallace Barnes' spring factory where he remained practically until his death. He was a man of exemplary habits. He d. in Bristol, Oct.23,1917.

IV. John Francis Waterhouse, born in Durham, Dec.26,1848, m., Dec. 4,1880, Clara Ella Larrabee, b. in Durham, Dec.13,1855, She was a sister to his brother Rufus' wife.
He was a farmer and lived for a time in Gray, Me., but lator removed to the southern part of Durham where he d. Aug. 2, 1889. He was highly respected by his acquaintances. A member of several societies and three different lodges assisted at his funeral His widow d. in Arlington, Mass., (the records say Cambridge)Mar.11,1899.

No children.

384. V. Flavilla A. Waterhouse, born May 2,1853, Durham.

VI. Harriett Susan Waterhouse, born in Durham, Oct.8,1856, m., Feb. 22,1888, George Richard Hunnewell, b. in Danville, Me., Mar.23,1855, son of George W. and Rachel(Sawyer)Hunnewell. He owns a large and one of the finest country homes in Maine. Is a farmer. Also in business in South Danville,

dealing in furs, firearms and sportsman's goods. Later he devoted himself more especially to the fur business and is said to be the largest buyer of raw furs in New England. His wife died in Auburn, Me., Nov.25,1906.

No children.

193

SEWALL[6] WATERHOUSE, (William[5], Theophilus[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Scarboro, Me., Aug.21,1805, married, Nov.6,1838, Eliza Ann Bradbury, born in Hollis, Me., Oct.15,1820, dau. of Jabez and Ann(Knights) Bradbury.

At the time of his marriage he was living in Calais, Me. Later he was a bookkeeper for Col. Joseph Whitney, probably of Portland. He was in the lumber business in Portland, Me., the greater part of his life. The last years of his life he was not in active business. He was a member of the Common Council, of Portland for three years and was secretary of the Board of Overseers of the Poor at the time of his death. He was a charter member of Atlantic Lodge Masons, the same being dated May 3,1855. Was dimitted.May 12. Appointed J. Steward and Dec.18,1861 was a member of a committee to unite with a committee from Portland Lodge No. 1, to arrange a celebration commemorating its 100th anniversary and the introduction of Masonry into the State. He died in Portland, Dec.6, 1877.

CHILDREN:-

I. Theresa Maria Waterhouse, born Apr.20,1839, Calais, Me., Lived at home and died, unm., June 24,1911, Portland, Me.

II. William Henry Waterhouse, born in Portland, Apr.12,1849, m., Sept.22, 1875, Anna Marie Weber, b. in Prussia, Feb.25,1851, dau. of Adolph and Theresa M.(?)Weber.
He removed to New York City in 1867 and for many years was employed by Coffin, Redington & Co. wholesale druggists, of that city. He was in Philadelphia for a short time. He died in Portland, Me., June 18,1906.

Children:-

1.Arthur George Waterhouse, born July 20,1877, Philadelphia, Pa. In 1916 he was living in New Haven, Conn.

2.Alice Hyde Waterhouse, born Aug.4,1888, Brooklyn, N.Y.

3.Florence Theresa Waterhouse, born Jan.2,1894, Brooklyn.

194

COL. JOHN[6] HARMON WATERHOUSE,(William[5], Theophilus[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in New Gloucester, Me., Oct.14,1808, married, Feb.27, 1833, Eliza Ann Aimes, born Jan.15,1813, dau. of Jacob Aimes.

When about eighteen years old Mr. Waterhouse left his home in Buxton, Me., and went to New York City, "to seek his fortune, carrying with him little more than the ambition, integrity, energy and hardy constitution of a country lad." He found employment in a dry goods store and rose from post to post until he was received into partnership, succeeded finally to the seniority and became the head of an extensive and at that time one of the most fashionable dry goods stores in the city. The store was situated at the corner of Pearl and Wall Sts.

About 1845 he disposed of his interest in the dry goods business and began his long career as a broker and banker under the tuterlage of his father-in-law, who was one of the old time bank presidents. He was very successful as a broker and soon amassed a fortune that rendered him an influential person in the seventeenth ward, which was at that date the residence of some of the highest social magnates of the city. In 1872 he removed to Harlem where he afterwards lived. He retired from active business some years before his death.

Col. Waterhouse obtained his military title as the commander of the 11th Reg. National Guards, a celebrated organization in those days, in which he served in every grade of rank from private to colonel. He was connected with ~~this~~ the militia some sixteen years. He participated with Col. Duryea, Gen. Hall and Gen. Sandford in the suppression of the famous Astor Place riot. He was on duty two days and two nights during the Macready-Forrest riot ~~and was~~ and was fond in his later years of describing the terrible scenes. How the mob surged and hooted, how they hemmed in the troops and pelted them with paving stones. He died July 4, 1879, in New York City. His widow died there Aug.15,1879.

CHILDREN:-

I. Mary Elizabeth Waterhouse, born Apr.19,1834, New York City, died Nov. 18,1837, New York City.

II. Jacob Aimes Waterhouse, born July 27,1836, New York. He was in the carpet business. Served through the Civil War and did no business thereafter. He died in New York, prob. unm., Sept.26,1889.

III. Mary Elizabeth Waterhouse, born Nov.12,1839, New York, died, unm., Oct.10,1860, New York.

IV. William Sylvester Waterhouse, born in New York, Dec.10,1841, married, June 17,1863, Amy Flora Hoyt, born in New York, N.Y., Feb.23, 1848, dau. of Oscar and Elizabeth(Macdonald)Hoyt.
He was at different times in the commission, fancy goods and hotel business. This business so confined him that it affected his health and about 1888 he entered the employ of the Gould Mfg. Co. His wife died in New York June 29,1891.

Children:-

1. Elizabeth Augusta Waterhouse, born in New York City, July 7, 1869, married, Jan.15,1890, Bryan Lawrence Kennelly, born in New York City, Jan.12,1865, son of William and Annie (Lawrence)Kennelly.
He is in the real estate business, succeeding to the business established by his father in 1847. In 1896 he was said to be the youngest man in his line of business in New York, and for the two preceeding years had been doing the leading real estate auction business in that city. He was appraiser of real estate to the City Chamberlain from 1889 to 1895. He was also Commissioner of Street Openings for the City and County of New York.

Child:-

I. Marguerite Amy Kennelly b. June 6,1891, New York City.

2. Oscar Hoyt Waterhouse, born July 27,1876, d. Mar.1,1882.

V. John Henry Waterhouse, born in New York City, Dec.10,1849, married, Nov.13,1877, Elizabeth Ida Waterbury, born in New York City, May 13,1855. dau. of Franklin and Elizabeth(Alexander)Waterbury.
He was in the oil business for some years but later went into the real estate business and died Apr.21,1894.

No children.

195

ELIZA[6]WATERHOUSE,(Asa[5], Theophilus[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born ~~born~~ in Parsonsfield, Me., Aug.13,1809, married, Oct.14,1836, Jonathan Young, born in Manchester, N.H., Sept.1797, son of Ezra and Jane(?)(Hall) Young.

He was a farmer and lived in Detroit, Me., where he died, Sept.15,1884.

His widow died in Detroit, Jan.7,1892.

CHILDREN:-

I. John W. Young, b. Sept.4,1837, Detroit, d., Mar.9,1846, Detroit.

II. William Waterhouse Young, b. in Detroit, Sept.24,1838, m., May 20, 1866, Angeline Frances Mills, b. in Palmyra, Me., Dec.29,1839, dau. of Robert B. and Orrilla(Heald)Mills.
He was a farmer and lived in Detroit where he d. Jan.28,1903.
His wife d. in Detroit, June 20,1901.

Child:-

1. Florence Eva Young, b. in Detroit, Me., Nov.15,1873, m., June 3,1894, John Ralph Bean, b. in Detroit, Mar.17,1872, son of John W. and Lucinda L.(Clement)Bean.
He attended the Maine Central Institute and grad. 1902.
His wife grad. in the same class. He was a salesman ~~for~~ some seven years for F. A. Huston & Co., of Woburn, Mass.
About 1903 became a farmer living on his father-in-law's farm in Detroit. Also a dealer in horses, both native and Western. Has held various town offices. Was first selectman three years and Supt. of Schools for two years.

Children:-

I. Arthur Winfield Bean, b. in Detroit, Feb.4,1897, m., Feb.28,1918, Gladys May Jackson.
II. Harry Vernon Bean, b. Apr.6,1898, Detroit, d. Dec. 23,1901, Detroit.
III. Achsa Mabel Bean, b. June 3,1900, Detroit.
IV. Ray Wallace Bean, b. Oct.11,1905, d. Oct.14,1910, Detroit.

III. Andrew Jackson Young, b. in Detroit, Me., Oct.25,1841, m., Jan.23, 1869, Helen Nancie Getchell, b. in Etna, Me., Oct.6,1850, dau. of Joseph B. and Rosetta T.(Arno)Getchell.
He was a farmer except the last few years of his life when he was a mail carrier. Lived in Troy, Me. about 12 years, Newport Me., about two years and the rest of his life in Detroit, Me., where he d. Aug.27,1909.

Children:-

1. Ernest Leone Young, b. in Detroit, May 2,1870, m., Dec.10, 1893, Livilla Basford, b. in Detroit, July 20,1863, dau. of James W. and Sarah J.(York)Basford.
He is a farmer and lives in Troy, Me.

Child:-

I. Hazel Young, b. Aug.10,1900, Troy, Me.

IV. Henry Young, b. in Dtroit, May 31,1845, m., Nov.12,1876, Jennie Conners, b. in Troy, Me., May 29,1856, dau. of Samuel and Elizabeth (Whitney)Conner.
He was a farmer and lived in Detroit, where he d. Dec.20,1815. His widow d. Oct.24,1917.

No children.

V. Isaiah W. Young, b. in Detroit, May 19,1849, m., Oct.23,1875, Carrie Bickmore, b. in Detroit, Apr.2,1851, dau. of William and Deborah (Gray)Bickmore.
He was a farmer and lived in Detroit where he d. prob. Nov.22, 1896.

Children:-

1. Walter E. Young, b., Aug.7,1879, Troy, d. unm.

2. Ervin W. Young, b. July 30,1880, Troy, d. 1893, unm., Augusta, Me.

3. Sherban L. Young, b. Jan.17,1885, Detroit, Lives in Augusta.

196

SARAH[6] WATERHOUSE,(Asa[5], Theophilus[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born ~~born~~ in Cornish, Me., Mar.9,1814, married, July 6,1835, Galen Hovey Worcester, born in Columbia, Me., May 27,1810, son of William and Hannah (Plummer)Worcester.

He was a carpenter and lived for several years after his marriage in New

York state. He then returned to Maine where he lived until his death in Bangor, May 25,1875. His wife died in Bangor May 25,1874.

CHILDREN:-

I... Hannah Worcester, b. in Bangor, Me., Sept.4,1836, m. 1st, Augustus Wentworth, of Bangor; 2ndly, ------ Crosby, and 3rd, ---- Parker. Mr. Wentworth was a blacksmith and they lived in Bangor. He d. there 1859. She m. the third time abroad and d. in California after 1881.

Children:-

1. Adrian Wentworth, b. 1857, Cambridge, Me., d. 1876 in Darlington or Pattison, N.J.

2. Ada Wentworth, d. in infancy, Bangor.

3. Lillian Wentworth, d. in infancy, Bangor.

4. Another child, d. in infancy.

II Galen Hovey Worcester, b. in Florida, N.Y., Aug.2,1838, m. 1st, Nov. 21,1869, Annette Elkins Allen, b. in Dixmont, Me., July 3,1850, dau. of Benjamin F. and -----(Elkins)Allen. She d. in Bangor, Me., May 25,1875, and he m. 2ndly, May 4,1879, ~~Emmit~~ Bertha Hawes, b. in Carmel, Me., May 20,1852, dau. of Philander and Phoebe A.(Carleton)Hawes.
Mr. Worcester was a carpenter. He lived in Amsterdam, N.Y., and Newport, Detroit and Bangor, Me. He d. in Bangor, July 27, 1889, His widow lives in Carmel, Me.

Children:-

1. Maud May Worcester, b. in Bangor, Sept.23,1870, m. her cousin, Herbert J. Smith, which family see for children.

2. William Brown Worcester, b. in Bangor, Oct.10,1873, m., Aug. 25,1894, Martha ~~A.~~ Jane Simpson, ~~of~~ b. Bangor. Jan 7, 1873, dau. of Charles & Catherine (McClade)
He is a brakeman on the Bangor & Aroostook Ry., and lives in Searsport, Me.

Children:-

I. Bertha Maud Simpson Worcester, b. in Bangor, Apr. 25 ~~Jan.~~ 1895, m., Sept.2,1912, Harold R. Moulton, of Greenville, Me.
II. Pauline Frances Worcester, b. in Bangor, Jan. 22 ~~Apr.~~ 1897, m., Sept. 8,1911, James Pottle.
III. Cecil William Worcester, b. Apr.1902, d. Oct.30, 1918, Searsport, Me.
IV. Carrie Worcester, b. and d. Sept. 1904.
V. Ruth May Worcester, b. Jan. 15 1907. Searsport

3. Nellie Worcester, b. Apr.10,1875, Bangor, d. July 20,1875, Bangor.

Second wife.

4. Alice Camilla Worcester, b. in Bangor, Me., Aug.27,1880, m., Sept.25,1899, Charles Hartwell McLaughlin, b. in Carmel, Me., Sept.20,1866, son of Hartwell and Tryphene(Libby) McLaughlin.
He is a farmer and lives in Carmel.

Child:-

I. Georgie Leora McLaughlin, b. June 25,1916.

5. Ada Bertha Worcester, b. in Bangor, Feb.4,1882, m., Nov.8, 1914, Judson Torrey, b. in Newport, Me., Oct.26,1866, son of Aaron and Isabell A.(Curtis)Torrey.
He is a farmer and they live in Carmel. Me.

No children.

6. Ralph Galen Worcester, b. in Bangor, July 29,1884, m., Apr. 18,1907, Dorthea Kathrine Norsker, b. in Denmark, Nov.28,1878, dau. of Anders J. and Ane M.(Mortensen)Norsker.
He is a farmer and lives in Carmel.

Children:-

I. Annie Mae Worcester, b. Nov.29,1908, Rumford, Me.
II. Galen Ralph Worcester, b. Aug.12,1910, Livermore,Me.
III. Paul Alvin Worcester, b. Aug.3,1913, Carmel, Me.
IV. Robert Norsker Worcester, b. Sept.30,1914, Carmel.
V. Fred Elmer Worcester, b. Apr.15,1918, Carmel.

7. John Hawes Worcester, b. Apr.4,1886, Bangor. Is a farmer and resides in Carmel. Is unm.

8. Florence Eva Worcester, b. Dec.8,1887, Bangor, d. Apr.21, 1903, Carmel.

III. Mary Walker Worcester, b. in Florida, N.Y., Feb.4,1840, m., Mar.21, 1862, John Adams Smith, b. in Thorndike, Me., July 22,1841, son of John F. and Elizabeth A,(Cox)Smith.
He followed the sea practically all his life. Was master of coasting vessels for a time and later of a ship in the Italian marble trade. He d. in Georgia between 1890 and 1900. His widow was living in Conn. in 1920.

Children:-

1. Bessie Ella Smith, b. in Bangor, Me., Jan.14,1863, m., Dec. 31,1879, Capt. James Monroe Miller, b. in Lyme, Conn., Mar.31,1843, son of Elisha and Clarissa(Page)Miller.
He was a master of coasting vessels until 1885 when he became a farmer and lived in Lyme, Conn., where he d. Mar.9,1911, in the same house in which he was born and in which his father and grandfather died. He was a republican in politics and cast his first ballot for Lincoln.

Children:-
Born in Lyme.

I. James Herbert Miller, b. Oct.13,1880, m., June 29, 1905, Grace Ethel Bentley.
II. Mary Worcester Miller, b. Aug.22,1882, m., May 23, 1907, Irving Gustave Lund.
III. Clarissa Page Miller, b. Sept.20,1883, d. June 9, 1885, Lyme, Conn.
IV. Gilbert Lafayette Miller, b. Feb.12,1886, m., Feb. 28,1910, Lenora Julia Brackley, and was drowned in Lyme, June 1,1914.
V. Lulu May Miller, b. May 7,1888, m., Nov.28,1906, Samuel Heavland Green.
VI. Bessie Ella Miller, b. Sept.4,1892, d. Nov.27, 1897, Lyme.
VII. Sarah Worcester Miller, b. Mar.15,1895, m., Apr.9, 1919, Axel L. Larson. He was in France in the World War.
VIII. George Dewey Miller, b. Apr.2,1898.
IX. Charles Elisha Miller, b. Sept.24,1900.
X. Valentine John Miller, b. Mar.20,1903.
XI. Dorothy May Miller, b. May 2,1906.

2. Herbert John Smith, b. in Bangor, Me., May 20,1866, m., May 13,1890, his cousin, Maud May Worcester, b. in Bangor, Me., Sept.23,1870. See page 961.
Followed the coasting trade for a time when a young man. Afterwards became a carpenter and is now a builder. Has lived in Maine and Conn., and now in Carmel, Me.

Children:-

I. Galen Burton Smith, b. Dec.1,1891, Ivoryton, Conn. d. Feb.8,1900, Cromwell, Conn.
II. Herbert Worcester Smith, b. May 12,1894, Middleton, Conn., Served in the 1st Canadian Div. "Royal Rifles," and did duty in the trenches in Belgium. Was there the first three years of the war and was severely wounded twice.
III. Leila Phyllis Smith, b. Aug.2,1896, Middleton, Is at home, unm.
IV. Alice Worcester Smith, b. Oct.20,1898, Cromwell, At home, unm.
V. Maud Beulah Smith, b. Sept.16,1900, Cromwell, d. June 16,1902, Bangor, Me.
VI. Dorothy Smith, b. July 3,1903, Bangor.
VII. Gerald Erwin Smith, b. May 3,1905, Bangor.
VIII. John Phillip Smith, June 28,1908, Carmel, Me.
IX. Bessie Vivian Smith, b. May 15,1911, Carmel.
X. Bernice Camilla Smith, b. May 20,1913, Carmel.

3. Lulu Isabella Smith, b. in Bangor, Me., May 1,1869, m. 1st, Aug.18,1890, George Alfred Clark, b. in Ivoryton, Conn. Jan.13,1865, son of Elisha and Almira(Wright)Clark. He was a farmer and d. in Ivoryton, Oct.5,1897. She m., 2ndly, Oct.14,1905, Charles Ernest Lund, b. in Sweden, May 19,1878, son of Charles O. and Sophia(Johnson)Lund.

He is a farmer and they live in Essex, Conn.

Children:-

I. George Elisha Clark, b. in Ivoryton, Conn., July 4, 1892, m., June 13,1916, Esther Mimi Sullivan, of Orange, Texas.

II. Isabella May Clark, b. in Ivoryton, June 10,1894, m., June 10,1914, Joseph Jakobe.

4. Mary Isabella Smith, b. Apr.3,1871, New Haven, Conn., d., July 6,1872, New Haven.

IV. Infant Worcester, b. Jan.12,1842, Amsterdam, N.Y., d., Feb.15,1842, Amsterdam.

V. John Waterhouse Worcester, b. Dec.9,1842, Amsterdam. He enlisted Oct.3,1861, in Co K, 11th Reg. Me. Vols, and was discharged in Sept.,1862 for disability. He was drafted, Aug.10,1863, and was discharged July 25,1865. His entire service was rendered in the Army of the Potomac, and during the latter part of the war was in Co i, 16th Reg. His health was much impaired while in the army and he writes, "The Government allows me a very poor pension as compensation for very poor health." After the war he became a farmer and carpenter. Is unm. and lives in Detroit, Me.

VI. Adrian Worcester, b. Mar.20,1845, Newport, Me., d. Oct.17,1849, Bangor, Me.

VII. Emma Worcester, b. in Bangor, Aug.20,1847, m., Nov.28,1875, Thomas Vose. He was an eclectic physician and they lived in Lawrence, Mass. She is said to have been a very fine woman and d. in childbirth, Sept.12,1876, Lyme, Conn.

No children.

VIII. Ella Worcester, b. in Bangor, Aug.31,1849, m. George H. French. He was employed in a cotton mill in Lewiston, Me., where they lived most of the time. He d. in Lewiston, abt. 1910. She d. near So. Paris, Me.

Children:-

1. Hattie French, d. in infancy.

2. Susie E. French, m. James Canwell, and lives in Jackson, Mich.

IX. Horace Worcester, b. June 18,1852, Bangor, d. June 12,1856, Bangor.

X. Jenney Etta Worcester, b. in Bangor, Sept.14,1854, m., Nov.4,1886, Isaac Frank Salter, b. in Newport, Nova Scotia, May 22,1860, son of Ezra and Sophia(?)Salter.
He was a carpenter and resided at one time in East Pepperell, Mass. At the time his dau. Alice was born he was a fireman. His wife d. in Pepperell, Aug.3,1894.

Children:-
Born in Pepperell.

1710642

1. Moreland Salter, b. Oct.16,1890.
2. Son, Salter, b. and d. Apr.14,1892, Pepperell. Mass.) Twins.
3. Son, Salter, b. and d. Apr.14,1892,)
4. Alice May Salter, d. Mar.26,1894, D. July 21,1895, Pepperell.

197

JOSEPH[6] PERRY WATERHOUSE,(Asa[5], Theophilus[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1]) born in Parsonsfield, Me., Aug.1,1824, married, Nov.27,1856, Sarah Newhall, born in So. Danvers, later So. Peabody, Mass., Mar.26,1834, dau. of Thomas R. and Lydia(Newhall)Newhall.

He studied law, often lying on his stomach before the open fire, and was admitted to the Bar in the State of Maine. At the time of his marriage he was an attorney and resided in So. Danvers. The greater part of his life he lived in Boston, Mass. The directory of that city gives his occupation at different times as conductor, writing master, bookkeeper and teacher. He taught penmanship and bookkeeping in Comer's Commercial College in Boston for some years. He died in Boston, Dec.8,1898. His wife died in Boston, Mar.20, (the records say 19)1874.

CHILDREN:-

385. I. Perry N. Waterhouse, born Sept.9,1857, Detroit, Me.

198

HANNAH[6] WATERHOUSE,(Theophilus[5], Theophilus[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Scarboro, Me., Nov.14,1811, married 1st, Feb.23,1834, Lorenzo Waterhouse,(see page 953). He died Nov.8,1845, and she married 2ndly, Jonathan Bean, born in Hollis, Me., 1805, son of Stephen and Sarah(Smith)

Mr. Bean was a farmer and lived in Hollis, Me., where he died Aug.1869.

His widow died in Limington, Me., Mar.5,1889.

Child:-
By 2nd husband.

I. Ruth Sophia Bean, b. in Hollis, Mar.1,1855, m., Nov.2,1881, George Albert Willett, b. in Brunswick, Me., Dec.1,1848, son of Thomas B. and Eliza(Lowell)Willett.
He was a mill operative during his active life and, after his marriage, lived in Saco, Me. He served two years in the U.S.Navy.

Children:-
Born in Saco.

1. Hazel Eliza Willett, b. Mar.16,1883, d. Jan.11,1895, Saco.

2. Max Milton Willett, b. July 18,1884, Sept.10,1884, Saco.

3. Matt Arnold Willett, b. Dec.3,1887, m., Mar.30,1911, Beryl L. Bullock, b. in Saco, Mar.30,1892.
He is a clerk in a gentlemen's furnishing store, and lives in Saco.

Child:-

I. Wendell Bullock Willett, b. July 17,1918, Saco.

199

MARY[6] WATERHOUSE,(Theophilus[5], Theophilus[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Limington, Me., Nov.14,1817, married, June 10,1838, William Bean, born in Parsonsfield, Me., June 11,1815, son of William and Mary(Robinson) Bean.

He was a farmer and they lived on the Waterhouse homestead in Limington, where he died, Apr.17,1885. She died July 24,1874.

CHILDREN:-

I. Theophilus Waterhouse Bean, b. in Limington, Sept.2,1839, m., Aug. 18,1881, Jane Rowe, b. in Cornish, Me., Jan.22,1854, dau. of Ami and Mary J.(Jewell)Rowe.
He was a farmer and they lived in Limington, where he d. Dec.18, 1911. His widow is living in Westbrook, Me.

No children.

II. Elizabeth Bean, b. June 13,1842, Limington, Me., d., Oct.1842, Limington.

III. Levi Haskell Bean, b. in Limington, Jan.13,1844, m., Jan.2,1873, Emma Higgins, b. in Gorham, Me., Mar.13,1845, dau. of John and Martha D.(Topping)Higgins.
He kept a livery stable at Gorham Corner, Me., where he lived and d. Oct.2,1887. His widow is living in Gorham.

No children.

IV. Elizabeth Jane Bean, b. in Limington, Mar.23,1848, m., Dec.25,1871, Charles Henry Lowell, b. in Gorham, Me., Jan.7,1849, son of Reuben and Abbie P.(Watson)Lowell.
He was a farmer for a time but later kept a livery stable at Gorham, where he d. Feb.22,1909. His widow d. in Portland, Me., Nov.17,1919.

Children:-
Born in Gorham.

1. Clifford Edward Lowell, b. Jan.20,1874, m. Idella Moulton.
He was the proprietor of a millinery and fancy goods store at Springvale, Me., where he d. Mar.11,1902. His widow m. George McDonald.

No children.

2. Mary Ellen Lowell, b. Mar.11,1879, m., Mar.11,1902, Walter Whiting Cobb, b. in Biddeford, Me., Aug.11,1877, son of Rev. Gershom F. and Mary L.(Lamb)Cobb.
He is employed in the treasurer's office of the Cumberland County Power & Light Co. in Portland, where he resides.

Children:-
Born in Gorham.

I. Clifford Franklin Cobb, b. Apr.3,1904, d. Jan.26, 1908, Gorham.
II. Mary Elizabeth Cobb, b. Jan.3,1908.

V. Martha Ann Bean, b. Aug.11,1850, Limington, d. Nov.16,1875, Brownfield, Me.

2 0 0

NANCY[6] WATERHOUSE,(Theophilus[5], Theophilus[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Limington, Me., July 21,1820, married, Jan.14,1840, Daniel Robinson Bean, born in Waterboro, Me., June 27,1817. He was a brother to her sister Mary's husband.

Mr. Bean was a blacksmith and pump-maker and lived in Limington where he died Oct.15,1882. His wife died in Limington, Oct.27,1878.

CHILDREN:-

I. Phoebe Jane Bean, b. Apr.18,1841, Limington, Me., d. Dec.6,1857, Limington.

II. Sarah Abigail Bean, b. in Limington, Sept.4,1842, m., Feb.17,1864, Oscar Munroe Stickney, b. in Groveland, Mass., Mar.21,1846, son of Joseph P. and Elizabeth W.(Johnson)Stickney.
He was a shoemaker and lived in Groveland, where he d. Mar.28, 1866.
Mrs. Stickney grad. from Boston University, class of 1900, and from the School of Theology of that institution. It was her intention to engage in foreign missionary work but her health would not permit. After her husband's death she entered the millinery business in Malden, Mass., and for twenty-five years was one of the city's leading milliners. She assisted in the Chinese mission work in Boston and was President of the local branch of the Women's Foriegn Missionary Society. She was Sec'y of the Ladies Bethel Society, of Boston. She organized the Temperance Reform Club, of Malden, and was active in all benevolent and philanthropic work and much interested in the Old Ladies Home in Malden. She was a member of the First Baptist Church in that city for many years. She d. in Malden, Sept.22,1905.

Children:-

1. Wilfred Moses Stickney, b. Mar.6,1865, Groveland, Mass., d. July 18,1875, Groveland.

III. Mary Ellen Bean, b. in Limington, Nov.15,1844, m., June 17,1865, John Libby, b. in Limington, Dec.2,1837, son of Parmenio N. and Eliza (Larrabee)Libby.
He was a farmer during his active life and is still living on the old place in Limington. He served two years in the Civil War in Co E, 10th Me. Vols. His wife d. in Limington, Jan.29,1899.

Children:-
Born in Limington.

1. Anna Bertha Libby, b. Feb.5,1878, d. Jan.29,1881, Limington.

2. Myrta Belle Libby, b. July 2,1883, m., Mar.23,1907, William Harold McKenney, b. in Limington, Feb.8,1882, son of John F. and Artie(Falker)McKenney.
He taught school for a time Later became clerk for the Boston Suburban Express Co., Chelsea, Mass., and afterward became a farmer in Limington. He was Town Clerk of that town for several years. His wife d. Sept.21,1917 and he m. again.

Child:-

I. Mona Belle McKenney, b. Sept.13,1915, Limington. Me.

IV. Olive Amanda Bean, b. in Limington, Me., Mar.13,1849, m., Sept.27,

1873, Henry Solon Savary, b. in Groveland, Mass., Nov.7,1838, son of Joseph and Jane F.(Griffin)Savary.
He was for a time a manufacturer of heels and soles and was connected with the shoe mfg. business most of his life. At the time of his death he was connected with a newspaper clipping bureau. The following appeared in a Groveland paper. "He has always ~~lived~~ been a resident of this his native town, where he has been a prominent figure in musical circles from childhood. Possessing a rich baritone voice, he was noted as a fine soloist and also as one of the popular quartet known as the Savary Harmonics. In the time of the civil war their patriotic songs were in demand at political,rallies and their inspiring notes often cheered on the volunteers or encouraged new enlistments. He also filled positions in quartets at all of the Haverhill churches. He was a teacher of singing and chorister at one time of the Groveland Cong. Church. Also conductor of the Grovelan Choral ~~Society~~ Union. He was ever ready to use his talent for any good cause either for the welfare of the Church, the State or the Nation." He d. in Groveland Apr.9,1906. His widow lives with her daughter in Danvers, Mass.

Child:-

1. Jennie Marion Savary, b. in Groveland, May 8,1875, m., Oct. 6,1897, John Frederic Vaughan, b. in New Bedford, Mass., Aug.4,1874, son of Joseph I. and Sarah A.(Price)Vaughan. He was a salesman for a time but later engaged in the business of importing and roasting teas and coffee in Boston, Mass. They reside in Danvers, Mass.

Children:-
Born in Danvers.

I. Richard Savary Vaughan, b. Jan.4,1899. Enlisted in the U.S.Navy Oct.4,1918 and was released Dec.15,1918. Was located at Brown University, Providence, R.I., under the 2nd Naval Dist., Newport, R.I. He is the inside manager of his father's business.

II. John Frederick Vaughan, b. Apr.9,1900. He enlisted in the U.S.Navy, his his date of enlistment and release and place of service being identical with that of his brother. He is a travelling salesman for his father.

III. Helen Marion Vaughan, b. July 28,1902. Is in Wellesley College, Wellesley, Mass.

V. Anna Elizabeth Bean, b. in Limington, Me., June 18,1852, m., Oct. 15,1892, Albert Little Hardy, b. in Groveland, Mass., Feb.2, 1842, son of Tyler and Mary(Parker)Hardy.
He was connected with the shoe business during his active life. and lives in Groveland. He served in the Civil War from July 13,1863 to Sept.29,1865. His wife d. Jan.7,1911.

Child:-

1. Myron Albert Hardy, b. in Haverhill, Mass., June 20,1894, m., May 22,1920, Harriett A. Parker.
He was in the service overseas.

VI. Ida Chastina Bean, b. in Limington, Me., Apr.10,1855, m., Herbert Joseph Bean, b. in Chesterville, Me., Nov.14,1853, son of Herbert J. and Mary E.(French)Bean.
He is a shoe laster and they lived in Stoneham and Lynn, Mass. She d. in the latter place Dec.31,1913, and he m. again.

Children:-

1. Edna May Bean, b. in Stoneham, Mass., Oct.1,1879, m., June 30,1910, Franz Carl Miller, b. in Berlin, Germany.
He is a buyer for a dry goods concern and they live in Springfield, Mass.

No children.

2. Ethel Nancy Bean, b. in Stoneham, June 21,1881, m., July 14,1916, Charles Almerin Berry, b. in Boston, Mass., Oct.23,1876, son of John C. and Helen A.(Fernald)Berry.
She was his 2nd wife. He is an engineer on the Boston and Maine Ry. and they live at Woodfords, Portland, Me.

No children.

3. Harrie Robinson Bean, b. in Lynn, Mass., Mar.10,1883, m., Oct.12,1909, Pearl L. Potter, b. in Marlboro, Mass., Dec.8,1888, dau. of Charles H. and Flora E.(Lincoln) Potter.
He is employed by the American Felt Co., Boston and resides in Swampscott, Mass.

Children:-
Born in Swampscott.

I. Donald Potter Bean, b. Feb.2,1913,
II. Philip Lincoln Bean, b. Oct.10,1916.
III.

4. Ralph Milfred Bean, b. in Stoneham, Mass., Nov.14,1885, m., Aug.12,1908, Alice Maria Newhall, b. in Lynn, Mass., Nov.4,1884, dau. of Frederick I. and Ellen A.(Newhall) Newhall.
He is a mason, contractor and builder and resides in Lynn. Served overseas in the World War.

Children:-

I. Doris Thurley Bean, b. July 3,1911.
II.

VII. Infant Bean, b. and d. Dec.3,1857, Limington, Me.

VIII. Infant Bean, b. and d. Apr.1,1859, Limington.

IX. Daniel Otis Bean, b. Sept.27,1860, Limington, Me.
After graduating from Darmouth College he taught school for a time. Was Prin. of the Haverhill Academy, Haverhill, N.H. He was also Supt. of schools and Prin. of the High School in Lake City, Minn. He then studied theology in Chicago, ILL., but his health failed and it was some years before he could resume his studies. He later became a Conggregational minister and preached in several different places in the West, among which were Spokane and Hillyard, Wash. He grad. from Dartmouth in 1885, Yale Divinity School, 1897. Also attended Chicago Theological Seminary and The Nashville College, Nashville, Tenn. Had degrees A.B., M.A., LLD. He has prepared a genealogy of the Bean family. He now resides in Walla Walla, Wash.

X. Phoebe Jane Bean, b. in Limington, Me., Sept.9,1860, m., Aug.15, 1888, Tyler Westgate, b. in Enfield, N.H., Dec.2,1843, son of Nathaniel W. and Louise(Tyler)Westgate.
Before her marriage Mrs. Westgate taught in the Haverhill Academy, being Assistant to her brother, Daniel.
Mr. Westgate was educated at Haverhill, N.H., and at Kimball Union Academy, Meriden, N.H., grad. from the latter institution in 1864. Was Ass't Clerk of the Supreme Court of Grafton County from 1865 to 1871. In 1871-74, 1876-79, and 1889-90 he was Reg. of Probate. 1876-77 he was Clerk of the N.H. Senate. In 1890 he was made Judge of Probate, and held this office until Dec. 1913, when he ~~was when he~~ was obliged to give up the same because of constitutional limitation, being 70 years old. He was elected from Haverhill as a delegate to the Constitutional Convention in 1902, his name being on both the Republican and Democratic tickets. His wife d. in Haverhill, Jan.28,1894. He d.

Children:-
Born in Haverhill.

1. Louise Bean Westgate, b. July 17,1890, m., July 10,1918, Edward Allyn Janes;

Mrs. Janes grad. from Bradford Academy and was a teacher of vocal music.

Child:-

I. Allyn Winthrop Janes, b. Jan.21,1921, Haverhill, N.H.

2. Elsie Mae Westgate, b. Apr.20,1892, Grad. from Bradford Academy and is a teacher of piano.

2 0 1

ELI[6] LELAND WATERHOUSE, (Ai[5], Theophilus[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Scarboro, Me., July 7, 1821, married, May 1, 1859, Martha Jane Chapman, born in Greenland, N.H., Aug. 27, 1824, dau. of Nathaniel and Martha (Moserve) Chapman.

He received a common school education and later attended the Academies at Falmouth and Limerick, Me. He taught school, among other places, at Cumberland and Parsonsfield, Me., and Billerica, Mass.

When about twenty-five years old he learned the carpenter's trade in Saco, Me. He worked on the Reform School, the Maine General Hospital and other buildings in Portland, Me., also on the Custom House at Bangor, Me. He then went to Boston, Mass., where he worked on the Chelsea Marine Hospital, Chelsea, Mass., and many of the noted buildings in Boston. In 1862 he returned to the homestead to take care of his parents who were getting too old to ~~tak~~ carry on the farm. While here he was active in church work and held several town offices. In 1864 a movement was started to set off a portion of the Town of Scarboro, containing his own home and that of several of his neighbors, and join the same to the Town of Gorham, so that the children of the locality might attend the nearest school which was in Gorham. A bill for this purpose was presented to the Legislature and several of the parties interested went to Augusta to work in behalf of the bill but so strong was the opposition that practically all of them went home feeling that the matter was defeated. Mr. Waterhouse, however, remained and his perseverance was finally rewarded by the passage of the bill and he went home with a copy in his pocket. The great fire in ~~the fall of~~ in Boston, in 1872, created an unusual demand for carpenters and, his father having died, in the spring of 1873 he

he removed to Boston. He was influenced in this move also largely by a desire on the part of both him and his wife to give their children a better education than was afforded by country schools. He sold the homestead about 1880. About this time he removed to East Boston and later bought a house on Meridian St. 396, where he lived until his death Feb.3,1889. He was a man of the strictest integrity and very devoted to his family. He was very proficient in his trade. Some of his cabinet articles, now in possession of his children, show the finest workmanship. His widow died in Wakefield, Mass., May 24,1904.

CHILDREN:-

I. Charles Millege Waterhouse, born Feb.25,1860, Boston, Mass., died, Mar.15,1861, Boston.

385. II. George H. Waterhouse, born Feb.20,1862, Boston.

III. John Howard Waterhouse, born in Gorham, Me., Sept.25, 1865, married, Nov.29,1906, Nettie Luella Parker, born in Lamar, Kansas, Mar.27,1873, dau. of Austin L. and Isabelle (Koster)Parker.
He removed with his parents to Boston, Mass., in 1873 and later to East Boston, where he grad. from the Chapman Grammar School in 1880 and from the East Boston High School in 1883. During the last year of his course in the high school he was Capt. of one the companies of the school regiment. After leaving school he went to work for Geo. H. Walker & Co., lithographers, Boston.
In 1891 The Walker-Gordon Laboratory was established by Geo. H. Walker, John H. Waterhouse and G.E.Gordon, the latter having charge of the scientific management, for the purpose of putting into practical operation the method of infant feeding which had been developed by Thomas M.Rotch, M.D., of Harvard University. Dr. Rotch believed that cow's milk was natures nearest approach to mother's milk for infant feeding. Cow's milk, however, has more albuminoids and less sugar than the milk of the human mother. This laboratory devised means of mechanically taking out the extra albuminoids and adding sugar of milk to bring the percentage of these different elements to correspond with those of human milk, ie., 4% fat, 1.5o albuminoids, 7% sugar and .13 mineral matter. From this the laboratory took the next logical step and combined these elements in any proportions the physician prescribed. This brought the doctor's method of feeding to a degree of perfection quite impossible up to that time. Frequently peculiarities of the child, sickness or special conditions required special combinations of the elements and for the first time the physician was enabled to prescribe the exact proportions he wanted and to,make accurate changes in the milk in accor-

dance with the needs of the case. Instead of basing his feeding and changes on milk and cream and sugar, of which he knew only approximately the ingredients and which were continually changing from day to day, he was able to feed in percentages of fat, albuminoids, and sugar always accurate and always the same whether the milk came from a laboratory in Boston or Chicago. Walker-Gordon Laboratories are now established in many cities in this country and abroad, and today this method is generally recognized as the most scientific and successful in infant feeding, by the highest authorities in the world. This milk is also used by many who are willing to pay the extra price necessary to produce a superior article. Scrupulous care is used in handling the milk. The cows and the milkers are kept clean and all utensils are carefully sterilized. The feeding of the cows is also carefully prescribed. So quickly and carefully is the milk handled and cooled after milking that quantities of it is sent aboard the steamships in New York which keeps sweet for two or three weeks.

In 1901 Mr. Waterhouse severed his connection with this concern and with others formed the Hutchins-Votey Organ Co., which succeeded the Hutchins Organ Co. It was generally acknowledged that this company built the best organs in the country, including such organs as the one in Symphony Hall and in the New England Conservatory of Music, Boston; Mr. Carnegie's private residence, St. Bartholomew's Church, First Christian Church, New York City; the large organ in Yale University, and many others. Mr. Waterhouse was Gen. Manager and Treasurer of this company for some five years when the plant was totally destroyed by fire. Soon after he dispoed of his interest in this company and later became treasurer of the Excel Mfg. Co., manufacturers of patented machines. During the World War this concern did considerable government work and at its close Mr. Waterhouse closed out the business and is now not in active work. Mr. Waterhouse has contributed very generously towards the preperration of this genealogy.

No children.

386. III. Joseph E. Waterhouse, born Jan.12,1867, Gorham, Me.

202

A1[6] WATERHOUSE, (A1[5], Theophilus[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Scarboro, Me., Oct.26,1825, married, July 3,1851, Sarah Alden Goodwin,

born in Buxton, Me., Sept.12,1830, dau. of Samuel and Lucy(Alden)Goodwin. His youthful days were passed on his father's farm and his education was begun in the common schools in the locality of his native town. He rapidly acquired the rudimentary knowledge necessary and soon began the study of the higher branches of mathematics, inculding surveying, and closed his school education at Gorham Academy in 1844. For several years thereafter he taught school and at one time was made one of the superintending school committee of the locality in which he lived. During these years he practised surveying to some extent and in his rambles he became greatly interested in natural science. In fact the works of nature had been a pleasant and attractive study to him from his earliest youth and these surveying trips gave him an opportunity to collect, observe and study the objects by which he found himself surrounded. He was a lover of nature and by nature a naturalist. Having decided to adopt medicine as his profession he began his studies with Dr. Arthur D. Edgecomb but soon after became a pupil of Prof. Edmund R.Peasley, a celebrated physiologist and surgeon, and a professor at the Medical School of Maine, Bowdoin College. Mr. Waterhouse attended three courses of lectures at thid school and grad. with the first honors of his class, receiving his degree, M.D., in May, 1850. He began the pratice of his profession at Cornish, Me., but in 1853 removed to Exeter, Me. He remained there until the Civil War broke out when he passed the State Examining Board, as a surgeon, and was mustered into the 7th Me. Reg., Aug.21,1861. This regiment joined the Army of the Potomac before Richmond, and at the battle of Antietam was so badly cut up in a gallant charge that it was ordered home to recuit. Surgeon Waterhouse, however, was retained in the field and participated in all the battles of that army, being much of the time detailed as operating surgeon in the field hospitals, a position occupied only by the best and most skillful surgeons. He was mustered out Sept.5,1864, He was Ass't Sur. of the 1st Me. Reg. Vet. Vols.

which reg. was organized Sept.20,1864 and was sent to Philadelphia where the 43rd Reg. of colored troops was being enlisted. The following June he joined the Army of the Potomac,with this regiment, ~~He was now Chief Medical Officer of the~~ before Petersburg. He was now Chief Medical Officer of the 3rd Brigade, 3rd Div., 9th Army Corp. A little later he was div. sur. at Bermuda Hindred on the staff of Gen. Ferero. Afterwards,~~at~~ on the staff of Gen. H.G.Thomas, he rode at the head of that proud column that entered the City of Richmond on the 3rd day of April, 1865. He remained in the vicinity until the surrender of Gens. Lee and Johnston when the 25th, to which he was attached, was ordered to South West Texas. He arrived at Brownville on the Rio Grande the last of June and remained in camp until some time in November when the reg. was ordered home. He was mustered out of the U.S. service and discharged Dec.1,1865. He had the reputation of being a brave soldier as well as a skillful surgeon. He was one of the most trusted operators in the field and perhaps no surgeon was more frequently present on the battlefield than he.

After leaving the army he removed with his family to Jamestown, N.Y., where he again began the practice of medicine and continued the pursuit of his scientific studies, and where he lived until his death, Jan.4,1893. During his many years of residence in that town he stood high in the esteem of the community both as a physician and a surgeon. He ever retained his love for natural history and,with some little assistance, made a list of all the flowering plants in Chautauqua County in which he lived. He also acquired a fine collection of butterflies including, with a very few exceptions, a specimen of every species found in the New England and Middle States. He was a member of the Chautauqua Medical Society from its organization; was several times its Vice Pres. and twice its President. He was a prominent member of the American Microscopical Association and Pres. of the Jamestown Microscopical Soc. Also one of the founders and a member of the executive committee of the Chautauqua County Historical and

Natural History Society and a member of the American Association for the Advancement of Science besides several state and national learned societies. Wasx a member of the American Medical Association.

He joined Harmony Lodge of Masons at Gorham July 9,1862 and was a Knight Templar when he died. His wife died in Jamestown June 17,1889.

CHILDREN:-

387. I. Edward E. Waterhouse, born July 22,1852, Cornish, Me.

388. II. Ella Fisxanxx Waterhouse, born Jan.24,1856, Exeter, Me.

III. Charles Herbert Waterhouse, born in Buxton, Me., Sept.13,1861, married 1st, June 25,1890, Delia Ann Coveney, born in Sherman, N.Y., Apr.27,1869, dau. of Thos. R. and Rhoda A.(Taylor)Coveney. She died in Sherman Apr.8,1894, and he married 2ndly, July 10,1895, Lida Rachel Waldorff, born in Tompkins, N.Y., July 8,1870, dau. of Harry and Racheal (Gillson)Waldorff.
Mr. Waterhouse entered Ann Arbor University in 1883, where he took one course in medicine. He then entered Rush Medical College at Chicago and took his degree of M.D. in 1885. In 1889 he entered the Chicago College of Dental Surgery and grad. in Mar.1890. He is also a graduate of J.L.Weller's Post graduate School of Dentistry, of Rochester, N.Y. He was a dentist in Sherman, N.Y., fmr until trouble with his eyes compelled him to give it up and he then began the practice of medicine in the same town where he resides. He has been Town Clerk of Sherman. He has no children of his own but has adopted a daughter.
He died in Sherman, N.Y., 5 Dec.1928.

203

THOMAS[6]SMITH WATERHOUSE,(William[5], Joseph[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Standish, Me., Apr.4,1803, married, Int., June 2,1827, Miriam Estes, born in Windham, Me., Jan.26,1801, dau. of Simeon and Hannah(Austin) Estes.

He was a farmer and lived in Standish until about 1873 when he removed to Gorham, Me., where he lived until his death, May 9,1889. His wife died in Standish, Nov.1,1869.

CHILDREN:-

389. I. Albion N. Waterhouse, born Jan.2,1829, Standish, Me.

II. Hannah Estes Waterhouse, born in Standish, Aug.28,1831, married, Feb.27,1872, Zachariah S. Gilman, born in Gorham, Me., Nov.5,1821, son of Eben and Hannah(Cannell)Gilman. She was his second wife and died in Gorham, Aug.19,1898. He was a farmer and lived in Standish, but died in Windham, Me., Mar.10,1902.

No children.

III. Sarah Waterhouse, born Feb.11,1837,18Standish, Me., died Sept. 10,1840, Standish.

IV. Sarah Augusta Waterhouse, born Aug.17,1840, Standish, died Sept.15,1843, Standish.

204

LEVI[6]HASKELL WATERHOUSE,(William[5], Joseph[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1]) born in Standish, Me., Sept.30,1809, married 1st, May 20,1838, Elizabeth Smith Watts, born in St. Andrew, N.B., Sept.10,1813, dau. of Samuel and Sarah(Parker)Watts. She died in St John, N.B., Mar.7,1856, and he married 2ndly, Dec.23,1856, Caroline Ring Coy, born in Fredericton, N.B., May 6,1829, dau. of Asa and Mary A.(Ring)Coy.

Mr. Waterhouse went to St. John when a boy and lived there all his life. He was a merchant and Agent for the International Steamship Co. in that city. In the great fire of 1877 he lost his house and contents and later overworked himself which caused his death which occurred Dec.29,1879. His widow died in Fredericton, Apr.18,1911.

CHILDREN:-

I. Elizabeth Jane Waterhouse, born Aug.1839, St. Johns, N.B., d. aged 15 days.

II. Helen Maria Waterhouse, born Oct. 1841, St. John, died in the same month.

III. Emily Jane Waterhouse, born in St. John, Feb.8,1843, m., June 30,1875, George Frederick Miles Coy, b. in Fredericton, Jan.9,1844, son of Asa and Mary A.(Ring)Coy.
He was employed by the Government in the Dept. of Public

Works from 1875 to his death which occurred in Fredericton Sept.10,1907. His widow d. Dec.30,1930, St. John, N.B.

Children:-
Born in Fredericton.

1. Mary Elizabeth Coy, b. Nov.21,1877, d., unm., Dec.21, 1895

2. Hazel Emily Coy, b. Apr.19,1879, She is a nurse, unm., in St. John, N.B.

IV. Josephine Augusta Waterhouse, born Dec.27,1848, St. John. Is unm. She died in Boston, Mass.,

V. William Henry Waterhouse, born Nov.26,1857, St. John, died Aug.3,1861, St. John.

VI. Elizabeth Smith Waterhouse, born Mar.28,1861, St. John, died unm., Apr.1919, Fredericton, N.B.

390. VII. Mary Coy Waterhouse, born in St. John, Aug.2,1863.

391. VIII. Charles H.B.Waterhouse, born Dec.9,1865, St. John.

IX. Sarah Elizabeth Waterhouse, born Oct.29,1868, St. John, died July 9,1869, ~~St. John~~ Fredericton, N.B.

205

SAMUEL[6] SMITH WATERHOUSE,(William[5], Joseph[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Standish, Me., July 21,1811, married 1st, June 3,1838, Ann Boulton, born in Gorham, Me., Aug.5,1810, dau. of William and Eunice(Mason)Boulton. She died in Gorham, Oct.24,1859 and he married 2ndly, Nov.22,1861, Mrs. Eleanor B. Small, widow of George Small, of Raymond, Me.. Her maiden name was Patten, of Richmond, Me. She died in Gorham, May 19,1872, and he married 3rd, May 7,(Portland records May 4,)1874, Mrs. Priscilla Frances Ward, born in Durham, Me., Mar.15,1833, dau. of Marritt and Mary(Libby)Libby. She was the widow if Daniel D.Ward. In early life Mr. Waterhouse was a painter and later was employed as an operator in cotton mills. About 1848 he settled on a farm in Gorham where he lived the rest of his life. Aug.9,1838 he was commissioned a captain in an organization of Riflemen, having passed through the subor-

dinate ranks. He was Capt. of Co A, 2nd Brigade, and resigned his command Apr,14,1840. He was one of the Selectmen of Gorham in 1860-62 and again 1871-72. He was engaged in the exciting scenes resulting from the enforcement of the the draft in 1862. While in the militia he went as far as Augusta, Me., in the Madawaska War. He died in Gorham, Aug.15, 1887.

CHILDREN:-

392. I. Julia A. Waterhouse, born Aug.21,1840, Gorham, Me.

II. Elbridge Howard Waterhouse, born Nov.24,1842, Gorham, died June 17,1862, Gorham.

III. Melvin Chandler Waterhouse, born Aug.20,1846, Gorham, died Dec. 19,1864, Gorham.

393. IV. Charles M. Waterhouse, born Aug.19,1849, Gorham.

V. Mary Etta Waterhouse, born in Gorham, June 19,1854, married, Nov.27,1878, Howard Small, born in Raymond, Me., Jan.6, 1848, son of Francis and Ruth(Files)Small.
He was a farmer and lived in Raymond, Westbrook and Gorham. His wife died in Gorham, Nov.13,1880 and he later m. Alice Lewis, of Westbrook.

No children.

By 2nd wife.

VI. Hattie E. Waterhouse, born Jan.3,1865, Gorham, died Aug.11, 1867, Gorham.

206

GARDNER[6] WATERHOUSE,(William[5], Joseph[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Standish, Me., Jan.22,1814, married 1st, Jane W. Babb, born in Saccarappa, now Westbrook, Me., May 27,1813, dau. of Peter and Lucy(Bailey) Babb. She died in Windham, Me., Dec.6,1849, and he married 2ndly, Nov. 27,1850, Sarah Wescott Mayberry, born in Standish, Jan.18,1817, dau. of Abram and Annie(White)Mayberry.

During the first part of his life Mr. Waterhouse was employed in a shoe

factory and lived at Little Falls, Windham, Me. At one time "kept a cobbler's shop and confectionery store on the Gorham side of the river, but lived in Windham." After his second marriage he removed on to his wife's father's farm in Standish, which was afterwards given to him, and where hr lived until his death, Apr.3,1884. His widow died in Gorham.

CHILDREN:-

I. Charles E. Waterhouse, born May 1848, Windham, died Sept.11, 1849, Windham.

394. II. Harrison R. Waterhouse, born Aug.29,1852, Windham.

395. III. Jefferson M. Waterhouse, born June 20,1856, Standish.

396. IV. Frank M. Waterhouse, born July 15,1858, Standish.

2 0 7

PRENTISS[6] MELLEN WATERHOUSE,(William[5], Joseph[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Standish, Me., Sept.8,1820, married 1st, Sept.13,1846, Sarah J. Rounds, born in Buxton, Me., abt. May 4,1824, dau. of Moses and Sarah(Davis)Rounds. She died in Gorham, Dec.8,1866, and he married 2ndly, June 30,1869, Sarah Libby, born in Gorham, Me., Aug.31,1827, dau. of Joseph and Eunice(Lombard)Libby.

Mr. Waterhouse was a machinist, by trade, and worked in Lowell, Mass., Biddeford and Portland, Me. About 1865 he settled on a farm in Gorham where he lived until his death, Apr.9,1871. His widow died in Gorham, July 14,1892. The records say 1893.

CHILDREN:-

397. I. Mary M. Waterhouse, born June 20,1847, Lowell, Mass.

398. II. Annie A. Waterhouse, born Jan.11,1851, Biddeford, Me.

399. III. Albert E. Waterhouse, born Nov.4,1853, Portland, Me.

IV. Frederick P. Waterhouse, born Feb.5,1858, Portland, died Sept. 29,1860, Portland.

2 0 8

PETER[6] BROWN WATERHOUSE, (Josiah[5], Joseph[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Gorham, Me., 1817, married Martha Thurlow, born in Windham, Me., dau. of Stephen and Annie (Taylor) Thurlow.

He was a farmer and carpenter. Also a musician. May 20, 1835 he was a joiner, of Windham and bought land in that town. He seems to have lived in Bridgton, Me., for a time but Dec. 15, 1845 he was a mechanic, living in Saco, Me., and sold land and buildings in Windham. He was living in Saco in 1849-50. He was mustered into the U.S. Army, 1st Me. Reg., as a musician, Oct. 27, 1861. He was then living in Portland, Me. He also served in the 10th Reg, Co B, as a private and was discharged for disability in 1862. He died in Deering, Me., Jan. 14, 1871, age 56. His widow died in Portland, Me., Jan. 26, 1879. The Portland records say Jan. 23., age 68. In a paper by S.B. Cloudman, entitled "Recollections of the Old-time Militia," read Mar. 27, 1902, and published in the Maine Historical Collection, appears the following:-

> "The splendid music of our modern brass bands was not known in the days of the old time muster. Occasionally a man was found who played the bugle, accompanied by a clarinet and post horn. But these did not suit the soldiers of that date; they wanted the "bang up" music of the fife and drum. As a rule one fife and two drums furnished music for each company of one hundred men. First among those who played the fife, I recall the tall, quaint figure of Peter Waterhouse of Bridgton. Peter had long, thick red hair, a very freckeled face, light blue eyes, and small, turned up nose. His thin yellow whiskers, sharp projecting chin and little legs, gave him a peculiar look not to be forgotten in a life time. He usually played a boxwood fife, so that Peter's hair, whiskers, face and fife were well matched as regards color; the whole combination being a sort of reddish yellow. But Peter could pull an unlimited amount of good lively music out of that small instrumeht of his. I can today whistle many of those old fashioned "Muster tunes" which I learned from Peter and his little yellow fife more than fifty years ago."

CHILDREN:-

I. Charles Albert Waterhouse, born in Gorham, Me., 1839, married,

Int., Oct.9,1859, Henrietta Merry. At the time of their marriage they were both "of Portland." He was a carpenter and also a leather dresser and lived in Portland. He enlisted at Portland in the 5th Me. Reg.,as Sergeant,in 1861. He was then 22 years old and married. He was promoted to 1st lieut. and dismissed Mar.14,1864. Was Ser. in G Co, 12th Reg., 1865, age 26. Mustered out 1866. His widow prob. m. Charles H. Fabyan or Fabian, Apr.5,1870.

CHILDREN:-

1. Walter Waterhouse, ~~born~~ Lived in Portland when a boy.

2. Charles Herbert Waterhouse, born Nov.13,1863, Portland.

3. Florence Gertrude Waterhouse, born in Portland, Me., July 30,1865, married, June 15,1888, in New York City, Charles Gardiner Lyon, born in Bridgeport, Conn., July 26,1853, son of Hanford and Anne M. ~~Lyon~~ (Frye)Lyon. She is said to have first married ------- Chase.

4. Berty Waterhouse, died Apr.7,1869, Portland, age 5yrs. or 5 mos.

II.Cyrus Thurlow Waterhouse, born in Saco, Me., 1840, married, Int., Sept.21,1861, Hattie or Callie Dyer, of Portland, Me. She was born in Gorham, Me., and perhaps the dau. of William C. and Lydia Dyer.
He was a morocco dresser and lived in Portland before the war. He enlisted in Co B, 1st Me. Reg., at Portland, 1861. Also in the 10th Me. Reg., and at that time was, 23 years old and single. In 1863 he was 2nd Lieut. in the 29th Me. Reg. and was honorably dis'g'd. Mar.8,1865. At the time of his enlistment he resided in Westbrook. In the Portland directory for 1869 he appears as a "currier, Westbrook Point." He died in Cincinnati, O. He is said not to have been heard from after the war and is supposed to have had two children, Minnie and Mabel.

400. III. Florence Emeline Waterhouse, born in Saco, Me., Aug.11,1846,

209

JOSIAH[6] WATERHOUSE,(Joseph[5], Joseph[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Limington, Me., Jan.3,1821, married 1st, Nov.7,1847, Lydia B. Abbott, of Rumford, Me. She died in Portland, Me., July 31,1848, age 18 years, and he married 2ndly, Int., May 11,1849, Elizabeth W. Brown, of Bethel, Me., dau. of S. and C. Brown.

When about twenty one years old Mr. Waterhouse went to Portland and later

went into the baking business. Afterwards he engaged in the wholesale and retail flour business. He died, of consumption, in Portland, Me., June 23,1855. The records say he died in Bethel, Me. His wife died in Portland, Sept.2,1854, age 25 years.

CHILDREN:-

I. Lelia Waterhouse, born in Portland, Aug.23,1850, married, Oct.1, 1868, Frederick Herbert Thompson, born in Westbrook, Me., Mar.17,1844, son of Rev. Zenas and Leonora(Leavitt)Thompson. He was a carriage manufacturer and carried on an extensive business in Portland, living at Woodford's, Deering, Me. Later he went into the art business in Portland in which city he died Nov.16,1909. His wife died in Portland, Sept.2, 1905.

Child:-

1. Frederick Munson Thompson, b. in Portland, Aug.24,1876, m., June 25,1910, Amelia E. Kimball, b. in Calais, Me., July 11,1877, dau. of J. R. and Augusta L. (Swett)Kimball.
He is the President and Treas. of the Thompson Art Co., of Portland, Me. and resides in that City.

No children.

401. II. Elizabeth A. Waterhouse, born Aug.2,1852, Portland.

210

ELIZABETH[6]ABIGAIL WATERHOUSE,(Joseph[5], Joseph[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Limington, Me., June 20,1827, married, Nov.30,1848, Gilbert William Corthell, born in Whitman, Mass., Aug.13,1827, son of Sheribiah and Mehitable(Noyes)Corthell. She was "of East Bridgewater, Mass." when married.

In early life Mr. Corthell was a boot and shoe maker and lived in Whitman, Abington, Hingham, South Weymouth and Malden, Mass. About 1861 he went to sea and in 1870 entered the employ of the Custom House at Canton, China where he remained eight years when he again went to sea and died on shipboard. His son told the writer he died in 1866, in which

case the above dates would, of course, be incorrect. His wife died in Medford, Mass., Nov.23,1920. She was a member of the Tremont Temple Baptist Church, Boston for twen ~~CHILRXXXx~~-ty-five years.

CHILDREN:-

I. Warren Mason Corthell, b. Aug.23,1848, Abington, Mass., d. Dec.10, 1866, Charlestown, Mass.

II. Edwin Minot Corthell, b. in Abington, Apr.16,1851, m., Dec.25,1873, Louise Josephine Otis, b. in Chelsea, Mass., Apr.16,1853, dau. of Joseph and Jane C.(Brooks)Otis.
The first part of his business life was spent as a commercial salesman in the employ of William G.Bell & Co., wholesale provision dealers, Boston, Mass. In 1892 he went into business for himself in Boston under the firm name of L.J.Corthell & Co. He resided in West Medford, Mass., but died in Greenville, N.H., June 19,1916, while on a business trip. His widow lives in West Medford.

No children.

III. Henry Wallace Corthell, b. Mar.24,1855, Hingham, Mass., d. Aug.4, 1855, Hingham.

IV. Ida May Corthell, b. June 9,1857, Weymouth, Mass., d. July 20,1857, Maldon, Mass.

2 1 1

ALICE[6]CHARLES WATERHOUSE,(Joseph[5], Joseph[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1]) born in Albany (record says Waterford)Me., Nov.24,1829, married, Feb.3, 1850, Franklin Emery, born in Dover, N.H., Mar.9,1827, son of Joseph and Saphronia(Moore)Emery.

He removed with his parents to Exeter and later to Stratham, N.H. When about eighteen years old he went to Boston, Mass. to learn the carpenter's trade and some two years later removed to Lowell, Mass., where he lived about seven years. He then removed to Chicago, Ill., and worked at his trade for a time but later engaged in the lumber business in which he continued for about twenty years. He then went into the real estate and insurance business acquiring large interests in real estate.

He continued in this business until his death, which occurred in Chicago, Oct.26,1912, "a man of exemplary habits" and whose death "was regretted by a host of friends." His wife died in Chicago, Sept.30,1907. "She lived a christian life and passed away beloved by all." At the time of their marriage the records state that he was a millwright and she a spinner, employed by the Merrimac Corporation, of Lowell.

CHILDREN:-

I. Joseph Franklin Emery, b. in Lowell, Mass., Oct.17,1852, m., June 12,1875, Nellie Lena Schwindt, b. in Waukesha, Wis., Nov.27, 1857, dau.of Jacob and Kate(Krarz)Schwindt.
He removed to Chicago with his parents and excepting one or two intervals has resided there ever since. He engaged in the lumber business for a time and later was in the carriage business for some three years. He then became general manager of of the real estate, farm and horse business of James D. Beckett, of Chicago in which he has since continued.

Child:-

1. George Franklin Emery, b. in Chicago, Ill., Dec.12,1877, m., July 1915, Mrs. Daisy Dyer. He served in the Spanish American War in the 2nd. Illinois Nat. Guard Reg. In 1915 he was living in Portland, Ore.

II. Ella Matilda Emery, b. in Lowell, Apr.21,1853, m., Apr.15,1873, Alexander Young, b. in New York City, Jan.19,1836, son of Lawrence and Sarah(Hull)Young.
When about eighteen years old he removed with his parents to Aurora, Ill., and a few years later to Chicago, Ill., where he has lived most of the time. He was a builder, real estate owner and an inventor. In 1915 he was retired.

Children:-

1. Lawrence Franklin Young, b. in Chicago, Apr.1,1874, m., Oct. 23,1915, Florence Hermine Zinkgraf, b. in Plymouth, Wis. Mar.12,1889, dau. of John A. and Milla(Eversz)Zinkgraf. He is a mechanical engineer and has lived in Chicago and in several places in Washington and California. In 1916 he was living in Milwaukee, Wis. He was in the Navy four years.

2. Alice Sarah Young, b. Nov.3,1878, Paxton, Ill. In Oct.1915 she was unm. and at home.

III. George Dame Emery, b. June 4,1854, Chicago, d. Aug.9,1854, Chicago.

IV. Charles Henry Emery, b. July 2,1855, Chicago, d. July 28,1855, Chicago.

V. Anna Augusta Emery, b. July 30,1856, Chicago, Ill., d. Sept.24, 1856, Chicago.

VI. Willis Edgar Emery, b. Aug.13,1858, Chicago, d. Aug.25,1858, Chicago.

VII. Nettie Bell Emery, b. in Chicago, Oct.31,1861, m., Apr.22,1884, William Richard Beatty, b. in Chicago, Apr.3,1860, son of James T. and Sarah J.(Bingley)Beatty.
He was employed by the Chicago Burlington and Quincy Ry. for many years being at one time Supt. of the picnic grounds for that road. Later he became sales agent for the Sperry Flour Co., Los Angeles, Calif.

No children:-

VIII. Carrie May Emery, b. in Chicago, Jan.27,1866, m., Sept.8,1886, George Edward Marcy, b. in Lockport, Ill., Aug.14,1863, son of William W. and Mary(Dowse)Marcy.
He was for a time clerk of the Board of Trade in Chicago and later went into the grain business. In 1915 he was Pres. of the Amour Grain Co. in Chicago.

No children:-

212

ELLEN[6]SAPHRONIA WATERHOUSE,(Joseph[5], Joseph[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Fryeburg, Me., Sept.1,1831, married, Aug.31,1853, Benjamin H. Jones, born in Saco, Me., Oct.7,1832, son of Benjamin and Sarah N.(Scamman)Jones.

The greater part of his life was spent on a farm in Saco but for the last twenty years he was in the retail boot and shoe business in Portland, Me., where he resided and died Feb.8,1883. His widow died in Portland, Nov.2,1920.

CHILDREN:-
Born in Saco.

I. Charles Herbert Jones, b. May 10,1856, d. Aug.10,1856, Saco.

II. Lizzie Lee Jones, b. Nov.25,1858, d. Dec.26,1859, Saco.

III. Harry Lee Jones, b. June 24, 1860, m., May 7,1884, Albertina Morse,

b. in Portland, Me., July 22,1859, dau. of C.A.B. and Mary (Chase)Morse.

He was graduated from the Portland High School and entered the employ of Twitchell, Champlin & Co., wholesale grocers, of that city where, with the exception of a short time, he remained until 1893 when he accepted a position with Chase & Sanborn, importers and dealers in tea and coffee, Boston, Mass. He is now with this concern and resides in Newton, Mass.

Children:-
Born in Portland.

1. Helen Chase Jones b. Sept.12,1885, d. Aug.16,1886, Portland.
2. Chester Morse Jones, b. Mar.29,1886, m., June 7,1920, Eva Kathleen Holmes, b. in Seaforth, Ont., Mar.29,1895, dau. of Samuel T. and Harriet A.(Carline)Holmes.
   He grad. from the Mason grammar school in Newton, Center, 1904, the Newton High School 1908, Williams College 1913, A.B. and took his M.D. degree at the Harvard Medical School in 1919. He is now specializing at the Mass. Gen. Hospital, Boston, Mass.
   He is a member of the Phi Delta Theta frat. , Williams, Phi Rho Sigma, Harvard Med. Sch. and of the Aesculazian Club, Boston.

2 1 3

LAFAYETTE[6] WATERHOUSE,(Joseph[5], Joseph[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Albany, Me., Feb.1,1843, married, Sept.25,1868, Esther Brown Adams, born in Brownfield, Me., June 30,1854, dau. of Oliver and Elizabeth(Lane)Adams.

He was a farmer and lived in Albany until the latter part of his married life when he removed to Stoneham, Me., where he lived some ten years. He also lived in Gilead, Me., nearly fifteen years and died there Feb.17, 1914, according to the records. He wanted to enlist in the army at the time of the Civil War but was rejected on account of heart trouble. His wife died in Stoneham, Me., July 4,1884.

CHILDREN:-

402. I. Lafayette G. Waterhouse, born July 19,1869, Albany.

403. II. Mary Alice Waterhouse, born Dec.10,1870, Albany, Me.

404. III. Evelyn Lowell Waterhouse, born Apr.1,1873, Albany.

405. IV. Leland Calvin Waterhouse, born Nov.27,1874, Stoneham, Me.

406. V. Elizabeth Louisa Waterhouse, born Aug.16,1876, Stoneham.

407. VI. Wesley Barker Waterhouse, born Aug.8,1878, Stoneham.

VII. Charles Waterhouse, born June 16,1882, Stoneham, d. June 23, 1882, Stoneham.

VIII. Cleaveland Nelson Waterhouse, born Aug. 27,1883, Stoneham. He was a farmer and woodsman in Bethel, Me., in 1915 and unm.

214

ACHSA[6] WATERHOUSE, (John[5], Nathaniel[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Scarboro, Me., Sept.7,1803, married, Int. June 11,1823, John Holmes, born in Scarboro, Mar.11,1795, son of Ephriam and Betsey(------)Holmes. He was a ship carpenter and farmer and always lived in Scarboro, where he died Feb.23,1878. His widow died in Scarboro, Nov.25,1886.

CHILDREN:-

I. Charles Webster Holmes, b. in Scarboro, May 31,1824, m. 1st, Sept. 18,1850, Mary A. Cummings, b. in Greenville, Me., Sept.7,1831, dau. of William and Deborah(Harris)Cummings. She d. in Biddeford, Me., June 22,1862, and he m. 2ndly, June 25,1874, Mary E. Tucker, b. in Saco, Me., July 2,1824, dau. of Edward and Dorcas (Jordan)Tucker.
Mr. Holmes was, by trade, a machinist and pattern-maker but for a time was in the grain business in Saco.

Children:-

1. Ida A. Holmes, b. in Scarboro, Aug.15,1852, m. Charles E. Harris.

2. Florence A. Holmes, b. in Biddeford, Me., Mar.7,1857, m. Mar.29,1892, Elton P. Roberts.

II. Isaac L. Holmes, b. Apr.21,1827, Scarboro, d., unm., Aug.3,1896, Scarboro.

III. Harriett A. Holmes, b. Nov.1,1831, Scarboro, d., unm., Saco. Me.

IV. Eliza Jane Holmes, b. in Scarboro, Oct.3,1833, m. Ivory Fenderson,

son of Nathaniel and Mary E.(Moulton)Fenderson.
He was a farmer and lived in Saco, Me., all his life. He d. Nov.7,1881. His widow d. Dec.20,1893.

Children:-

1. Maurice Fenderson.

2. James W. Fenderson, m. and lived in Saco.

~~Herbert Fenderson.~~
3. Herbert Fenderson.

Ivory B. Fenderson. Lived in Saco.

V. William H. Holmes, b. in Scarboro, Me., July 5,1840, m., Dec.16, 1879, Mary F. Libby, b. in Scarboro, Jan.24,1853, dau. of Samuel M. and Hannah J.(Fogg)Libby.
He was in the milling business some years in Saco, but later became a farmer and bought the old Storer farm in Scarboro on which he lived. They are both deceased.

No children.

2 | 5

ELIZA[6] WATERHOUSE,(John[5], Nathaniel[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Scarboro, Me., June 14,1805, married, Nov.19,1826,(Int.Oct.26) David Tuttle, born in Saco, Me., Sept.1,1804, son of Stephen and Sarah(Bryant) Tuttle.

The first part of his life he was employed in a sawmill but later became a farmer. He lived in Saco where he died Aug.30,1862. His widow died in Saco, Feb.24,1863.

CHILDREN:-

I. Charles Henry Tuttle, b, Dec.19,1827, Saco, d. Aug.25,1851, Don Carlos Plantation, Honduras.

II. Mehitable Tuttle, b. in Saco, May 1,1829, m., Feb.14,1850, Joseph, son of William Whitten, b. in Dayton, Me., Mar.4,1826.
He was a truckman and lived in Saco, where he d. Jan.15,1890.

Children:-

1. Mary E. Whitten, b. in Saco, Apr.5,1851, m., May 17,1877, Frank O. Harmon, b. in Buxton, Me., Nov.21,1847, son of

Aaron and Martha(Woodman)Harmon.
At one time he was a machinist and resided in Saco, Me.

No children.

2. Sarah F. Whitten, b. in Saco, Me., Jan.11,1853, m., Jan.10, 1880, William D. Hurley, b. in Springvale, Me., Apr.10, 1854, son of Dennis and Mary A.(Lomax)Hurley.
He is an operative in the Laconia Mills and lives in Saco.

Children:-
Born in Saco.

I. George F. Hurley, b. Apr.1,1880.
II. Gracie M. Hurley, b. Dec.3,1892.

3. Charles F. Whitten, b. May 1,1855, m., Nov.12,1881, Annie T. Ross, b. in Biddeford, Me., Jan.13,1862, dau. of Charles W. and Angie(Smith)Ross.
He is a dyer in the employ of the York Corp. and lives in Biddeford.

Children:-
Born in Biddeford.

I. Jesse D. Whitten, b..May 27,1882.
II. Lester W. Whitten, b. Mar.1,1884.

4. George A. Whitten, b. Sept.19,1866, m., Leona M. Church, b. in Saco, May 30,1850, dau. of Charles and Josephine (Patterson)Church.
He is an operative at the York Corp. and lives in Saco.

Children:-
Born in Saco.

I. Howard A. Whitten, b. Apr.20,1887.
II. Charles B. Whitten, b. Jan.19,1894.

III. David Tuttle Jr., b. June 12,1831, Saco, d. Dec.20,1864, Andersonville, Ga.

IV. Nathan Tuttle, b. Apr.7,1833, Saco, d. Aug.18, 1833, Saco.

V. Lewis Sawyer Tuttle, b. in Saco, Apr.1,1835, m., Oct.28,1854, Lydia A. Lewis, b. in Biddeford, Me., May 11,1837, dau. of King D. and Miriam(Thompson)Lewis.
He was a cooper and mill operative and lived in Saco. He enlisted Mar.20,1864, in Co F., 32nd Me. Inf. He was taken prisoner at the battle of the Wilderness and taken to Andersonville Ga., where he d. Nov.30,1864.

Children:-

1. Clara Ella Tuttle, b. in Saco, Oct.23,1855, m., Feb.7,1881, Charles Edward Ellsworth, b. in Portland, Me., Nov.25, 1847, son of Nathaniel W. and Lydia D.(Freeman)Ellsworth.

2. Addie Cora Tuttle, b. in Saco, Me., Mar.20,1860, m. Stephen Fletcher and lived in Saco.

VI. Eliza Ann Tuttle, b. in Saco, Oct.10,1838, m., July 3,1865, John Randolph Perkins, b. in Andover, Mass.
He was an overseer in a cotton mill in Lewiston, Me., where he d, Mar.1,1872. He served in the Civil War nine months in Co A, 12th Reg. R.I.Inf.

Children:-

1. Ruell E. Perkins, b. in Lewiston, Nov.18, ? , m. ---------
He was a cigar manufacturer and lived in Lewiston.

Children:-
Born in Lewiston.

I. Roger M. Perkins, b. Aug.2,1891.
II. Florence Perkins, b. July 24,1893.

VII. Loring Sims Tuttle, b. in Saco, Mar.9,1842, m., about 1860, Sarah J. Atkinson, b. in Hollis, Me., Feb.16,1834, dau. of Charles and Clarissa(Severance)Atkinson.
He was a cooper and lived most of his life in Saco. He was drowned June 13,1871.
His widow m. Israel and lived in Saco.

No children.

2 1 6

LELAND[6] WATERHOUSE,(John[5], Nathaniel[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Scarboro, Me., Dec.31,1806, married, Oct.21,1833, Catherine Milliken Foss, born in Scarboro, Aug.13,1809, dau. of Benjamin and Abby(Milliken) Foss.

He was a ship-carpenter. Lived in Scarboro until about fifty years old when he removed to Saco where he lived until his death, Feb.22,1874. His widow died in Biddeford, Me., Dec.16,1889.

CHILDREN:-

408. I. Oliver B. Waterhouse, born June 7,1834, Scarboro.

409. II. Bartlett F. Waterhouse, born Mar.5,1836, Scarboro.

III. Hannah Jane Waterhouse, born Feb.8,1838, Scarboro, died, Sept. 23, 1857, Scarboro.

410. IV. Mary A. Waterhouse, born June 15,1840, Scarboro.

V. Benjamin Foss Waterhouse, born Mar.2,1843. He was mustered into the U.S. service as a private in Co c, 12th Me. Reg. Inf., and died, unm., at Baton Rouge, La., Jan.7,1863.

411. VI. William A. Waterhouse, born Sept.27,1845, Scarboro.

VII. Mehitable Ellen Waterhouse, born in Scarboro, Aug.1,1848, married, Jan.27,1867, Alvin McKenny, born in Scarboro, Apr. 6,1838, son of Alvin and Mehitable(Moulton)McKenny.
In early life he taught school in Standish and Saco, Me., and in Burt Co., Nebraska. Later he was employed as a clerk in the freight dept. of the Boston and Albany Ry., Boston, Mass., where he remained some twenty years. He then removed to Blair, Neb., where he became a farmer and lived until his death, Jan.10,1915.

Child:-

1. Celia P. McKenny, b. May 7,1867, Saco, Me., d. June 2, 1870, Biddeford, Me.

VIII. Sarah Abby Waterhouse, born in Scarboro, Mar.2,1851, married, Feb.28,1878, Edmund P. Smith, born in Lyman, Me., Mar.18, 1855, son of Samuel and Rebecca(Perry)Smith.
He was a clerk in an apothecary store and lived in Biddeford, where he died Oct.22,1894. His wife died in Biddeford, Aug.24,1884.

No children.

2 | 7

MARY[6]ANN WATERHOUSE,(John[5], Nathaniel[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Scarboro, Me., Nov.16,1808, married, first, July 8,(Int. May 5,) 1827, Bartlett Foss, born prob. in Saco, Aug.9,1804, son of Benjamin and Abigail(Milliken)Foss. They lived at Dunston Corner, Scarboro, where he died Nov.24,1828, and she married 2ndly, Oct.25,1832, John Pillsbury, born in Scarboro, Sept.14,1808, son of Jonathan and Shuah(Milliken)Pillsbury. He was a ship-carpenter and they lived in Scarboro, where he died Mar.12,1847. She died in Scarboro, Sept.18,1891.

CHILDREN:-

I. Catherine Bartlett Foss, b. in Scarboro, Me., Nov.28,1828, m., July

6,1859, George Hannaford Fickett, b. in Cape Elizabeth, Me., Mar.11,1818, son of Moses and Mary(Verrill)Fickett, He d. in Cape Elizabeth, May 18,1890. His wife d. in Cape Elizabeth, Dec.27,1868.

Children:-

1. John Woodbury Fickett, b. Dec.30,1860, Cape Elizabeth.

2. Frank Winslow Fickett, b. in Cape Elizabeth, May 15,1865, m. 1st, Julia McDonough. She d. Feb.20,1906, and he m. 2ndly, Aug.1907, Annie Timmons.

Children:-

Bernice, Forrest, Clara May, and James.

3. Charles Addison Fickett, b. Apr.19,1868, Cape Elizabeth. Unm. 1914.

II. Bartlett Pillsbury, b. in Scarboro, Me., Aug.14,1833, m., May 27, 1855, Mary Ann Merrill, b. in Saco, Me., June 9,1831, dau. of Edward E. and Elizabeth(Googins)Merrill.
He was a ship-carpenter most of his life, but the latter part drove a meat cart. Always lived in Scarboro and d. there Jan. 13,1909.

Children:-
Born in Scarboro.

1. Londoll Bartlett Pillsbury, b. Sept.5,1856, d., unm.,,Jan. 12,1883, No. Andover, Mass.

2. Marcia Velzora Pillsbury, b. Dec.3,1862, m., Feb.18,1883, Marshall Evleynn Moulton, b. in Gorham, Me., Dec.18, 1858, son of Zelotes and Almeda(Weeks)Moulton.
The first part of his life he was a butcher and drove a meat cart. About 1904 he became proprietor of the Moulton House,,Dunston, Scarboro, in which town he lived after his marriage.

Child:-

I. Myron Everett Moulton, b. in Scarboro, July 8,1891, m., Nov.15,1914, Bertha M. Scavey.

3. Elizabeth Libby Pillsbury, b. Mar.2,1864, Scarboro. In 1916 she was a nurse, unm., and living in Scarboro.

4. Everett Claire Pillsbury, b. June 20,1868, Scarboro. He was in the provision business and d., unm., Sept.13,1893, Scarboro.

III. Noah Pillsbury, b. in Scarboro, Jan.11,1838, m., Dec.8,1864, Harriet Edna Hannaford, b. in Cape Elizabeth, Me., May 19,1844, dau. of Frederick and Sarah R.(Dyer)Hannaford.
He was a farmer and mail carrier and lived in Scarboro, where he d. Feb.1,1919. He enlisted Sept.15,1862, Co E, 25th Me. Reg. and was discg. Jan.19,1863. His wife d. in Scarboro, Aug.

9,1913.

Children:-

1. John Scott Pillsbury, b. Nov.13,1868, Scarboro. He is a farmer and lives in Scarboro, unm.

2. Letitia Nelson Pillsbury, b. in Scarboro, July 7,1872, m., Aug.8,1894, Fred Carl Merrill, b. in Saco, Jan.16,1869, son of George H. and Maria(Phillips)Merrill.
He is a motorman and resides in Scarboro.

Children:-
Born in Scarboro.

I. Leland Winslow Merrill, b. Dec.14,1895.
II. Dorris Harriette Merrill, b. Jan.5,1898, m., Feb. 22,1919, Clifford Leary.
III. Duane Harrington Merrill, b. Jan.5,1898,(twin) m., July 13,1918, Ethel Cash.
IV. Noah Bartlett Pillsbury, b. Mar.17,1903.

3. Clara Edith Pillsbury, b. in Scarboro, Me., Aug.6,1880, m., Nov.5,1902, Howard Ansel Knight, b. in South Berwick, Me., Oct.26,1880, son of Zebulon and Sadie F.(Norman) Knight.
He was employed for a time at the "Wayland" a hotel at West Scarboro, but is now a R.F.D. mail carrier and lives in Scarboro.

Children:-
Born in Scarboro.

I. Harriett Edna Knight, b. Nov.23,1903.
II. Son b. and d. July 8,1907.
III. Son, b. and d. July 8,1907.
IV. Elizabeth Frances Knight, b. Aug.3,1908.
V. Ruthanna Isabel Knight, b. June 14,1913.

IV. Isaac Winslow Pillsbury, b. in Scarboro, Nov.4,1842, m., Jan.29, 1873, Elizabeth Ann Brown, b. in Sanford, Me., Mar.25,1854, dau Asa L. and Eliza A.(Weymouth)Brown.
He was proprietor of the Pillsbury House, Pine Point, Scarboro, Me. He d. there July 30,1918.

Children:-

1. Edward Blanchard Pillsbury, b. in Cape Elizabeth, Me., Oct. 22,1874, m., Dec.23,1901, Elmina Patterson, b. in Lawrence, Mass., Aug.9, ----, dau. of Alonzo and Annie (Huntley)Patterson.
He has always been in the hotel and restaurant business and succesded his father as proprietor of the Pillsbury House.

Children:-
Born in Lawrence.

I. Winslow Huntley Pillsbury, b. Mar.9,1906.
II. Elizabeth Pillsbury, b. Nov.4,1907.

2 1 8

OCTAVIA[6] WATERHOUSE, (John[5], Nathaniel[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Scarboro, Me., Nov.26,1810, married, (Int.May 26) July 1,1830, Stephen Tuttle, born in Saco, Me., Apr.6,1812, son of Stephen and Sally(Bryant) Tuttle.

He was a ship-carpenter. Lived in Scarboro until about 1837 when he removed to Saco, where he lived until his death, Aug.6,1892. His widow died in Saco, Oct.15,1902.

CHILDREN:-

I. John H. Tuttle, b. in Scarboro, Jan.18,1833, m. 1st, Jane Young, b. in Newfield, Me. 2ndly, Lucinda Harmon, b. in Scarboro. 3rd, Apr.22,1882, Mrs. Margaret Shaw, b. in Malone, N.Y., dau. of Owen and Catherine(Donahue)Clarey. She was 40 years old at the time of this marriage.
Mr. Tuttle was a carriage painter and lived in Newfield and Saco, Me., and in Amesbury, Mass. About 1880 he removed to Burlington, VT., where he lived until his death, Nov.22,1904.

Children:-
All by first wife.
Born in Newfield.

1. Lizzie Stara Tuttle, b. May 18,1857, m., Oct.9,1879, Justin Edwards Hobbs, b. in Berwick, Me., Oct.26,1852, son of Nathaniel C. and Elmira(Littlefield)Hobbs.
He is a farmer and they live in Berwick.

Children:-

I. Maurice Edwin Hobbs, b. in Berwick, June 13,1880, m. Marhta ------
II. Gertrude Octavia Hobbs, b. in Dover, N.H., Dec.25, 1882, m. Joseph Saalfrank.
III. Charles Edwin Hobbs, b. in Berwick, Sept.10,1884, m. Thurza ------
IV. Clarence Justin Hobbs, b. in Berwick, June 29,1890, m. and d. Oct.16,1913.

2. Orrin A. Tuttle, m. and lives in Sanford, Me. A painter and has two or three children.

3. Octavia Tuttle, m. ------- Reed. He is a caterer and they live in Fitchburg, Mass. They have two daughters, both nurses, and one son.

4. Jane Tuttle, m. ----- Hill, and lives in Limerick, Me.

II. Sarah Jane Tuttle, b. in Scarboro, Me., Jan.18,1835, m., Aug.9,1866 Samuel Kelley Milliken, b. in Scarboro, June 6,1835,son of Frederick and Mary(Coolbroth)Milliken.
He was a farmer and carpenter and lived in Saco for a time but later removed to Dunstan Landing, Scarboro. He is deceased. His wife d. in Scarboro, Jan.26,1915.

1. Howard Weston Milliken, b. in Saco, Me., June 11,1869, m., Sept.23,1898, Eleanor Mary Carny, b. in Bangor, Me., Aug.11,1871, dau. of John J. and Julia(Sullivan)Carny.
At one time he was a foreman in Burnham & Morrill's canning factory, East Deering, Me.

Child:-

I. Sarah Octavia Tuttle, b. Jan.22,1900, Portland.

2. Mary Coolbroth Milliken, b. in Scarboro, Nov.9,1870, m., Aug. 22,1912, Willie Fairfield Seavey, b. in Scarboro, Nov.30 1869, son of Thomas and Melissa(Leavitt)Seavey.
In 1917 he was a farmer and fisherman and lived at Dunstan Landing, Scarboro.

No children.

III. Stephen Tuttle, b. in Scarboro, Nov.6,1836, m., Mar.28,1862, Eunice Churchill Webster, b. in Cape Elizabeth, Me., Mar.4,1839, dau. of George C. and Elmira C.(Sawyer)Webster.
He was a ship-carpenter and farmer. Lived for a time in Saco and Cape Elizabeth but later removed to Lyman, Me. He d. in Kittery, Me., Dec.28,1890. His widow d. in Salem, Mass., June 10,1902.

Children:-

1. Franklin Tuttle, b. in Saco, Apr,22,1863, m. Lillias Haines.
He was a teamster and lived in Saco, where he d. Jan.10, 1899. His widow d. in Saco, Oct.11,1904.

No children.

2. Ephraim Webster Tuttle, b. in Saco, Nov.1,1864, m., Jan.12, 1883, Alvay Anna Rounds, b. in Saco, July 4,1861, dau. of William W. and Isabel(Patterson)Rounds.
At one time he was employed by the York Corp. Saco, but later was an employe at the Saco-Lowell Machine shop, in Biddeford, Me.

Children:-
Born in Saco.

I. Edwin Murch Tuttle, b. June 16,1884, m. Maude Ethel Libbie.
II. Ralph Summer Tuttle, b. Oct.26,1898.

3. Asa Tuttle, b. Saco, d.

4. Wyman Joseph Tuttle, b. May 31,1868, m. Nellie Ponoyer. They live in Dorchester, Mass.

No children.

5. Emma Tuttle, b. and d. in Cape Elizabeth.

6. Ervin Elisha Tuttle, b. in Cape Elizabeth, Me., Dec.17,1872, m. Roxanna Johnson and lives in Saco, Me. She is deceased.

Children:-

Roy, Eunice and Althea.

7. Almira Addie Tuttle, b. in Cape Elizabeth, Nov.10,1875, m. Alroy D. Hussey, and lives in Salem, Mass.

Children:-

Cora, William, and Daniel.

8. Robert Ingersol Tuttle, b. in Cape Elizabeth, May 30,1878, d. July 31,1887, Saco.

9. Charles Pillsbury Tuttle, b. in Saco, Mar.31,1882, m. Grace Brown and lives in Saco.

Children:-

Phyllis and Jeannette.

IV. Emily Tuttle, b. in Scarboro, May 11,1839, m., July 1,1859, George Webster, b. in Cape Elizabeth, Sept.9,1836, son of George and Elmira(Sawyer)Webster.
In early life he commanded coasting vessels but later became a farmer. He lived in Saco and Cape Elizabeth and d. in Bridgton, Me., June 26,1881. His widow d. in Saco, Dec.16,1913.

Children:-

1. Sarah Ellen Webster, b. in Saco, Apr.10,1860, m. about 1890, Charles Hearn, of Saco, and d. in Newton, Mass., Dec. 1890 or 91.
He was a machinist.

No children.

2. Willie Henry Webster, b. in Capw Elizabeth, Aug.28,1862, m. Mrs. Inez Seavey, widow of John Seavey. Her maiden name was Tuttle.
He was a brick-mason and they lived in Saco where he d. July 1903. She later m. Harry Chamberlain.

No children.

3. Mira Gertrude Webster, b. Jan.17,1867, Cape Elizabeth, d. Oct.4,1874, Bridgton, Me.

4. Katie Florence Webster, b. in Cape Elizabeth, Me., Aug.4,1869, m., Apr.4,1888, Charles Francis Pugsley, b. in Scarboro, Me., Feb. 1851, son of Francis and Martha(Milliken)Pugsley.
He was a tinsmith and lived at Pine Point, Scarboro, and later at Saco, Me., where he d. June 23,1914.

Children:-

I. Ralph Augustus Pugsley, b. Dec.22,1889, Scarboro, m. 1st, Mary Alice Henderson; 2ndly, Ethel M. Lord.
II. Raymond Pugsley.
III. Ruth Pugsley, m. ---- Lane.
IV. Harold Pugsley.
V. Mary Pugsley.
VI. Abbie Pugsley.

5. Edith Webster, b. July 17,1872, Cape Elizabeth, d. Aug.21, 1872, Cape Elizabeth.

6. Emma Webster, (twin) b. July 17,1872, Cape Elizabeth, d. Dec. 25,1872, Cape Elizabeth.

7. George Albert Webster, b. in Cape Elizabeth, July 30,1873, m. Aug. 1904, Beatrice Barrett.
He is a telegraph operator and they live in Worcester, Mass.

Child:-

I. Ardella Emily Webster.

8. Abbie Louisa Webster, b. in Bridgton, Me., Nov.9,1874, m., May 8,1898, Percy Endsworth Woodman, b. in Salmon Falls, Me., Feb.29,1872, son of William F. and Sarah H.(Cousin) Woodman.
He is a painter by trade, but is now in the grocery business at Pine Point, Scarboro, Me. At one time was Postmaster.

No children.

~~8. Harry Longfellow Webster~~
9. Daniel Perley Webster, b. Dec.17,1877, Bridgton, d. Jan.28, 1879, Bridgton.

10. Harry Longfellow Webster, b. in Bridgton, July 26,1880, m., Lydia Powers, of Plymouth, Mass.
He is a jeweller and has lived in Plymouth, Mass., Portsmouth, N.H., and Saco, Me.

No children.

V. Elisha Perkins Tuttle, b. in Saco, May 6,1843, m., Ellen Long.
He was a carriage blacksmith. Lived in Saco for a time but later removed to Burlington, Vt.

Children:-

1. Elsie Tuttle, m. ----- Lamphrey, and lived in Salisbury, N.H.

2. Frederick Tuttle, b. prob. Burlington.

3. Blanche Tuttle , b. prob. Burlington.
4. Ada Tuttle, b. prob. Burlington.

VI. Katherine Foss Tuttle, b. in Saco, Me., Dec.20,1846, m., June 3, 1870, George Albert Grant, b. in Durham, Me., Sept.11,1850, son of Amaziah and Dorcas(Robinson)Grant.
He was a shoemaker but later became a flagman for the Boston & Maine Ry. They live in Saco.

Children:-

1. Charles Henry Grant, b. in Saco, Jan.1,1872, m., Aug.28,1900, Mrs. Catherine Francis Griffin, widow of Luther B. Griffin, and dau. of Albert and Abby(Day)Day. She was b. in Cornish, Me., Aug.3,1868.
Mr. Grant was a farmer and lived in North Berwick, Me., where he d. Feb.24,1912. In 1917 his widow was living in Detroit, Mich.

No children.

2. Edith Mae Grant, b. in Saco, Oct.20,1877, m., June 5,1901, Dean Judson Tolman, b. in Harrison, Me., Dec.23,1873, son of Charles E. and Martha O.(Richardson)Tolman.
He is a travelling adjuster for the New Eng. Tel. Co.
His wife d. in Saco, Apr.12,1915.

3. Payson Albert Grant, b. in Saco, Apr.22,1880, m., Sept.16, 1903, Emma Louise Stone, b. in Haverhill, Mass., Mar.18, 1876, dau. of George F. and Evelyn M.(Keays)Stone.
At one time he was baggage master for the Boston & Maine Ry., Rollinsford, Junc. N.H.

Children:-
Born in Rollinsford.

I. Charles Malcolm Grant, b. Feb.24,1906.
II. Leighton Stone Grant, b. Feb.20,1909.
III. Helen Norton Grant, b. Jan.26,1914.

VII. Edmund Perkins Tuttle, b. in Saco, Oct.4,1849, m., Oct.27,1869, Lucy Ellen Haines, b. in Biddeford, Me., Feb.24,1845, dau. of Arthur and Catherine(Merrill)Haines.
He was a carpenter and lived in Saco. D. Feb.13,1921.

Children:-

1. Arthur Haines Tuttle, b. in Saco, Dec.21,1875, m., ~~Sept.~~ ~~(day)~~ ~~(month day)~~ 1904, Pearl Morse Emerson, b. in Biddeford, Me., May 1,1887, dau. of James and Mary(Frost) Emerson.
He is a carpenter and they live in Saco.

Children:-
Born in Saco.

I. Gerald Emerson Tuttle, b. Jan.9,1905.
II. Ena Natalie Tuttle, b. Sept.9,1907.
III. Esther Irene Tuttle, (twin) b. Sept.9,1907.
IV. Ormond Arhtur Tuttle, b. June 1,1914.

2 1 9

SARAH[6] WATERHOUSE,(John[5], Nathaniel[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Scarboro, Me., July 23,1814, married, Nov.26,1834,(Scar. rec.) Jonathan Libby Jr., born in Scarboro, Nov.9,1798.

He was a farmer and lived at Dunstan Landing, Scarboro, where he died Jan.29,1888. He was a representative to the Legislature 1860-61. His widow died in Scarboro, Apr.2,1888.

CHILDREN:-

I. Elizabeth Libby, b. in Scarboro, Apr.2,1835, m., May 2, ? Albus R. Pickett, and d. Jan.4,1864.

No children.

II. Albert Libby, b. in Scarboro, May 26,1841, m., May 1875, Catherine Harmon, dau. of Cyrus and Elizabeth A.(Newcomb)Harmon. He was a railroad employee and d. Apr.19,1877. She is dec.

Children:-

1. Ethel Elbertha Libby, b. Jan.4,1877, d. Oct.23,1881.

III. George Henry Libby, b. Feb.1,1849, Scarboro. In 1914 he was living in Scarboro, unm.

2 2 0

FREDERICK[6] WATERHOUSE,(John[5], Nathaniel[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Scarboro, Me., June 10,1816, married, Mar.14,(Int. Feb.23,1849) 1850, Hannah Coolbroth Milliken, born in Scarboro, Jan.29,1828, dau. of Cyrus and Rebecca(Coolbroth)Milliken.

In early life he was a ship-builder with his father. In 1842 he had a

vessel on the stocks at Scottow's Hill. In 1847 he built a barque at "the mouth of the river." (Dunstan). He later went into the wood business and finally became a farmer. Always lived in Scarboro, where he died, Sept.19,1876. His widow died in Scarboro, Jan.14,1899.

CHILDREN:-

412. I. Horace M. Waterhouse, born June 15,1851, Scarboro.

413. II. Elbridge Leavitt Waterhouse, born Jan.29,1856, Scarboro.

III. Etta Anna Waterhouse, born in Scabboro, Apr.20,1859, married, June 16,1883, Joshua Dodge Milliken, born in Scarboro, Nov. 20,1854, son of Sewall and Amanda(Clark)Milliken. He is a farmer and they live in Scarboro.

No children.

2 2 1

JOHN[6] NELSON WATERHOUSE,(John[5], Nathaniel[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Scarboro, Me., Dec.16,1818, Scarboro rec. say 1817, married about 1840, Eunice McKenney, born in Portland, Me. 1825.
He was a blacksmith and lived at Scottow's Hill, Scarboro, where he died Aug.16,1870, age 53. His wife died in Scarboro, Apr,7,1850, age 25, Scar.rec.

CHILDREN:-

I. Ivory Waterhouse, born Feb.6,1841, Scarboro. He was lost at sea while on a voyage to the West Indies.

414. II. Gardner J. Waterhouse, born Dec.25,1844, Scarboro.

2 2 2

OLIVE[6] HARMON WATERHOUSE,(Richard[5], Nathaniel[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Scarboro, Me., July 17,1802, married first, Nov.28,1821, Rufus Carter, born in Scarboro, Aug.20,1789, son of Richard and Jane

(McKenney)Carter. He was a carpenter and farmer and lived in Scarboro, where he died, Nov.3,1834. She married secondly, June 3,1838, Benjamin Andrews, born in Limington, Me., July 9,1798, son of Isaac and Elizabeth (Warren)Andrews.

He was a farmer and lived in Scarboro, where he died, Nov.14,1875. His widow died in Saco, Me., (burned to death) Feb.2,1883.

CHILDREN:-

I. Hiram Carter, b. July 10,1822, Scarboro, d. July 29,1827, Scarboro.

II. Richard Waterhouse Carter, b. in Scarboro, Me., May 16,1824, m., Dec.9,1846, Lemira Wheaton Manchester, b. in Westport Point, Mass., Feb.22,1829, dau. of Hercules and Abbie E.(Tripp)Manchester.
He learned the trade of a ship-carpenter at Portland, Me., but later went on whaling voyages and was advanced until he became first officer. He sailed mostly from New Bedford, Mass. He afterwards worked at his trade and d. in Lawrence, Mass., Feb. 10,1866. His widow d. in New Bedford, Mass., Nov.8,1902.

Children:-

1. James Hiram Carter, b. in Westport Point, June 17,1848, m., Wilday Moore. Possibly m. a 2nd time.
He was a carpenter and at one time was in California.

Children:-

I. Pearl I. Carter, m., Dec.17,1889, Irving L. Perry.
II. Son. Was drowned.

2. Olevia H. Carter, b. Jan.3,1853, Westport, d. Jan.10,1860, Westport Point.

3. Edward Pillsbury Carter, b. in Lawrence, Mass., June 19,1865, m., 1883, Susan Maria Lincoln, b. in New Bedford, Mass., Oct.2,1862, dau. of Ellery C. and Betsey J.(Allen)Lincoln.
He was foreman of a room in a silver-plating establishment in New Bedford. Later he held the same position in plants in several places but about 1909 he removed to a farm at Warehouse Point, Conn., where they now reside.

Children:-
Born in New Bedford.

I. Frederick Waterhouse Carter, b. Jan.5,1884, m., 1902, Mary Ella Tedsen, b. in Fall River, Mass., July 10,1880.
II. Susie Maud Carter, b. Apr.1,1887, m., Nov.28,1907, Lewis Fellows Hart, b. in Forestville, Conn., May 26,1885.

III. Harold Richard Carter, b. Apr.10,1896. He is a farmer and lives at home, unm.

III. Julia Ann Carter, b. Apr.22,1827, Scarboro, d. Aug.29,1828, Scarboro.

IV. Julia Ann Carter, b. June 10,1829, Scarboro, m. Edward T. Pillsbury, whose family see.

V. Caroline Augusta Carter, b. in Scarboro, Me., Feb.18,1831, m., July 4,1864, Francis Asbury King, b. in Scarboro, Apr.1,1823, son of Cyrus and Hannah(Carter)King.
He was a carpenter and lived in Saco, Me., where he d. June 23, 1883. His widow d. in Buxton, Me., Dec.9,1908.

Children:-

1. Elizabeth Florence King, b. in Saco, Aug.11,1865, m., Oct.4, 1888, Lincoln Alvin Fairfield, b. in Kennebunkport, Me., Mar.19,1858, son of Nahum and Louisa(Seavey)Fairfield.
He was in the teaming business and lived in Saco, but d. in Buxton, Me., Nov.6,1908.

Children:-
Born in Saco.

I. Ethel May Fairfield, b. July 31,1889, m., June 25, 1908, Alexander Henderson.
II. Edward Alphonso Fairfield, b. July 9,1892, m., Sept. 18,1917, Gladys Francesca Bailey.
III. Wilbur Francis Fairfield, b. July 24,1894, m., June 25,1914, Mary E. Smart.
IV. Loring Richard Fairfield, b. Dec.28,1895, m., June 5,1919, Bertha May Mason. He was drafted in the World War, 44Co, 151 Depot Brigade, Camp Devens. Discg. Dec.5,1918.

2. Juliaette King, b. Dec.21,1868, Saco, d. Aug.3,1870, Saco.

VI. Elias Bradbury Carter, b. in Scarboro, Mar.11,1833, m., Feb.28,1859, Mary Abbie Rounds, b. in Gray, Me., Aug.12,1835, dau. of Charles and Mehitable(Harmon)Rounds.
He was a farmer and lived in Scarboro. His wife d. in Scarboro, Oct.4,1886.

Children:-

1. Althea Carter, b. in Scarboro, Aug.23,1860, m., May 16,1877, Henry T. Woods, b. in Harrison, Me., May 1,1856, son of Peter and Mary(Kimball)Woods.
He is a brick-mason, by trade, and was employed by the Portland Co. Later he was in the grocery business.

Children:-

I. Gertrude E. Woods, b. Nov.20,1878, Scarboro.

II. Henry H. Woods, b. Jan.30,1889, Portland, Me.

2. Wendell H. Carter, b. in Scarboro, June 11,1862, m. Grace

Place, of South Portland, Me.
He is a brick-mason and has lived in Cape Elizabeth, and Old Orchard, Me. Lived at one time in Boston, Mass.

VII. Rufus Carter, b. in Scarboro, Me., Apr.28,1835, m. Apr.27,1861, Tryphenia H. King, b. in Trenton, Me., Apr.5,1840, dau. of James and Betsey(Googins)King.
He was a carpenter and lived in Lawrence, Mass., for about twenty years. The rest of his life he has been a farmer and lived in Scarboro, where he d. Sept.4,1908. His widow d. in Scarboro, Apr.4,1909.

Children:-

1. Smith Waterhouse Carter, b. in Lawrence, Aug.19,1865, m., Dec.7,1905, Florence Howe Colby, b. in Hancock, Me., Jan.12,~~1831~~ 1871, dau. of Aaron L. and Pauline A.(Smith) Colby.
He is a carpenter and lives in Scarboro.

Children:-
Born in Scarboro.

I. Fred Stewart Carter, b. Jan.14,1907.
II. Carolyn Lilla Carter, b. Mar.29,1909.

2. Albert Marshall Carter, b. in Lawrence, Oct.24,1869, m. 1st, June 16,1896, Nellie Milliken, b. in Portland, Me. Aug.16,1875, dau. of Frank W. and Elizabeth E.(LeBreton) Milliken. She d. in Portland, Jan.18,1910, and he m. 2ndly, Mrs. Eleanor Batchelder.
He is a barber and lives in Portland.

Child:-

I. Elizabeth King Carter, b. Dec.19,1904.

3. Lucy May Carter, b. Sept.18,1874, Lawrence, d. Nov.2,1875, Lawrence.

4. Herbert Delmont Carter, b. in Lawrence, Nov.3,1876, m. Mrs. Grace Grimmer, nee Greeley.
They live in Bridgeport, Conn.

No children.

VIII. Harriet Andrews, b. in Scarboro, Me., Sept.8,1839, m., Jan.1,1871, William Henry Webster, b. in Manchester, N.H., Feb.28,1833, son of Israel and Catherine(Folsom)Webster.
He was a farmer in Iowa some four years before the war. He enlisted in Co E, 4th N.H. Reg. and served through the Civil War. He afterwards became a farmer and fish dealer and lived in Scarboro, where he d. Dec.24,1896. His widow d. in Scarboro, Dec.26,1912.

Children:-
Born in Scarboro.

1. Infant son b. and d.

2. Kate Folsom Webster, b. July 12,1872, Scarboro, Me., d., unm., Sept.14,1892, Scarboro.

3. Olive Andrews Webster, b. in Scarboro, Nov.1,1873, m., Oct. 25,1901, Addison Alonzo Laughton, b. in Bristol, Me., May 24,1855, son of John and Dorinda(Tarr)Laughton. She was his second wife.
He kept a news-stand and variety store. Was also in the fish business for a time. Is now a mail carrier in Scarboro, where he lives. Lived at one time in Portland, Me.

Children:-

I. Norman Webster Laughton, b. May 30,1903, Portland.
II. Kenneth Melville, Laughton, b. Apr.1,1913, Scarboro.

IX. Meribah Andrews, b. in Scarboro, Dec.18,1842, m., May 26,1864, Samuel Rounds, b. in Auburn, Me., Aug.26,1840, son of Charles and Mehitable(Harmon)Rounds.
He was a shoemaker and lived in Scarboro.

Children:-

1. Fanny Libby Rounds, b. in Scarboro, Feb.27,1865, m. 1st, Dec.2,1883, Seth J. Berry, b. in Saco, Me., Apr.7,1855, son of Seth S. and Ellen(Rhodes)Berry.
He was a carpenter and lived in Saco. She m. 2ndly, Sept.12,1896, Howard Frank Harris, b. in Biddeford, Me., June 19,1875, son of Charles and Julia A(Guildford)Harris.
He drove a Standard Oil team in Rumford Falls, Me., at one time. His wife d. in Portland, Apr.8,1914.

No children.

2. Bertha Mabel Rounds, b. in Scarboro, Sept.17,1878, m. 1st, July 3,1902, James R. King, b. in Calais, Me., Dec.21, 1842, son of Joseph and Elizabeth King.
He was a bookkeeper and lived in Saco. She m. 2ndly, June 26,1914, Elmer Ansil Tasker, b. in Madison, N.H., May 22,1877, son of John T. and Elizabeth M.(Ross)Tasker.He is a contractor and builder and they resided at Ocean Park, Old Orchard, Me., ~~where she dx~~ She d. in Biddeford, Me., Oct.10,1920.

Child:-

I. Robert Lincoln King, b. May 29,1903, Saco.

2 2 3

MINERVA[6] WATERHOUSE,(Richard[5], Nathaniel[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Scarboro, Me., Aug.1,1807, married, Sept.15,1833, Ephriam Berry,

born in Scarboro, Me., Oct.9,1810, son of John and Olive(Libby)Berry. At one time he was the proprietor of a brick-yard in Portland, Me. Also kept a tavern on Portland St. in Portland. At the time of his death he was a butcher. He lived in Scarboro, Deering and Portland. He died Dec.28,1845. His widow died in Portland, Dec.9,1884.

CHILDREN:-

I. Frances Ellen Berry, b. in Portland, Aug.25,1834, m., July 23,1856, George Whitefield Noyes, b. in Portland, Feb.11,1830, son of George N. and Judith(Attwick)Noyes.
He was a mason, by trade, and lived in Portland, Me. and Cambridge, Mass. He d. in Portland, July 13,1910, His widow d. in Boston,(Brighton) Sept.13,1919.

Children:-

1. Clarence Franklin Noyes, b. in Portland, Mar.19,1857, m., Sept.14,1893, Mary Lavinia Elliott, b. in Nova Scotia, Dec.29,1861, dau. of Israel and Mary E.(Messenger)Elliott.
He is a postman and resides in Brighton,(Boston) Mass.

Child:-

I. Mabel Frances Noyes, b. Dec.5,1898. Unm. and lives at home.

2. Evvie Josephine Noyes, b. in Portland, Sept.10,1861, m. Bernard Fritz.
He was a carpenter and they lived in Boston, where he d. She d. in Allston, (Boston) Mass., Jan.24,1891.

Child:-

I. Carl Fritz. Unm. and lives in Boston.

3. George Edward Noyes, b. July 23,1874, Cambridge, Mass., d. Sept.4,1877, Cambridge.

II. Elizabeth Waterhouse Berry, b. in Westbrook, Me., Oct.29,1835, m. Albert M. Langmaid, b. in Lee, N.H., Aug.1,1828, son of Samuel and Elizabeth(Woodman)Langmaid.
He was a blacksmith and after his marriage lived in Portland, where he d. Aug.4,1877. His widow d. in Portland, Mar.26,1910.

Children:-

1. Frank Smith Langmaid, b. in Portland, Oct.8,1856, m., Sept. 12,1881, Hattie May Pearson, b. in Calais, Me., Aug.2, 1861, dau. of Robert J. and Fannie(Garnett)Pearson.
He is a blacksmith and lived in Westboro, Mass., Scarboro, Me., and several other places. In May 1913 he removed to Girdletree, Md., where he has since resided.

Children:-

I. Frank Henry Langmaid, b. Dec.23,1882, Portland, Me. Lives at home unm.

II. Gertrude Alice Langmaid, b. in Portland, Mar.6, 1884, m. 1st, George N. Damon and 2ndly, Edgar Powell.

III. Florence Bell Langmaid, b. Mar.6,1891, m. William Bowen.

IV. William Augustus Langmaid, b. July 2,1897.

V. Viola Lowell Langmaid, b. Mar.10,1905. (Adptd.)

2. Eugene Berry Langmaid, b. in Portland, Aug.8,1863, m. Rose Hadlock, of Cumberland Mills, Me.
He was a manufacturer of gasolene engines at one time and lives in Portland.

No children.

3. Albert W. Langmaid, b. Mar.4,1867, Portland, d. Jan.22,1869, Portland.

III. Hester Ann Berry, b. in Portland, July 19,1837, m.,at Westbrook, Me. Samuel Shaw, b. in Standish, son of Samuel and Polly(Phinney) Shaw. She was his second wife, and d. in Standish. Me., Jan.22, 1888.
He was a farmer and lived most of his life in Standish, where he d. Mar.3,1904.

Children:-

1. Frederick Augustus Shaw, b. in Westbrook, Me., Aug.28,1867, m. Myra A. Rand, and lives in Gorham Me.

Child:-

I. Everett Samuel Shaw.

2. Nellie Ada Shaw. b. in Westbrook, Me., Aug.9,1872, m., Oct. 21,1900, Herbert Leroy Rich, b. in Gorham, Me., June 23, 1868, son of David and Harriett(Davis)Moore. He was adopted by Granville M. Rich.
He was a railroad employee and d. in Standish, Mar.10, 1913. His family resides at Sebago Lake, Me.

Children:-

I. Infant son, b. ~~and~~ d. Aug.23,1901, Roxbury,(Boston) Mass., d. Aug.26,1901, Roxbury.

II. Harold William Rich, b. Dec.8,1902, Roxbury.

III. Ralph Moore Rich, b. Dec.18,1904, Standish.

IV. Chester Grenville Rich, b. Dec.2,1906, Standish.

V. Herbert Raymond Rich, b. Nov.7,1908, Standish.

3. William Edmund Shaw, b. Jan.27,1875, Westbrook, d., prob., Feb.5,1893, Standish.

IV. Augustus Willard Berry, b. in Westbrook, July 19,1839, m., Dec.10, 1868, Sarah Elizabeth Milliken, b. in Westbrook, Nov.4,1846, dau. of Charles and Eliza(Chellis)Milliken.

He was coal and wood dealer in Portland, Me., where he d. Dec.9, 1895. His widow d. in Portland, Apr.29,1912.

Children:-

1. Annie May Berry, b. in Portland, Sept.28,1869, m., Sept.15, 1887, William Henry Holt, b. in Portland, Feb.20,1866, son of Azel and Emily(Jones)Holt.
He was a car inspector and they lived in Portland. She m. 2ndly, Apr.13,1908, Nathan Clifford, Somerville, Me., Aug.4,1866, son of Peter and Hannah(Allen)Clifford.
He is a stationary engineer and lives in Yarmouth, Me.

Child:-

I. Florence May Holt, b. in Portland, June 30,1888, m., June 21,1902, Arthur Henry Bonney.

2. Albert Augustus Berry, b. in Portland, June 11,1871, m., Sept.5,1894, Delana Olive Emerson, b. in Portland, July 12,1875, dau. of Albert L. and Lizzie(Brackett)Emerson.
He is a teamster and they live in Portland.

Children:-
Born in Portland.

I. Ralph Willard Berry, b. Aug.7,1896.
II. Elma Winifred Berry, b. July 29,1899.
III. Alice Elizabeth Berry, b. Sept.30,1902.
IV. Everett Wesley Berry, b. Aug.6,1905.

3. Francis Berry, b. in Portland, July 13,1873, m., May 1898, Edith Hannaford, b. in Cape Elizabeth, Me., dau. of Franklin and Mary(Small)Hannaford. She d. in Cape Elizabeth, June 27,1916.
He is a farmer and lives in Cape Elizabeth.

No Children.

4. Alice Florence Berry, b. in Portland, Mar.3,1878, m., Mar. 10,1898, Eugene Decker, b. in Clinton, Me., Dec.18,1877, son of Llewellyn and Caroline(Staples)Decker.
He is a clerk and they reside in Portland.

No children.

5. Ernest Willard Berry, b, in Portland, Feb.18,1886, m., May 20, 1908, Jane Maria Gough, b. in ~~Kanderry~~, ~~N.Sx~~,x Londonderry, N.S., Apr.12,1889, dau. of George and Sarah A. (Andrews)Gough.
He is a yard brakeman for the Portland Terminal Co. and lives in Portland.

No children.

6. Hattie Gertrude Berry, b. in Portland, Mar.1,1888, m., June 26,1912, Charles Fremont Burns, b. in Portland, Sept.24, 1884, son of Charles and Ernestine(Brown)Burns.

He is a clerk and they reside in Portland. Me.

Child:-

I. Alice Elizabeth Burns, b. June 15,1913, Portland.

V. Henrietta Berry, b. in Portland, Oct.20,1841, m., May 28,1865, Whitmore Retire Garland, b. in Ellsworth, Me., Nov.24,1836, son of George and Hannah(Maddox)Garland.
He was a police officer in Portland, where they lived and where he d. Feb.11,1914. His widow d. in ~~Portland~~ Augusta, Me., Nov.23,1917.

Children:-

1. George Alfred Garland, b. Apr.11,1866, Portland, d. Aug.7, 1868, Portland.
2. Charles Clayton Garland, b. in Portland,,Nov.4,~~1821~~ 1871, m., Mildred Anna Emerson, b. in Portland, Apr.10,1877, dau. of Albert L. and Lizzie(Brackett)Emerson.
He grad. from the Portland High School in 1890. Attended Westbrook Seminary, Portland, and then took a two years preparatory course at Kents Hill Seminary. He entered Boston University, in Sept.1894, and grad. in June 1897. He has held pastorates in Nashua, Claremont and Concord, N.H., and in Haverhill, WinthropSt, Boston, and the Bethel Church in East Boston, where he is at present, 1921. While in Concord he was Chaplin of the State Legislature in 1910-11 and of the State Constitutional Convention in 1912. He was a delegate to the General Conference of the M.E. Church in 1916.

Children:-

I. Ruth Mildred Garland, b. in Portland, May 1,1894, m., Sept.29,1915, Herbert W. Rainie, of Concord.
II. Dorothy Lena Garland, b. May 25,1896, Portland, d. Dec.28,1898, Nashua, N.H.
III. Esther Louise Garland, b. Jan.21,1898, Nashua.
IV. Roger Emerson Garland, b. Dec.24,1900, Nashua.
V. Philip Lincoln Garland, b. Feb.12,1902, Claremont.
VI. Miriam Olive Garland, b. Jan.29,1904, Claremont.
VII. Malcolm Whitmore Garland, b. Dec.21,1905, Claremont.
VIII. Gilbert Clayton Garland, b. Sept.10,1912, Concord.

VI. Marcena Berry, b. July 6,1845, Portland, d. Nov.14,1846, Portland.

224

EUNICE[6]M. WATERHOUSE,(Richard[5], Nathaniel[4], Joseph[3], Timothy,[2]Richard[1],)

born in Scarboro, Me., Oct.15,1810, married, Oct.21,(Int. Sept.8,)1832, Charles Carl Pillsbury, born in Scarboro, Nov.3,1810, son of Jonathan and Shuah(Milliken)Pillsbury.

He was a ship-carpenter and with the exception of a few years in Biddeford and Portland, Me., lived all his life in Scarboro, where he died, July 28,1893. He was a member and Steward in the Methodist Church for many years. His ~~xidex~~ wife died in Scarboro, Feb.16,1890.

CHILDREN:-

I. Edward T. Pillsbury, b. in Scarboro, Jan.29,1855, m., Jan.16,1877, Orrin Rollins, b. in Rollinford, N.H., Aug.12,1841.
~~He is a locomotivexengineer on the Boston and Maine Ry. and livesxin Saco. His wife d. July 1917.~~
He was a blacksmith. Served in the Navy during the Civil War. He d. in Newburyport, ~~Childxmmxx~~ Mass., July 20,1872. His widow d. in Portland, July 4,(records say 7,)1916.

Children:-

1. Alice P. Pillsbury, b. in Scarboro, Jan.29,1855, m., Jan.16 1877, Orrin Rollins, b. in Rollinsford, N.H., Aug.12, 1841.
He was a locomotive engineer on the Boston and Maine Ry. and lives in Saco, Me. His wife d. July 1917.

Child:-

I. Arthur Hampton Rollins, b. in Biddeford, Me., Jan.1, 1880, 1916, Mary Robinson.

2. Clara Pillsbury, b. in Scarboro, Sept.26,1861, m., Mar.1, 1888, Frank O. Dearing, b. in Biddeford, Apr.17,1862, son of John M. and Susan(Knight)Dearing.
He was an undertaker in Saco for some time but about Dec. 1892 removed to Portland, where he became foreman at the Union Station. His wife d. in Portland, Aug.14 1920.

No children.

II. George Washington Pillsbury, b. in Scarboro, Me., Nov.17,1834, m., Oct.26,1856, Statira Staples, b. in Limington, Me., Aug.4,1834 dau. of John M. and Anna(Libby)Staples.
He was a farmer and carpenter and lived in Scarboro, where he d. Nov.3,1887. Hid widow was living in 1921.

Children:-

1. William Forest Pillsbury, b. in Scarboro, Aug.9,1857, m., June 22,1882, Martha Elizabeth Larrabee, b. in Gorham, Me., Mar.25,1853, dau. of James G. and Elizabeth S. (Pike)Larrabee.

In his early life he was a school teacher. He is now a farmer and since his marriage has lived in Gorham, Me. He was for several years one of the County Commissioners for Cumberland County. His wife d. Nov. 20,1920.

Children:-

I. George James Pillsbury, b. July 19,1890, m., Apr. 8,1914, Edna May Hamblen.
II. Elizabeth Larrabee Pillsbury, b. Nov.18,1891, m., Aug.6,1914, G. Manning Dyer.

2. Sarah Elizabeth Pillsbury, b. in Scarboro, Me., Mar.10,1859, m., June 14,1879, George Albert Remick, b. in Portland, Me., July 20,1852, son of John and Eliza A.(Hill)Remick.
He is a patern maker. Lived in Methuen, Mass., for a time but later removed to East Braintree, Mass. where he now lives. His wife d. in Braintree, Mar.8,1918.

Children:-

I. Josiah Remick, b. in Scarboro, Aug.5,1880, m., Oct.29,1910, Fanny R. Barker.
II. Walter Leigh Remick, b. Jan.19,1883, Methuen. Unm.
III. Charles Kinsman Remick, b. in Methuen, Dec.6,1884, m., Feb.8,1905, Emma F. Walsh.
IV. Homer George Remick , , b. Oct.6,1886, Methuen.
V. John Remick, b. May 13,1888, Methuen.
VI. Clifton Pillsbury Remick, b. in Methuen, June 3, 1891, m. Iva Hoyt.
VII. Donald Cameron Remick, b. May 8,1898, Methuen.

3. Elbridge Staples Pillsbury, b. in Scarboro, May 20,1861, m. Susie Tarbell
He was the Supt. of a pulp mill at Pejepscot, Me., and d. in Portland, Me., Nov.17,1909.

No children.

4. Anna Pillsbury, b. Aug.20,1865, Scarboro, d., unm., June 29,1903.

5. George Melville Pillsbury, b. in Scarboro, July 10,1867, m., Aug.21,1893, Rose E. Wakely, b. in Amesbury, Mass., Oct.11,1873, dau. of Sidney and Emma(White)Wakely.
He was a chemist in a paper mill and lived in Santa Cruz, Cali., where he d. Apr.18,1917.

Children:-

I. Beatrice Emma Pillsbury, b. Sept.11,1894, Lisbon Falls. Me., d. Mar.13,1898, Lowell, Mass.
II. Beulah Gertrude Pillsbury, b. in Lisbon Falls, Apr.13,1896, m. Roy Tarlton.
III. Irving Leland Pillsbury, b. Apr.28,1899, Lowell, Mass., d. May 5,1899, Lowell.
IV. Bernard Ernest Pillsbury, b. May 4,1900, Lowell, is deceased.

V. Norman Elbridge Pillsbury, b. July 17,1902, Rumford Falls, Me.

6. Emma Richardson Pillsbury, b. in Scarboro, Me., Dec.6,1869, m., Dec.6,1890, Clifton Waldemar Merrill Blanchard, b. in Pembroke, Mass., Mar.31,1867, son of William F. and Emeline W.(Broad)Blanchard.
He was a school teacher and in 1897 was living in Natick, Mass. His wife d. in Barnstable, Mass., Mar.17, 1892, and he later m. Grace M. Stowell.

Child:-

I. Emma P. Blanchard, b. Mar.3,1892, Barnstable.

7. Lillian Pillsbury, b. in Scarboro, July 17, 1872, m., Aug. 31,1897, Alfred Prentiss Lary, b. in Stony Point, N.J., Mar.4,1870, son of Silas A. and Olive P.(Boothby)Lary.
He is a plumber and they live at Old Orchard, Me.,

Children:-
Born in Old Orchard.

I. Silas Myles Lary, b. Mar.21,1901, d. Dec.21,1915.
II. Elizabeth Staples Lary, b. June 6,1902, d. Feb.6, 1909, Old Orchard.
III. George Alfred Lary, b. Dec.25,1903.
IV. Mahlon Pillsbury Lary, b. Mar.13,1905.
V. William Marcus Lary, b. Dec.27,1908, d. Apr.6, 1912, Old Orchard.
VI. Elbridge Staples Pillsbury Lary, b. Aug.31,1910.

8. Infant daughter, b. Sept.22,1874, Scarboro, d. Sept.24, 1874, Scarboro.

9. John McArthur Pillsbury, b. in Scarboro, Sept.5,1875, m., Sept.18,1901, Edna Bertha Milliken, b. in Scarboro, Apr.1,1876, dau. of Melville I. and Martha A.(Pillsbury)Milliken.
He is a blacksmith and farmer. Lived in Old Orchard several years but about 1903 removed to Scarboro. Was Road Commissioner 1911-12.

Children:-
Born in Scarboro.

I. Arthur Milliken Pillsbury b. Aug.13,1904.
II. Martha Elvira Pillsbury, b. Mar.6,1906.
III. Gerard Theodore Pillsbury, b. Oct.27,1910.

10. Infant son, b. Aug.25, d. Aug.27,1882, Scarboro.

III. Sarah E. Pillsbury, b. July 29,1837, d. Sept.29,1839, Scarboro.

IV.. Emeline Milliken Pillsbury, b. in Scarboro, July 12,1838, m., Nov. 28,1867, William Small Richardson, b. in Limington, Me., June 1,1830, son of Thomas and Nancy(Small)Richardson.
He was a farmer and lived in Limington and Scarboro. He served for three years in the Civil War in Co E, 3rd New Hampshire Vols. He d. in Scarboro, Nov.23,1892. His widow d. in Scarbo-

ro, Me., June 15,1909.

Children:-

1. Henry Howard Richardson, b. in Scarboro, Aug.20,1871, m., July 5,1907, Sena Marguerite Madan, b. in Stirling, N. Y., Mar.31,1880, dau. of Edwin and Clara J.(Quivey)Madan.
He is a Methodist minister and is located at Williston, Vt.

Children:-

I. Muriel Emeline Richardson, b. May 25,1908, Durham, Me.
II. Eunice Clara Richardson, b. May 31,1909, Parsonsfield, Me.
III. Sena Reta Richardson, b. June 9,1912, Sun Prairie, Wis.
IV. Sarah Corinne Richardson, b. Sept.16,1914, Bloomingdale, N.Y. d. Mar.21,1916.
V. Henry Melvin Richardson, b. Jan.26,1917.

2. Sarah Cady Richardson, b. July 14,1873, Scarboro, Is unm. and lives at home, in Scarboro.

3. Edward Malcolm Richardson, b. Oct.18,1876, Scarboro. He is a farmer, unm., and lives on the homestead in Scarboro.

4. Charles Lyman Richardson, b. in Scarboro, Jan.20,1879, m., Sept.10,1901, Amelia C. Roberts. He m., 2ndly, June 18,1919, Eva Esther Perkins, b. in No. Hero, Vt.
He is a farmer and lives in So. Portland, Me.

Child:-

~~I. Charles L. Richardson~~
I. Margaret Adelia Richardson, b. Aug.19,1920.

V. Francis Masure Pillsbury, b. in Scarboro, Feb.21,1841, m. 1st, Oct. 28,1864, Lydia Giddings Illsley, b. in Newbury, Mass., Nov.5, 1844, dau. of Stephen and Susan H.(Carr)Illsley. She d. in Scarboro, Apr.27,1893, and he m. 2ndly, Sept.14,1912, Elvira Cloudman Stevens, b. in Bethel, Me., Feb.10,1860, dau. of Benjamin and Harriet H.(Swift)Stevens.
Mr. Pillsbury was a carpenter by trade. He lived in Newbury, Mass. and So. Newmarket, N.H, and later in Scarboro. About 1894 he removed to Haverhill, Mass., and in 1912 to Saco, Me. He d. in Haverhill, Mass., Dec.4,1915. He enlisted Aug.1861 in Co b, 48th Mass. Reg. and was diccg. Sept.3,1862.

Children:-

1. Frank Illsley Pillsbury, b. in Newbury, Mass., July 24, 1865, m., Apr.18,1889, Eda F. Smith, b. in Newfield, Me., Nov.23,1866, dau. of Bennett and Ellen F.(Bodge) Smith.
He was a breakman and later a fireman on the Maine Cen-

tral Ry. Later he became a police officer in Portland Me., where he d. Apr.13,1908.

No children.

2. Edward Grant Pillsbury, b. in Newbury, Mass., Mar.12,1869, m. Jennie Thompson Dyer.
He is employed in a laundry in Haverhill, Mass.

No children.

3. Maude Lizzie Pillsbury, b. in Newbury, Nov.22,1870, m. Albert Henry Smith.
He is employed in a shoe shop in Newburyport, Mass.

Children:-

I. Ruth Lydia Smith.
II. Francis Eddy Smith.
III. Elizabeth Phyllis Smith.

4. Charles Hazen Pillsbury, b. Sept.6,1872, Newbury. He drove an express team and d., unm., Apr.18,1893, Haverhill.

VI. Martha Ann Pillsbury, b. in Scarboro, Me., Dec.7,1843, m., Dec.7, 1871, Melville Ira Milliken, b. in Scarboro, Sept.12,1837, son of Ira and Ruth L.(Googins)Milliken.
He is a carpenter and farmer and lives in Scarboro. His wife d. in Scarboro, Mar.14,1887.

Children:-

1. Calista Eunice Milliken, b. in Scarboro, Jan.3,1873, m., Nov.23,1892, Frank Edward Morse, b. in Roslindale, Mass., June 13,1868, son of Edward B. and Garafielda (Bisbee)Morse.
He is an upholsterer and they live in Saco, Me.

Children:-

I. Dorothy Martha Morse, b. in Saco, Nov.16,1893, m., Sept.3,1917, Charles Henry Mills, of Oakland, Me. He served in the World War, in the 301st Ammunition Train. Entered at Camp Devens, Mass., Apr.29,1918. Discg. same place Apr.4,1919.
II. Donald Curtis Morse, b. Apr.6,1896, Saco. Unm.
III. Ruth Edna Morse, b. Mar.28,1898, Saco, d. May 16, 1917, Saco.
IV. Katherine Emelyn Morse, b. Apr.22,1903, Saco.
V. Phyllis Frances Morse, b. Mar.7,1909, Biddeford.

2. Oliver Melville Milliken, b. in Scarboro, May 7,1874, m., Oct.10,1906, Lida Ella Harmon, b. in Scarboro, June 5, 1884, dau. of Nelson C. and Nellie L.(Libby)Harmon.
He is a painter, paper-hanger and farmer and lives in Scarboro.

Children:-

I. Ira Melville Milliken, b. May 23,1910, Scarboro.
II. Reta Francis Milliken, b. Sept.6,1913, Scarboro.
III. Ella Marjory Milliken, b. Aug. ,191 Scarboro.

3. Edna Bertha Milliken, b. in Scarboro, Apr.1,1876, m. John M. Pillsbury, see page 1013.

4. Eloise Fiske Milliken, b. in Scarboro, Sept.17,1877, m., Aug.8,1898, Charles Edwin Libby, b. in Portland, Me., Aug.18,1876, son of Richard M. and Georgianna (Libby) Libby.
He is a farmer and lives in Scarboro. Was on a government vessel two years as an electrician.

Children:-
Born in Scarboro.

I. Richard Melville Libby, b. Mar.13,1899.
II. Robert Leon Libby, b. Mar.17,1902.
III. Raymond Kenneth Libby, b. Feb.17,1904, d. Apr.8, 1905, Scarboro.

5. Emelyn Pillsbury Milliken, b. in Scarboro, Mar.11,1881, m., Aug.15,1903, Leon Prescott Dennett, b. in Etna, Me., Nov.10,1879, son of Samuel P. and Victoria M.(Ames) Dennett.
He is a railway mail clerk and they lived in Augusta, Me., where she d. June 13,1919.

Children:-

I. Leona Mae Dennett, b. Mar.24,1904, Scarboro.
II. Marguerite Calista Dennett, b. Jan.5,1906, So. Portland, Me.
III. Roland Mervin Dennett, b. Jan.15,1908, Augusta.
IV. Norman Prescott Dennett, b. Feb.5,1909, Augusta.
V. Gordon Stillman Dennett, b. Sept.19,1910, Augusta.
VI. Stanley Philip Dennett, b. Feb.21,1914, Augusta.
VII. Donald Milliken Dennett, b. June 16,1916,Augusta.
VIII. Carl Augustua Dennett, b. May 2,1918, Agusta.

6. Carl Mervin Milliken, b. Dec.5,1882, Scarboro. Is a farmer and lives in So. Portland, unm.

7. Mattie Elfleda Milliken, b. Feb.2,1887, Scarboro, d. Aug. 1887.

VII. Oliver Smith Pillsbury, b. in Scarboro, Apr.30,1846, m., May 3,1876, Susie Holton Maxwell, b. in Wells, Me., Oct.5,1850, son of Daniel F. and Sarah A.(Littlefield)Maxwell.
He attended Limington and Gorham Academies and taught school in several places. Apr.9,1865 he enlisted in Capt. King's Co from Portland and was discg. May 19,1865. In 1866 he attended Eastmen's business college at Poughkeepsie, N.Y. He began preaching in 1874 as a local,preacher in the Methodist church at Ogunquit , Wells, Me. Joined the Maine Conf. of the M.E. Church in April, 1876, since which time he has served

churches in York, Monmouth, Portland, Me., among other places. He is now retired. He was, for a time, Supervisor of schools in So. Berwick, Me. He lives in Saco, Me.

Children:-

1. Myron Albert Pillsbury, b. Jan.14,1877, Gray, Me. He attended Colby University, Waterville, Me. He is a farmer, unm. and lives at home. Was Mayor of Saco, 1913-14.

2. Merton Garfield Pillsbury, b. in Monmouth, Me., Aug.27, 1881, m., Aug.19,1905, Frances Emma Chaplin, b. July 16,1879, dau. of Charles L. and Amanda M.(Currier) Chaplin.
He is a mill hand and lives in Saco.

Children:-
Born in Saco.

I. Harold Llewellyn Pillsbury, b. Mar.16,1906.
II. Helen Maxwell Pillsbury, b. Apr.21,1907.
III. Elsie May Pillsbury, b. Apr.23,1908.
IV. Ruth Emeline Pillsbury, b. Dec.19,1911.

3. Grace Winthrop Pillsbury, b. in Portland, Me., Aug.27, 1892, m., Sept.1,1920, Edwin Grant Ladd.
He is employed in a factory and lives in Saco.

No children.

VIII. Howard Leavitt Pillsbury, b. in Scarboro, Dec.17,1849, m., July 1, 1872, Celia Meader Foss, b. in Saco, Apr.27,1853, dau. of Joseph and Susan G.(Robinson)Foss.
He is a carpenter and farmer and has always lived in Scarboro.

Children:-

1. Elfleda May Pillsbury, b. in Saco, Sept.28,1872, m. 1st, Eugene Plummer, 2ndly, Walter M. Briggs. Mr. Plummer was a laborer and lived in Scarboro. Mr. Briggs is a farmer and they live in Temple, Me.

Children:-

I. Ernest Leroy Plummer, b. Apr.21,1894, Scarboro.
II. Alice Margaret Plummer, b. Nov.22,1899, Scarboro.
III. Cecil Howard Plummer, b. June 1,1906, Scarboro.
IV. Roger Wade Briggs, b. May 14,1916, Temple, Me.

2. Fred Howard Pillsbury, b. May 19,1874, Scarboro, was drowned July 1,1894, Scarboro.

3. Guy Herbert Pillsbury, b. in Scarboro, Dec.1,1876, m., July 22,1902, Nellie Weston Fogg, b. in Scarboro, Nov.9,1877, dau. of Arthur J. and Susan A.(Carter) Fogg.

He lives in Scarboro, Me.

Children:-
Born in Scarboro.

I. Susie Thelma Pillsbury, b. Dec.14,1906.
II. Mary Cecilia Pillsbury, b. Nov.1,1908.
III. Lois Fogg Pillsbury, b. Oct.24,1910.
IV. Nellie Ruth Pillsbury, b. Feb.3,1913.
V. Flossie Mildred Pillsbury, b. Dec.25,1914, d. Nov.15,1919.
VI. Ethelyn Elfreda Pillsbury, b. July 24,1916.) twins
VII. Carolyn Foss Pillsbury, b. July 24,1916.)

4. Ralph Waldo Pillsbury, b. in Scarboro, Feb.7,1880, m. Susie, dau. of Horace Waterhouse, of Scarboro. See her family.

5. Infant son, b. and d. Dec.25,1883, Scarboro.

6. Susan Amelia Pillsbury, b. Feb.5,1884, Scarboro. Lives at home, unm.

7. Mildred Calista Pillsbury, b. in Scarboro, Sept.22,1886, m., Oct.6,1909, Leslie Preble Graffam, b. in Scarboro, June 10,1888, son of William H. and Delia F.(Powers) Graffam.
He was at one time Assistant to the wire chief of the New Eng. Tel. and Tel. Co. in Augusta Me. Now lives in Waterville, Me.

Children:-

I. Elwyn William Graffam, b. Jan.26,1916, Augusta.
II. Leslie Howard Graffam, b. Mar.26,1920, Waterville.

8. Amy Frances Pillsbury, b. in Scarboro, June 27,1889, m., Oct.26,1910, Wilbur F. Blake, b. in So. Newmarket, N. H., Apr.28,1887, son of Charles R. and Harriett M. (Smith)Blake.
He was employed for a time by the Parrott Heating Co., of Detroit, Mich., and lived there. He now lives in Scarboro.

Children:-

I. Thomas Pillsbury Blake, b. June 22,1911, Detroit.
II. Eleanor Susan Blake, b. May 28,1913, Detroit.
III. Cecilia Harriett Blake, b. Feb.26,1915, Scarboro.
IV. Howard Francis Blake, b. Aug.24,1916, Scarboro.

IX. Charles Wesley Pillsbury, b. in Scarboro, June 13,1851, m., Sept.25, 1882, Mrs. Ella Emerson Miller, widow of George Miller, and dau. of Joseph F. and Emeline(Moore)Farnsworth. She was b. in Lincoln, Mass., July 20,1841.
Mr. Pillsbury studied medicine with Dr. Sturtevant of Scarboro And Dr. Hannaford, of Biddeford, Me. He grad. from Dartmouth Medical School in 1880 and settled in practice at Saco, Me., where he d. Dec.3,1919. His wife d. in Saco, Oct.15,1902.

Children:-

1. Montrose Wesley Pillsbury, b. July 24,1883, Saco, Me., d. Dec.31,1883, Saco. Me.

2. Fritzroy Farnsworth Pillsbury, b. in Scarboro, Me., Jan. 25,1885, m., Nov.15,1907, Ruby May Davis, b. in Saco, Mar.17,1885, dau. of Henry D. and Emma(Goodwin)Davis. He grad. from Thornton Academy 1903, Dartmouth College 1907, Dartmouth Medical School 1909, with degree M.D. He is on the surgical staff of the Lowell Hospital, Lowell, Mass. and a general practitioner in that city.

Children:-

I. Wesley Davis Pillsbury, b. May 19,1915, Lowell.
II. Robert Pillsbury, b. Aug. 1920, Saco. Me.

3. Lucile Elizabeth Pillsbury, b. in Old Orchard, Me., Aug. 14,1889, m., Sept.22,1909, John Adams, b. in Biddeford, Me., Sept.14,1883, son of William and Agnes (Simpson)Adams.
He is a clerk in the employ of the York Mfg. Co. of Saco, in which city they reside.

Children:-
Born in Old Orchard.

I. Charles Wesley Adams, b. July 3,1910.
II. Paul Farnsworth Adams, b. July 13,1913.

4. Leon Montrose Pillsbury, b. in Saco, May 25,1892, m., Sept.17,1912, Helen Madeline Eckert, b. in Dorchester (Boston)Mass., Oct.20,1890, dau. of Valentine and Alice(Cole)Eckert.
He is a carpenter. Removed to Boston in 1911 and to Dedham, Mass., some years later where he now lives.

Children:-

I. Virginia Alice Pillsbury, b. Feb.17,1914, Boston.
II. Charlotte Catherine Pillsbury, b. Mar.26,1915, Boston.
III. Doris

2 2 5

MOSES[6] WATERHOUSE,(Richard[5], Nathaniel[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Scarboro, Me., Nov.11,1814, married, Nov.15,1836, Miranda Carter, born in Scarboro, Jan.21,1816, dau. of Thomas and Sarah(Hazelton)Carter.

Brought up on his father's farm Mr. Waterhouse early showed the mechanical traits natural to the family, and later learned the ship-carpenter's trade. For nearly half his active life he followed this occupation, working both in private and government yards. The rest of his life he was a farmer and always made his home in Scarboro, Me. He was a staunch Republican, in politics, and for years a leading Methodist in his town, holding at times the offices of Class-leader, Steward, and Trustee. Positive in character he was always ready to defend his conception of right at whatever cost. He held the family name in ~~great~~ high esteem and collected and had printed the family record of his great grandfather, Joseph Waterhouse, the first of the name to settle in Scarboro, and several of his descendants. Later research has shown that Mr. Waterhouse was in error in his statements regarding the ancestors of Joseph Waterhouse but the results of his work were exceedingly valuable to the compiler of this genealogy and doubtless preserved some records which would have been unobtainable at a later date. He died in Scarboro, Mar.11,1890. His wife died in Scarboro, May 2,1884.

CHILDREN:-

I. Arthur Waterhouse, born June 26,1837, Scarboro, died July 27, 1838, Scarboro.

II. Sarah H. Waterhouse, born in Scarboro, Nov.29,1838, married Nathaniel, son of Alvin Waterhouse, of Scarboro, whose family see.

415. III. Martha J. Waterhouse, born Aug.1,1840, Scarboro.

IV. Lucy Ann Waterhouse, born Nov.7,1842, Scarboro, died Aug.6, 1844, Scarboro.

V. Amanda Simpson Waterhouse, born in Scarboro, Mar.18,1844, married, Nov.17,1871, Charles Whitman Libby, born in Scarboro Feb.9,1829, son of Shirley and Mary(Libby)Libby.
In early life he was a farmer but later became a trader and postmaster at Scarboro. He followed the sea for some nine years. He always made his home in Scarboro, and was one of the selectmen and assessors for some eleven years. He died in Scarboro Apr.19,1906. His widow died in Newton, Mass., Feb.19,1915.
No children.

VI. Lemyra Manchester Carter Waterhouse, b. in Scarboro, Me., Apr. 14,1847, married, June 9,1869, Charles Baker Garey, born in Saco, Me., Oct.30,1848, son of Samuel and Matilda(Dresser)Garey.
He was a carpenter and builder. Lived in Saco until 1870 when he removed to Newton, Mass., where he lived until his death, July 7,1905. He enlisted in Co I, 1st Me. Cav. and served with this Reg. until his discg. Aug.1,1865.

Children:-

1. Etta Maude Garey, b. May 30,1870, Scarboro, d. Sept. 28,1907, unm., Newton.

II. Ethel Josephine Garey, b. in Newton, Feb.20,1878, m., Aug.22,1899, William J. Henderson, b. in Peru, So. America. He was the son of the British Consul at that place.
Mr. Henderson was a teacher in a high school for a time and later an electrician. His wife d. in Newton, Jan.22,1907.

No children.

VII. Ella Phebe Waterhouse, born in Scarboro, Dec.26,1851, married, Nov.17,~~1871~~ 1871, Eugene Foye, born in Stroudwater, Me., Feb.19,1851, son of Jonathan and Mary C.(Milliken) Foye. He was a farmer in Scarboro the most of his life. The latter part a teamster in Portland, Me. where he died. She married 2ndly, July 8,1919, Oliver Howard Ridlon, born in Hollis, Me., Jan.22,1857, son of Albion L. and Harriet N.(Libby)Ridlon. He is a retired pensioner and they live in Portland.

Children:-
Born in Scarboro.

I. Marcena Foye, b. May 8, d. Aug.10,1872, Scarboro.
II. Florence M. Foye, b. Feb.9,1876, d. Feb.13,1885, Scarboro.

VIII. Josephine Waterhouse, born July 5,1861, Scarboro, died Feb.7, 1878, Scarboro.

2 2 6

WILLIAM[6] H. WATERHOUSE,(Richard[5], Nathaniel[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1]) born in Scarboro, Me., Nov.21,1818, married, Mar.27,1849, Isabella Stone Clark, born in Hollis, Me., June 18,~~1824~~ 1825, dau. of Charles and Elizabeth(Patterson)Clark.
He went to live with his Uncle Daniel Smith on the Smith homestead in Hollis, which he later inherited and on which he lived, a farmer. He

held several town offices and was a Steward in the Methodist Church for many years. He was killed Aug.9,1887, by a train on the Portland & Rochester Ry. while he and his wife were crossing in a carriage at Bragdon's crossing. His wife was severely injured but recovered. She died in Hollis, Me., Feb.8,1916.

CHILDREN:-

416. I. Augusta M. Waterhouse, born Jan.4,1850, Hollis.

II. Melvina Waterhouse, born June 10,1851, Hollis, died Apr.20, 1866, Hollis.

417. III. Asbury F. Waterhouse, born Apr.17,1853, Hollis.

IV. Arvesta Ann Waterhouse, born Oct.17,1855, Hollis, died, Oct.20, 1873, Hollis.

V. Arthur Waterhouse, born Feb.21,1859, Hollis, died, Oct.4,1879, Hollis.

418, VI. Delia Waterhouse, born July 1,1867, Hollis.

227

RICHARD[6] SMITH WATERHOUSE,(Richard[5], Nathaniel[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],)born in Scarboro, Me., Jan.14,1822, married, Nov.1,1848, Sarah Hazelton Carter, born in Scarboro, Apr.12,1824, dau. of Thomas and Sarah (Hazelton)Carter.

He was a farmer and lived on the homestead in Scarboro all his life and died there Nov.13,1874. He was a Trustee of the Methodist Church at Dunstan, Scarboro, for some years, a man of strict integrity and highly respected. His widow died in Scarboro, July 30,1890.

CHILDREN:-

I. Elizabeth Ann Waterhouse, born Nov.21,1849, Scarboro, died, unm., at the family home, Scarboro, Apr.18,1907.

419. II. Frank P. Waterhouse, born June 27,1853, Scarboro.

III. Richard Herbert Waterhouse, born Oct.4,1858, Scarboro, died,

cy, born in Eliot, Me., Oct.1,1829, dau. of George and Elizabeth(Scott) Stacy.

At the age of twenty-two he assisted in laying out the first railroad that was built between Portsmouth, N.H., and Portland, Me., now a part of the Boston & Maine system. After his marriage he lived on his farm in Scarboro for some eight years after which he engaged in the grocery business for a time. He lived at Old Orchard Beach ten years during which time he kept a hotel during the summer months. After this he removed to Portland but sickness prevented him from doing any active business during the latter part of his life. During the Lincoln compaign in 1860 he was a fifer in the well known Republican political organization called the "Scarboro Wide-awakes". He died in Portland, Apr.5,(records say 6)1900. His widow died in Boston(Roslindale) Apr.1,1908.

CHILDREN:-

I. George Stacy Waterhouse, born in Scarboro, Me., Mar.24,1846, married, Oct.14,1880, Minnie M. Chase, born in Portland, Feb.19,1854, dau. of Edward and Bethsheba(Cushing)Chase. He was connected with the shoe business until 1875 when he engaged in the millinery business in Portland in which he still continues, and resides in Portland.

No children.

II. Ameretta Waterhouse, born Feb.17,1851, Scarboro, died Mar.22, 1853, Scarboro.

425. III. Althea Waterhouse, born Feb.9,1854, Scarboro.

IV. Augusta Anne Waterhouse, born in Scarboro, Jan.25,1848, married Mar.10,1886, James L. Peck born in New Haven, Conn. 1853. His father was a judge in New Haven. James Peck was a machinist and they lived in New York City. His wife died in Portland, Me., Mar.17,1894, and he later went West.

No children.

426. V. Mary I. Waterhouse, born Sept.30,1862, Old Orchard, Me.

VI. Ethel Waterhouse, born July 25,1866, Scarboro, died May 12, 1868, Portland.

2 3 0

MARTHA[6] ANN WATERHOUSE,(Nathaniel[5], Nathaniel[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Scarboro, Me., July 16,1824, married, Nov.27,(Int. Oct.19) 1839, Leonard Libby, born in Scarboro, Oct.30,1810, son of Enoch and Rebecca(Harmon)Libby.

Upon his marriage he settled on the farm of David Libby on which he lived, a farmer, uhtil his death, Jan.5,1881. His widow died in Westbrook, Me., June 25,1893.

CHILDREN:-

I. Roswell Libby, b. in Scarboro, Nov.2,1843, m., June 23,1870, Martha Ann Fifield, b. in Deer Isle, Me., Jan.13,1851, dau. of Eben S. and Abigail(Whitmore)Fifield.
He was a can maker, employed by the Portland Packing Co but resided on the homestead in Scarboro. He d. in South Portland, July 15,1885. His widow was living in 1921.

Children:-

1. Alice Lenora Libby, b. in Scarboro, Aug.13,1871, m., Oct.25, 1890, Frank Linwood Fifield, b. in Stonington, Me., Feb. 14,1868, son of Avery and Elizabeth(Small)Fifield.
He was a shoe maker for some years but is now a carpenter and they live in Malden, Mass.

Children:-
Born in Auburn, Me.

I. Florence Irene Fifield, b. Mar.12,1892, d. July 25, 1892, Auburn.

II. Arlene Marie Fifield, b. Apr.29,1894.
III. Ernestine Russell Fifield, b. Oct.1,1900.

2. Florence Augusta Libby, b. in Scarboro, May 9,1873, m., Oct. 15,1901, Williams Jones Robinson, b. in Scarboro, Mar.20, 1877, son of Charles and Susie(Whitney)Robinson.
He was a chauffeur for a time but in Feb. 1921 had just grad. from a Chiropractic school in Davenport, Iowa.

Child:-

I. Kenneth Linwood Robinson, b. May 7, d. May 12,1904.

3. Harriette Estelle Libby, b. in Scarboro, Sept.23,1876, m., Nov.15,1910. Harry Franklin Kaler, b. in Scarboro, Jan.

17,1877, son of John M. and Elmira L.(Coolbroth)Kaler. He was the proprietor of a summer hotel at Prout's Neck, Scarboro, .e. He d. Dec.23,1918.

No children.

4. Walter Wilfred Libby, b. in South Portland, Aug.9,1883, m., Oct.12,1903, Nellie May Goss, b. in Lewiston, Me., June 19,1883, dau. of Walter A. and Flora M.(Ames)Goss. He is a machinist and they lived in Bath, Me., for a time but now reside at Boothbay Harbor, Me.

Child:-

I. Maurice Alton Libby, b. May 26,1906, Waltham, Mass.

II. Ameretta Libby, b. Sept.21,1846, Scarboro, d. Aug.10,1849, Scarboro.

III. Lot Libby, b. in Scarboro, Sept.23,1853, m. 1st, Nov.2,1879, Annie Lucretia Burnell, b. in Limington, Me., Feb.19,1861, dau. of Nathaniel A. and Angelia(Cousins)Burnell. She d. in Augusta, Me., Aug.19,1902, and he m. 2ndly, Aug.28,1906, Mary Leo, b. in Dexter, Me., Feb.27,1880, dau. of Augustus and Amanda(Dulac)Leo. Mr. Libby has been employed in the canning business for many years and they live in Dexter, Me.

Children:-

1. Laurence Leonard Libby, b. in Gorham, Me., Sept.16,1880, m., Aug.14,1911, Lulu May Simon, b. in Poughkeepsie, N.Y., Mar.22,1886, dau. of Gustave C. and Virginia R.(Decker) Simon. He was at one time Supt. of a corn canning factory and lived at Rumford Center, Me.

Child:-

I. Virginia M. Libby, b. Aug.28,1913, Rumford.

2. Martha Virginia Libby, b. Dec.7,1895, Westbrook, Me. Is unm. and lives in Westbrook.

3. Ozman Adams Libby, b. Dec.12,1899, Dexter, Me. Is unm. and lives in Westbrook.

231

LINCOLN[6] WATERHOUSE,(Isaac[5], Nathaniel[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Scarboro, Me., Aug.11,1816, married first, Aug.16,1836, Caroline Augusta Spring Berry, born in Biddeford, Me., Oct.23,1817, dau. of Elisha and Rebecca(Billings)Berry. She died in Dayton, Me., Apr.21,1857 and he

married secondly, Nov.1,1857, Mrs. Louisa Warren, born in Kennebunkport, Me., May 8,1812, dau. of Philip and Sarah(Kimball)Emery.

When sixteen years of age he learned the ship-carpenter's trade, and was subsequently employed in the shipyards at Saco, Kennebunkport, Portland and Kittery, Me. He then moved on to a farm in Dayton, Me., where he lived about ten years, after which he entered the employ of the York Corporation of Saco. Here he remained, with the exception of the year 1876, when he was Street Commissioner of Biddeford, until within a few months of his death, which occurred July 2,1890. He lived in Biddeford during this time and represented his ward in the city council for two years. He was prominently connected with the order of Odd Fellows in that city.

His ~~widow~~ wife died in Biddeford,Oct.14,1889.

CHILDREN:-

I. George Henry Waterhouse, born in Biddeford, Me., June 2,1837, married, Jan.1,1874, Mary Olive Poole, born in Biddeford, Apr.3,1840, dau. of James and Sarah(Gray)Poole.
He went into a shipyard to work when only fourteen years old and learned the trade of a ship-carpenter. When sixteen years old he had worked on every part of a vessel from the laying of the keel until the finishing touches. He then told his father he was going to sea in the vessel he was working on. His father objected but he finally went and followed the sea four some four years. Later he was employed by the Pepperell Mfg. Co. of Biddeford some twenty-four years and afterwards by the Saco Water Power Co. about twenty-one years, much of the time as foreman carpenter. He then retired. He lived in Biddeford until about 1899 when he removed to Saco

No children.

II. Louisa Waterhouse, born in Biddeford, Me., May 30,1839, married, Oct.14,1855, Amaziah W. Davis, born in Hollis, Me., May 5,1838, son of Thomas and Olive(Hill)Davis.
He was a machinist and locomotive engineer and they lived in Boston, Mass., for a time. Later they removed to a farm. She died Sept.17,1914. He lives in Saco.

Child:-

I. Caroline Spring Davis, b. Feb.22,1856, Hollis, Me., d. unm., Nov.18,1880, Dayton, Me.

III. Susan Ann Waterhouse, born in Biddeford, Me., Mar.4,1841, mar-

Alvin Hodge. He was employed for a time by the Pepperell Mfg. Co. of Biddeford and later was an overseer for the Lawrence Corp. of Lowell, Mass., where his wife died Nov.27,1872. At one time he was a fireman in Charlestown, Mass., and in 1914 was in the Soldier's Home at Togus, Me.

Children:-

1. Fred Hodge, d. in infancy.

2. George Hodge. At one time he was a locomotive fireman or engineer and lived in Charlestown, Mass. Later he was a moulder for the Saco & Lowell Mch. Co. and lived in Saco, Me.

No children.

427. IV. Elizabeth Waterhouse, born Sept.19,1843, Biddeford. Me.

428. V. Gardner P. Waterhouse, born Dec.21,1844, Biddeford.

VI. Ellen Augusta Waterhouse, born in Biddeford, Feb.27,1847, married 1st, July 1,1873, Hiram Luther Purley or Burley, born St Armands, P.Q., Jan.18,1849, son of Luther and Susan M(Merrick)Purley. He was a Quarter-Master in the British Army. Also a bookkeeper and they lived in St Armands where he died June 23,1875 and she mwrried 2ndly, Apr.20,1879, Charles Jefferson Stuart, M.D., born in Lowell, Mass., Sept.19,1850, son of Benjamin N. and Amanda (Fay)Stuart.
He was educated in Berlin, Germany, and Edinburgh, Scotland. Lived in Lowell, Worcester and Boston, Mass. In 1914 was living in Worcester.

No children.

429. VII. Ann M. Waterhouse, born Dec.25,1849, Biddeford.

430. VIII. Isaac S. Waterhouse, born Nov.20,1851, Hollis, Me.

431. IX. Franklin P. Waterhouse, born Mar.14,1853, Hollis.

432. X. Charles S. Waterhouse, born Aug.7,1855, Dayton, Me.

232

ANDREW[6] M. WATERHOUSE,(Isaac[5], Nathaniel[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Scarboro, Me., Aug.5,1818, married first, about 1843, Rebecca Hooper, born in Biddeford, Apr. 1813, dau. of Obed and Judith(Worth)

Hooper. She died in Biddeford. Me., May 5,1847, age 34, and he married 2ndly, Oct.5,1851, Lydia W., dau. of Robert Haley, born in Biddeford. Mr. Waterhouse was a ship carpenter and with the exception of a short time in Belfast, Me., lived practically all his life in Biddeford, where he died Oct.10,1870. His 2nd wife died in Biddeford.

CHILDREN:-

433. I. Edmund W. Waterhouse, born June 3, (records say 2)1842, Biddeford.

434. II. Eli S. Waterhouse, born Sept.3,1844, Biddeford.

435. III. Sarah R. Waterhouse, born Apr.11,1847, Biddeford.

IV. Hannah Elizabeth Waterhouse, born in Biddeford, 1852, married, Feb.19,1897, Abner Boothby, born in Wells, Me., son of Abner and Mary A.(Hilton)Boothby.
At the time of this marriage he was a truckman in Kennebunk, Me.

V. Albert Waterhouse, was taken by Noah H. Smith, of Biddeford, and named George Albert Smith. At one time he lived in Minneapolis, Minn., or vicinity.

2 3 4

JAMES[6] FRANCIS BRACKETT WATERHOUSE,(Isaac[5], Nathaniel[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Saco, Me., June 23,1825, married, Oct.10,1845,(the record says Oct.8,1849) Katherine Hilt DeMeyer, born in Eastbrook,(?) Me. June 5,1835, dau. of John and Lucy(Maddox)DeMeyer. At the time of their marriage they were both living in Stowe, Mass.according to the record. Mr. Waterhouse learned the trade of a ship-carpenter and worked in Kennebunk and other places in Maine. Later he worked on a railroad in Vermont. He was a carpenter in the employ of the Pepperell Mfg. Co.. of Biddeford some thirty years and also worked for the York Mfg. Co. of Saco, Me., for a time. His last work was to,build a house for himself. He was a very fine man and died in Saco, June 30,1901. His widow died

His widow died in Ellsworth, Me., Nov.18,1909.

CHILDREN:-
Born in Biddeford. Me.

I. Augustus E. Waterhouse, born Sept.2,1850, died in infancy.

II. Rosilla Waterhouse, born Apr.5,1854, died age about 9 yrs. in Biddeford.

III. Fanny L. Waterhouse, born Feb.1,1856, died in infancy.

436. IV. Ella A. Waterhouse, born Sept.27,1858.

2 3 5

MARY[6]ELIZABETH WATERHOUSE,(Isaac[5], Nathaniel[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard,[1]) born in Saco, Me., July 10,1827, married, Dec.26,1846, James Wilder, born in Putney, Vt., Nov.24,1815, son of Stearns and Polly(Gates) Wilder. Polly Gates is said to have been a daughter of Gen. Gates. James Wilder was a contractor and builder and did much bridge building. He lived in Claremont, N.H., for a few years after his marriage and the remainder of his life in Cornish, N.H., where he died Dec.31,1873. His widow died in Lynn, Mass., Aug.14,1901.

CHILDREN:-

I. Gerard Stearns Wilder, b. Dec.31,1847, Claremont, d. Sept.26,1848, Claremont.

II. Gerard Stearns Wilder, b. July 7.1849, Claremont, d. Dec.16,1866, Weathersfield, Vt.

III. Germain Eloise Wilder, b. Sept.22,1850, Claremont, was drowned Oct. 20,1852, Claremont.

IV. Gerreff Artemas Wilder, b. in Cornish, N.H., Aug.27,1852, m. Frances L. Edminster. He was an undertaker and in the furniture business in Windsor, Vt., for a time and then went West and became interested in gold mining at Cripple Creek. Later became a stock broker in Boston, Mass., and lived in Malden, Mass., where he d. Apr.24,1904.

No children.

V. Jerome James Wilder. b. in Cornish, N.H., Jan.30,1855, m. Louisa Root, of Cornish.
He is a contractor and builder and resides in Windsor, Vt.

No children.

VI. Gerville Norman Wilder, b. in Cornish, Aug.23,1857, m. Lucy Stowell.
He is a machinist and worked for years in Windsor, VT. Later he was employed in a saw-mill in Brattleboro, Vt.

Children:-
Born in Windsor.

1. Charles Jewett Wilder, b. Aug.13,1894 is married.

2. Pauline Gates Wilder, b. Mar.18,1900.

3. Mary Wilder, b. June 20,1902.

4. Richard Wilder, deceased.

5. Ruth Wilder, b. Mar.16,1906.

6. Catherine Wilder, b. July 4,1907.

7. Erwin Norman Wilder.

VII. Frenella Elizabeth Wilder, b. in Cornish, Sept. 26,1859, m., Nov.9, 1895, Charles Austin Wood, b. in Middleboro, Mass., July 18, 1841, son of Eliab and Mary C.(Freeman)Wood.
He went into the printing business when about 18 years old and was engaged in the newspaper business practically all his active life. Lived in Medford, Mass., for a time where he published the Medford Mercury. In 1914 he was retired.

Child:-

I. Allen Watson Wood, b. Oct.4,1900, Boston, Mass.

VIII. Elwyn Clyde Wilder, b. in Cornish, N.H., Feb.6,1862, m. July 8, 1884, Mary Jessie Cady, b. in Windsor, Vt., Dec.25,1865, dau. of Charles H. and Mary A.(Howe)Cady. He m. 2ndly a woman from Nova Scotia and 3rd in Brattleboro, Vt.
He was a carpenter by trade but worked in a shoe factory for many years and lived the most of his life in Windsor, Vt. He was a policeman for a time in Natick, Mass. He d. in Brattleboro, Vt., Oct.19,1911.

Children:-
Born in Windsor except the youngest.

1. Luther Clyde Wilder, b. June 6,1886, m. Alice Barry. He was living in Manchester, N.H., in 1914, a cashier for Armour & Co.

2. Deane Carmi Wilder, b. Feb.29,1888, m. Ethel M. Swift. In 1914 he was a salesman in a clothing store in Natick, Mass.

3. Merton Wilder, b. Sept.10,1890, Windsor,Vt., m. Helen Hamilton. At one time he was a barber and lived in Manchester, N.H.

4. Jessie Frenella Wilder, b. June 7,1892, In 1914 was unm. and lived in Manchester.

5. Perl Jefferson Wilder, b. May 29,1897. In 1914 was in Manchester.

IX. Erwin Claude Wilder, b. in Cornish, N.H., Feb.6,1862, m., Nov.1, 1889, Josephine E. Alley, dau. of Joseph and Susan(---)Alley. He was a carpenter and lived in Cliftondale, Mass. He d. in Windsor, Vt., Oct.31,1896.

No children.

X. Bertha Germain Wilder, b. in Cornish, N.H., Dec.26,1863, m. 1st George W. Whittle, Nov. 1884. He was for many years Supt. of the McLean Asylum for the Insane at Waverly, Mass. After this marriage they lived in Westminster, Vt. She m. 2ndly, Sept.18, 1890, Frederick L. Amidon, son of Leander and Sarah(Randall)Amidon. He was of Rutland, Vt. and 38 years old at this marriage. He was in the jewelry business at Ticonderoga, N.Y., for some fifteen years and d. there Feb.1913.

No children.

XI. Idella May Wilder, b. in Cornish, July 8,1865, m., Nov.28,1885, Edwin Gilbert Libby, b. in Wolfboro, N.H., June 24,1857, son of Daniel and Martha(Hayes)Libby.
He is a shoemaker and they have lived mostly in Lynn, Mass., and Brooklyn, N.Y.

No children.

XII. Everard Clark Wilder, b. June 27,1867, Cornish, d. Mar.17,1868, Cornish.

2 3 6

ROBERT[6] JAMESON WATERHOUSE,(Joseph[5], Nathaniel[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Scarboro, Me., Jan.26,1815, married at Saco, Me., 1836, Elizabeth Ann Benson, born in Biddeford, Me., Nov.29,1819, dau. of Capt. Thomas and Merriam(Merrow)Benson. One of his family says his middle name was "Stanley" but the Saco records give it as"Jameson".
He was a ship carpenter and worked in Portland, Me., and later in Saco

where he died July 7,1846. His widow married Ezekiel H. Stacy and died in Saco, Me., May 4,1889.

CHILDREN:-
Born in Saco.

437. I. Caroline A. Waterhouse, born June 5,1839.

438. II. Charles K. Waterhouse, born Oct.14,1840.

III. Elizabeth Jane Waterhouse, born 1842, married Nathaniel Millett of Portland, Me.
They lived in Portland but she died some three months after her marriage at her mother's in Saco, Aug.15,1866, age 23 years, and is buried in Laurel Hill Cemetery, Saco.

No children.

237

LUCINDA[6] WATERHOUSE, (Joseph[5], Nathaniel[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Scarboro, Me., Sept.22,1821, married, Jan.25,1841, Charles Lobdell, born in Cape Elizabeth, Me., 1815, son of Isaac and Charlotte (Pratt) Lobdell.

He was a cooper and lived all his life in Westbrook, now Deering, Me., where he died Mar.8,1867. His widow died in Portland, Me., Nov.11,1896.

CHILDREN:-

I. Charles S. Lobdell, b. in Westbrook, Apr.19,1842, m. Annie Taylor.
He was a locomotive engineer and with the exception of a few years in Chicago, Ill., lived in Portland the most of his life.

Child:-

1. Charles P. Lobdell, b. abt. 1887, Chicago.

II. Johnson Lobdell, b. Mar.6,1848, Portland, d. Mar.1851, Westbrook.

III. Edwin Lobdell, b. in Westbrook, Feb.6,1854, m., Jan.20,1885, Fannie, dau. of John Beecham, b. in Bristol, Eng., Mar.3,1869.
He was an engineer at the Reform School for some five years and later held a similar position at the U.S. Marine Hospital at Deering, Me., where he resided for a time. He afterwards became a car inspector in Portland, where he d. Nov.13,1907. His widow m. W. H. Farr.

Children:-

1. James Gassaway Lobdell, b. in Deering, Nov.29,1888, m. abt. 1913, Helen Mandy Griffin, dau. of Elbridge and Geneva (Dow)Griffin.
In 1917 he was employed in a ship yard in Bath, Me.

No children.

2. Anita Emma Lobdell, b. in Deering, Nov.12,1891, m. Paul J. McCormick and in 1917 resided in Portland.

Children:-

I. Edward Paul McCormick, b. 1913.
II. Marjorie Frances McCormick, b. 1914.

3. Dorothy Lobdell, b. Feb.25,1895, Deering, d. July 9,1901.

4. Evelyn Lobdell, b. July 25,1898, m., Dec.25,1916, Herman Cook, and at one time lived in Portland, Me.

5. Robert Beecham Lobdell, b. Aug.18,1904. Portland.

IV. Annie W. Lobdell, b. in Westbrook, Me., Dec.15,1859, m., Dec.11, 1878, John A. J. Marston, b. in Falmouth, Me., Jan.4,1856, son of John M. and Carrie E.(Wentworth)Marston.
He is a member of the firm of S. A. and G. H. True & Co., dealers in Flour and grain, Portland.

Child:-

1. Jennie Pearl Marston, b. in Deering, July 4,1880, m. Elbridge A. Johnson.
He is Supt. of bridges and buildings for the Maine Central Ry. and lives in Bangor, Me.

Child:-

I. Barbara Johnson.

2 3 8

REBECCA[6] JANE WATERHOUSE,(Joseph[5], Nathaniel[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],)born in Saco, Me., Jan.26,1825, married, Dec.14,1845, Jonathan Johnson, born in Harpswell, Me., Feb.6,1822, son of John and Susan(Sibber)Johnson.

He was an engineer and was employed by the Portland Steam Packet Co., then ~~the~~ by the International S.S. Co., and later by the Maine S.S. Co. They lived in Portland but during the latter part of his life removed

to Falmouth, Me., where he died Apr.26,1877. His widow died in Deering Me., Dec.14, 1892.

CHILDREN:-

I. Frank Cushing Johnson, b. Feb.1850, Portland, Me., d. Sept.8,1852, Portland.

II. Mary Adelaide Johnson, b. in Portland, Aug.6,1852, m., Sept.1,1873 Milton Leroy Tukesbury, b. in Falmouth, Sept.2,1849, son of Ervin N. and Rebecca(McGregor)Tukesbury.
He was an engineer and for a time was employed on the steamships running from Portland to New York, but later on steam yachts and other small craft in Portland harbor. He d. in Somerville, Mass., Oct.30,1896. His widow d. in Portland, Nov. 13,1909.

Children:-

1. Roger Leroy Tukesbury, b. Nov.19,1877, Portland, d. May 5, 1878, Portland.

2. Lillian Rebecca Tukesbury, b. Aug.14,1879, Falmouth, d.,unm., Nov.30,1900, Portland.

3. Florence Wood Tukesbury, b. in Portland, Oct.12,1880, m., Oct.4,1905, Melville E. Libby.
They lived in Portland, where she d. Nov.17,1906.

Child:-

I. Earl Everett Libby, b. and d. Oct.21,1906, Portland.

4. Grace Adelaide Tukesbury, b. Apr.4,1882, Portland. In 1917 was a stenographer in Boston, unm.

5. Ervin Charles Tukesbury, b. in Portland, Nov.10,1883, m., Mar.4,1909, Annetta Claggett, b. in Boston, Mass., Apr. 21,1888, dau. of George E. and Jennie(Hastings)Claggett.
He is in the laundry business. In 1917 was in Schnectady, N.Y.

No children.

III. George Johnson, b. Feb.1857, Portland, d. Aug.25,1860, Portland.

IV. Lucinda Johnson, b. in Portland, Apr.3,1858, m., Jan.31,1877, Edward G. Woodford, b. in Franklin, now Franklin Falls, N.H., Mar.9,1853, son of Thomas D. and Frances B.(Bradley)Woodford.
At one time he was a bookkeeper and lived in Portland.

Children:-
Born in Portland.

1. Francis E. Woodford, b. Apr,21,1879. In 1917 was unm.

2. Jennie M. Woodford, b. Aug.8,1882, m. Arthur E. Bucknam, of Portland and has three or more children.

V. Roger Howard Johnson, b. June 1860, Portland, Me., ~~Portland~~, d. Oct. 20,1866, Portland.

VI. Jennie Rebecca Johnson, b. in Portland, Aug.28,1862, m., May 17,1881, John Rowland Shays, b. in Cincinnati, Ohio, son of John W. and Susan T.(Crane)Shays.
He was a salesman for a hardware concern in Chicago for many years but later was a manufacturer's agent. His wife d. in Chicago, Ill., July 2,1901.

Children:-

1. Leverett William Shays, b. in Englewood, now Chicago, Ill., Jan.6,1885, m., June 24,1908, Cora Neff, b. in Joliet, Ill. Sept.27,1861, dau. of Silas S. and Sarah A.(Lauson(Neff.
He is a sales and lives in Chicago.

No children, 1915.

2. Edith Emily Shays, b. Sept.27,1886, Englewood, d. age 11 mos.

3. John Rowland Shays, b. in Englewood, Dec.24,1889, m., July 18, 1907, Ethelyn Mildred Yeargen, b. in Carlinville, Ill., Oct.20,1889, dau. of William and Alice(Ward)Yeargen.
He is a sales engineer and resides in Chicago.

Children:-
Born in Chicago.

I. Philip Rowland Shays, b. Aug.24,1908.
II. Lois Ethelyn Shays, b. Sept.21,1912.

4. Robert Thurston Shays, b. Dec.21,1892, Chicago, In 1915 was an accoutant, unm., living in Cleveland, O.

5. Lillian Rebecka Shays, b. June 30,1901, Morgan Park, Ill., d. Sept.1901, Morgan Park.

VII. Alice Maud Johnson, b. in Falmouth, Me., Oct.8,1866, m., Oct.6,1888, Charles Robert Dresser, b. in Portland, Mar.17,1858, son of Stephen and Margaret(Martin)Dresser.
He was an engineer and was employed on steamers in Portland, harbor and later in mfg. plants. Lived in Deering, So. Portland, and Portland, where he d. Nov.26,1915.

Children:-

1. Kitty Maynard Dresser, b. in Deering, Me., Sept.29,1887, m., Jan.2,1907, Howard Manning Latham, b. in So. Portland, Me. Mar.20,1878, son of Samuel D. and Hannah E.(Hamilton)Latham.
He is in the milk business and lives in So. Portland.

Children:-
Born in So. Portland.

I. Charles Dresser Latham, b. Sept.11,1908, d. Sept.14, 1908, So. Portland.
~~X. Beatrice Shirley Latham, b. July 22,1910.~~
~~II. Charles Dresser Latham, b.~~

II. Beatrice Shirley Latham, b. July 28,1910.
III. Ernest Wayne Latham, b. Feb.17, d. May 5,1916, So. Portland, Me.

2. Lawrence Earl Dresser, b. Feb.25,1890, Deering, d. Jan.16, 1898, Portland.

3. Joseph Worden Dresser, b. Jan.16,1892, Portland. In 1917 was unm. and lived in Portland.

4. Clifford Dresser, b. Mar.18,1898, Portland, d. Mar.19,1898, Portland.

5. Marguerite Winifred Dresser, b. May 7,1902, Portland, d. Oct.22,1908, So. Portland.

VIII. Kate Adams Johnson, b. in Falmouth, Me., Sept.24,1868, m., Sept.8, 1887, George L. Maynard, b. in Lake Charles, La., Oct.24,1864, son of Lyman and Jane (Willis)Maynard.
He was in the cleansing and dyeing business in Vancouver, B. C., but is now in San ~~Frisco~~, ~~Calif~~ Francisco, Calif.

No children.

2 3 9

NATHANIEL[6]FRANKLIN WATERHOUSE,(Joseph[5], Nathaniel[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Scarboro, the Saco records say Saco, Me., Apr.6,1829, married, about 1846, Adaline M. Tibbetts, born in Porter, Me., Mar.6, 1829, dau. of Samuel and Isabelle(French)Tibbetts.
He learned the carpenter's trade in Saco. After living in several places , including Portland he removed to Great Falls, now Somersworth, N.H., where he lived until his death, Jan.21,1881. He entered the 20th Reg. Me. Vols., Co F., Mar.3,1864 for three years. Was transferred to Co G and became sergeant. Was mustered out of the service July 16,1865. His widow is living in Somersworth, 1921.

CHILDREN:-

I. Franklin Waterhouse, born Feb.14,1852, Saco, died Dec.19, 1857, Saco.

II. Ellen Waterhouse, born Feb.~~22~~,4,1854, Holyoke, Mass., prob. died young.

439. III. Ella R. Waterhouse, born Feb.11,1856, Holyoke, Mass.

440. IV. Melvin F. Waterhouse, born May 15,1859, Portland, Me.

V. George Washington Waterhouse, born in Deering, Me., Jan.9, 1861, married, Feb.17,1886, Mary Jennie Frost, born in North Berwick, Me., May 22,1856, dau. of Alvin and Mat Patience(Hanson)Frost.
He is a machinist and carpenter. Has lived in Berwick and at York Beach, Me.

No children.

VI. Franklin Pierce Waterhouse, born in Deering, Feb.11,1864, married Mrs. Jennie Brown who is deceased.
He is in the Laundry business in Somersworth, N.H.

No children.

VII Cora B. Waterhouse, born Sept.21,1867, Effingham, N.H., died Jan.5,1893, Berwick, Me.

VIII. Frederick Eugene Waterhouse, born in Effingham, July 6,1869, married first, Annie -------, born in Lowell, Mass. He married 2ndly, June 15,1902, at Cambridge, Mass., Margaret Gamble, born in Lawrence, Mass., dau. of John and Margaret(Bingham)Gamble. She was 28 years old at this marriage.
Mr. Waterhouse was at one time a painter and lived in Cambridge.

Child:-

1. Frederick Waterhouse, born Apr.7,1891, Lowell, Mass.
He is a farmer and lives in the vicinity of Chicago, Ill., unm.

240

EMILY^{6}ANN WATERHOUSE,(Joseph^{5}, Nathaniel^{4}, Joseph^{3}, Timothy^{2}, Richard^{1},) born in Saco, Me., Dec.31,1832, married, Sept.5,1852, William Dixon Woodford, born in Westbrook, Me., July 9,1827, son of William and Nancy(Stevens)Woodford.

He is a carpenter by trade but was employed by Libby McNeil & Libby in Chicago, Ill. About 1890 he removed to Eastport, Me where he resided

some ten years. About 1900 he removed to Eastport, Me., and later retired. He now lives with his daughter, Mrs. Emery. His wife died in Eastport, June 21,1907.

CHILDREN:-

I. Emma Florence Woodford, b. in Westbrook, Me., Aug.16,1853, m., Jan. 12,1876, Mark William Walton, b. in Cape Elizabeth, Me., Jan.7, 1847, son of William and Lucy A.(Armstrong)Walton.
He was for a time a messenger in the office of the U.S. Engineers Portland. Later he was an inspector for the Government and is now in the employ of the City of Portland.

Children:-

1. Fred Woodford Walton, b. in Deering, Me., Oct.15,1876, m., Oct.6,1908, Estelle May Bolton, b. in Cape Elizabeth, Oct.11,1881, dau. of Charles D. and Mary E.(Griffin)Bolton.
He is a plumber, by trade, but is an engineer in the Portland Fire Dept. and lives in Portland.

No children.

2. Harry Lincoln Walton, b. in Cape Elizabeth, Aug.12,1878, m., June 24,1908, Bertha Faxon Calkins, b. in Trescott, Me., Feb.5,1882, dau. of Ahira and Laura A.(Reynolds)Calkins.
He is the manager of the American Canning Co. at Lubec, Me., and resides in that place.

No children.

II. Fred Eugene Woodford, b. Mar.4,1857, Westbrook, d. Aug.7,1864, Westbrook.

III. Nancy May Woodford, b. May 25,1861, Westbrook, d. Aug.1868, Westbrook.

IV. Josephine Woodford, b. in Portland, Me., May 20,1862, m., Apr.23, 1884, Charles Henry Emery, b. in Portland, July 9,1862, son of Francis E. and Eunice A.(Shaw)Emery.
He was a supt. in the employ of Libby McNeil & Libby, Chicago until 1900 when he removed to Eastport, Me., and became Sec. and Treas. of the Independent Canning Co. of that place. Later he lived in West Medford, Mass., and is now Manager of the Stetson & Ellison Lumber Co., Camden, Del.

Children:-

1. Frances Philip Emery, b. in Chicago, Ill., Mar.13,1885, m., Oct.10,1911, Rebecca Burrall Talbot, b. in East Machias, Me., June 6,1885, dau. of James R. and Elizabeth T.(Burrall)Talbot.
He is a member of the firm of Emery & Co., bakers specialties, formerly of Boston but now of Melrose, Mass.
He lived in West Medford for a time but now resides in

Reading, Mass.

Children:-

I. Francis Talbot Emery, b. Aug.25,1913, Medford, Mass.
II. Lawrence Woodford Emery, b. June 13,1915, Medford.
III. Elizabeth Burrall Emery, b. Aug.7.1917, East Machias, Me.

2. Clifton Woodford Emery, b. in Chicago, Ill., Oct.4,1887, m., Dec.5,1916, Marion Georgia Somes, b. in Charlestown,(Boston)Mass., Feb.19,1892, dau. of Alfred M. and Gertrude S. (Smith)Somes.
He was formerly connected with Emery & Co. but is now in the trucking business in Boston with his father-in-law, and lives in Somerville, Mass.

Child:-

I. Clifton Woodford Emery, b. June 4,1919, Somerville,

3. Florence Emily Emery, b. June 24,1890, Chicago, Ill. Unm. and lives in Cambridge, Mass.

4. Eugenie Emery, b. Jan.21,1892, Chicago. Unm. and lives in Cambridge.

Josephine Emery, b. Mar.30,1893, Chicago, Unm. and lives in
5. Josephine Emery, b. Mar.30,1893, Chicago, Unm. and lives in Cambridge.

6. Charles Burrows Emery, b. in Chicago, Mar.17,1897, m., Dec. 23,1919, Violet Sensney of Selma, Calif.

He is employed by Libby McNeil & Libby, and lives in Gridley, Calif.

Child:-

I. Charles Burrows Emery, b. June 9,1921, Gridley.

V. Harriet Augusta Woodford, b. in Westbrook, Me., Nov.11,1865, m., Oct. 4,1886, William Stoddard McConnell, b. in McGregor, Iowa, Mar. 16,1865, son of Samuel M. and Catherine(Stoddard)McConnell.
He was in the wholesale leather business in Chicago. Later they removed to Pasadena, Calif., where he lived until his death, Feb.20,1912. His widow resides in Pasadena.

Children:-

1. Lolita Woodford McConnell, b. in Chicago, Dec.9,1887, m., Oct.18,1910, Lawrence Obert Broadbent, b. in Richmond, Va., Apr.16,1887, son of Horace and Mary L.(Obert)Broadbent.
He sales manager for the Beardsley Electric Car Co. in Pasadena, Calif.

Children:-
Born in Pasadena, Calif.

I. Lolita McConnell Broadbent, b. June 1,1912,
II. Harriet Louise Broadbent, b. Jan.1,1914.
III. Irene Ruth Broadbent, b. July 29,1915.

2. Irene Stoddard McConnell, b. May 15,1889, Chicago, Ill., Is unm. and lives at home.

3. Ruth Catherine McConnell, b. Mar.12,1893, Chicago. Unm. Sept.21,1904, Whitehall, Mich.

4. Harriet Emily McConnell, b. Sept.21,1904, Whitehall, Mich. Unm. and lives at home.

2 4 1

GRACIA[6] CONLEY WATERHOUSE,(Joseph[5], Nathaniel[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],)born in Saco, Me., Oct.6, (Saco records say 26,)1834, married first Feb.15,1853, Edwin Bradbury Leavitt, see page 890. She married 2ndly, July 7,1868, Robert Campbell, born in Georgetown, Me., Dec.1,1819, son of Alexander and Nancy(MacFadden)Campbell.

Mr. Campbell was a carpenter and lived in Georgetown and Portland, Me. He died in South Portland, Me., Dec.28,1895. His widow died in South Portland, Dec.21,1901.

CHILDREN:-

I. Clara Ada Leavitt, b. in Saco, Me., Mar.23,1855, m., Nov.2,1874, Warren Pierce Brown, b. in Bristol, Me., Sept.15,1852, son of Emerson and Rebecca(Morton)Brown.
He is a clerk in a grocery store and they have always lived in South Portland.

Children:-

1. Linden Pierce Brown, b. in Cape Elizabeth, now South Portland, Oct.21,1876, m., June 7,1910, Abbie Sampson Young, b. in Winn, Me., May 24,1884, dau. of William S. and Irene S.(Raney)Young.
He is a clerk in the employ of the Maine Central Ry. and lives on South Portland.

Child:

I. Donald Warren Brown, b. Dec.6,1911, South Portland.

2. Gracia Lena Brown, b. in Cape Elizabeth, now South Portland, Me., Nov.5,1878, m., Oct.1,1907, Fred Stephen Libby, b. in Windham, Me., Sept.27,1875, son of Preston D. and Clara(Wescott)Libby.
He was a freight handler in Berlin, N.H. for a time but is now an employee of the Portland Gas Co. and lives in South Portland, Me.

Child:-

I. Linden Wescott Libby, b. Sept.9,1908, South Portland.

II. Horace Sands Leavitt, born in Biddeford, Me., Oct.4,1850, m. Sarah Nickerson who d. Feb. 1920. He m. a second time.
He is a shoe-cutter and has lived in Lynn, Mass., for many years.

No children.

2 4 2

WILLIAM[6] CHESTER WATERHOUSE,(Abram[5], Nathaniel[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Scarboro, Me., Aug.12,1823, married, Mar.14,1848, Martha Fletcher Kincaid, born in Madison, Me., Mar.30,1829, dau. of David and Hannah(Morrill)Kincaid.

He was a lumberman and lived in Upper Stillwater, Me. In 1872 he retired on a small farm and died in Old Town, Me., Mar.15,1909. His widow died in Old Town Jan.9,1918. Stillwater is a village in Old Town.

CHILDREN:-

441. I. Mary E. Waterhouse, born July 3,1849, Orono, Me.

II. Elva Louisa Waterhouse, born Feb.1,1852, Old Town, Me.

442. III. Julia A. Waterhouse, born Nov.24,1855, Old Town.

IV. Emma Florence Waterhouse, born in Old Town, Jan.19,1858, married, Nov.19,1890, Byron Porter, born in Dixmont, Me., Nov. 20,1829, son of ~~Zaxik Zaxah~~ Isaiah and Ruth G.(Corthell) Porter.
He was in business and also a farmer. Lived in Bangor and Old Town, Me., He d. in Old Town May 7,1907. Was Supt. of schools in that city for several years. His widow lives in Old Town.

No children.

443. V. Frank C. Waterhouse, born Sept.25,1860, Old~~town~~ Town, Me.

444. VI. William H. Waterhouse, born Sept.26,1868, Old Town.

243

ROBERT[6] JAMESON WATERHOUSE,(~~Abraham~~ Abram[5], Nathaniel[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Biddeford, Me., July 19,1825, married, Nov.20,1856, Martha A. Spencer, born in Upper Stillwater, (Old Town) Me., Dec.18,1838, dau. of James and Ann(Decker)Spencer.

He went to Minnesota in 1848 where he stayed some two years after which he removed to California where he lived about six years. He then returned to Maine but a little later engaged in the lumbering business in Wisconsin. In 1858 he removed to Holton, Kan. where he lived practically all the rest of his life and was in the grocery business the greater part of the time. He was also interested in silver mines in Colorado and Utah. He served in the army in the Civil War in the 11th Reg. Kansas Vols. He was High Sheriff for Jackson County two terms and City Marshall of Holton for three years. He died in Canute, Kan., Feb.2,1903. His wife died in Holton, Kan., July 3,1902.

CHILDREN:-

I. Edward ~~Jameson~~ Jameson Waterhouse, born May 12,1857, Clarkville, Wis.,
He left home when young and has not been heard from since.

445. II. Charles J. Waterhouse, born Dec.9,1868, Holton.

244

CAROLINE[6] AUGUSTA WATERHOUSE,(Abram[5], Nathaniel[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in New Gloucester, Me., Aug.13,1827, married, Aug.3,1846, John Clement Randall, born in New Limerick, Me., Sept.18,1823, son of

Rev. John and Eunice(Lombard)Randall.

In early life he went to Bangor, Me., and was employed on the railroad between that city and Old Town, Me. After his marriage he settled in Upper Stillwater, Old Town, and was a carpenter and builder. He died in Howard City, Mich., Oct.25,1880. His widow died in Bangor, Me., Sept.26, 1899.

CHILDREN:-

I. Thomas Edward Randall, b. June 12,1847, Old Town, d. Sept.18,1863, Old Town.

II. Sarah Elizabeth Randall, b. in Old Town, Sept.2,1849, m., Jan.2,1877, Bertrand Montray Osgood, b. in Bangor, May 11,1850, son of Joel F. and Axha H.(Gerrish)Osgood.
He was a hotel keeper and resided in several places the last being Howard City, Mich., where he d. Mar.26,1897. His wife d. in Blanchard, Mich., July 10,1881.

Children:-

1. Ethel Louise Osgood, b. in Upper Stillwater, Me., Sept.12, 1899, Arthur Conley Nickerson, b. in ~~Old Town, July 5, 1853, son of Nathan A. and Sarah A.~~ Orrington, Me., May 9,1868, son of Nathan A. and Sarah A.(Mitchell)Nickerson.
He is Treasurer of the Charles Hayward Co., wholesale grocers, Bangor, Me.

Children:-
Born in Bangor.

I. Osgood Alden Nickerson, b. June 13,1900. He is taking the forestry course in the University of Maine, Orono, Me. Is a member of the Phi Gamma Delta fraternity.

II. Roger Brown Nickerson, b..Apr.25,1902, Was in Marion Institute, Marion, Ala., during the winter of 1920-21 and enters the U.S. Naval Academy, at Annapolis, Md., June 24,1921.

III. Jane Augusta Randall, b. in Old Town, July 3,1853, m., Nov.17, (Old Town records say 7,) 1878, Rodney Clapp Penney, b. in Eddington, Me., Nov.11,1853, son of Horace and Clara(Eldridge)Penney.
He was Supt. of the Monson Maine Slate Co., and d. in Bangor, Me., Apr.28,1914.

No children.

IV. Mortier Clemont Randall, b. June 18,1862, Old Town, d. Jan.9,1889, Tacoma, Wash.

2 4 5

MARTHA[6] HANNAH WATERHOUSE, (Abram[5], Nathaniel[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Gardiner, Me., Nov.19,1829, married, Oct.7,1855, John Godfrey Emery, born in Orono, Me., May 20,1828, son of Temple and Diana(Godfrey)Emery.

He went into the business of building saw-mills at the age of eighteen and followed that occupation for more than thirty years. The most noted are the mills at West and South Bay City, Mich. In 1875 he became interested in the saw-mill machinery business but sold out in 1887 and bought an extensive quarry of red and gray granite, situated at St Cloud about sixty miles from Minneapolis, Minn. This he operated until His death. He resided in Minneapolis where he died Mar.9,1893. His widow died in Muskegon, Mich., June 4,1907.

CHILDREN:-

I. John Godfrey Emery, b. in Peshtigo, Wis., Aug.20,1858, m., Feb.14, 1883, Genevieve Hayward Wilson, b. in Flint, Mich., Sept.27,~~18~~ 1858, dau. of Solon H. and Mary J.(Holden)Wilson.
He was engaged in the granite business with his father until 1888. He then became interested in the manufacture of saw-mill machinery in Milwaukee, Wis., but in 1891 removed to Muskegon, Mich., where he assisted in forming the Shaw Electric Crane Co. of which he was an officer and manager until Jan.1,1914. when he resigned and was not engaged in active business for a time. He is now a banker. Has resided in Muskegon since 1891, where he was a member of the Board of Education for some twelve years.

No children.

II. Kate Augusta Emery, b. Sept.24,1860, Peshtigo, d., unm., Apr.26, 1912, San Diego, Calif.

III. Helen Louise Emery, b. in Peshtigo, May 22,1863, m., June 24,1896, Robert Horatio Minty, b. in Detroit, Mich., Nov.15,1861, son of Robert H. ~~and~~ G. and Grace(Abbott)Minty.
He was in the insurance and real estate business in Muskegon, Mich., where he lived and d. Nov.10,1911. His widow still resides there.

Child:-

1. John Emery Minty, b. Feb.12,1898, Muskegon, Is studying me-

chanical engineering.

2 4 6

OLIVER[6] ABRAM WATERHOUSE,(Abram[5], Nathaniel[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Orono, Me., Oct.11,1834, married first, June 21,1857, Sarah Ellen Houston, born in Corinth, Me., July 10,1838, dau. of Samuel and Charity(Gregory)Houston. She died in Orono, Aug.30,1870, and he married 2ndly, Feb.21,1881, Mrs. Eliza Ann Baker, widow of John E. Baker and dau. of William P. and Isabelle(Orr)McDonald.

He attended the district schools of his native place and also Old Town Academy, and finished his education at the East Corinth Academy.in 1854. After his marriage he went into business in his home town keeping a general stock of goods. In 1875 he went to Lowell, Mass., and studied dentistry and in 1878 removed to Bay City, Mich., where he began the practice of that profession continuing in it until his health failed. In Feburary 1887 he removed to Seattle, Wash., where he engaged in the insurance business and in which he continued during his active life. He was a deacon in the Congregational Church in Orono, Bay City and in the Plymouth Cong. Church, Seattle. Was Supt of the Sunday School for three years in the church in Bay City. He died in San Francisco, Calif., Aug. 26,1898. "Oliver A. Waterhouse was always a Deacon or Trustee of Plymouth Church. He was very kind and sympathetic by nature and was considoder a man of splendid judgment. Hence his advice was sought by many people. He tried to live a consistent Cristian life. His bible was always on his desk in the office and his notations and markings make it an interesting study. Modesty was a marked characteristic. Was Deacon of the Plymouth Church during nearly all his residence in Seattle." His widow died in Seattle, Mar.12,1901.

CHILDREN:-

446. I. Marion Waterhouse, born June 20,1858, Orono, Me.
446a. Ia. Gardiner W. Waterhouse, born 19 Nov.1859, Orono.
II. Alma Waterhouse, born Dec.28,1864, Orono, died July 28,1877, Orono.

III. Oliver Shepherd Waterhouse, born in Orono, July 3,1870, died, unm., July 27,1892, Seattle, Wash.

By second wife.

447. IV. Ruth Waterhouse, born July 31,1884, Bay City, Mich.

V. Herbert Waterhouse, born Mar.6,1887, Seattle, Wash., died Aug. 14,1887, Seattle.

VI. Lois Jameson Waterhouse, born June 23,1893, Seattle. In 1917 was unm. and lived with her sister Ruth.

CHESTER[6] WATERHOUSE,(Silas[5], Nathaniel[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Scarboro, Me., Feb.14,1832, married, Sept.10,1862, Olive Hill Taylor, born in Lyman, Me., June 17,1833, dau. of John B. and Annie(Hill) Taylor.

He was a farmer and house and ship carpenter. Removed from Scarboro to Saco and later to Biddeford, Me. Was a member of Casco Lodge, A.F. & A.M. of Yarmouth, Me. Was a radical temperance advocate using not even tea or coffee. Was a great lover of his home and family. He died in Biddeford May 17,1899. His widow died in Old Orchard, Me.,,Nov.27,1912.

CHILDREN:-
Born in Saco.

448. I. Georgianna Waterhouse, born Mar.10,1864, Saco,

II. Mabel Emma Waterhouse, born Sept.19,1866, died, unm., Dec.11, 1913, Old Orchard, Me.

III. Eva Eldora Waterhouse, born in Saco, Me., Sept.14,1869, married, Dec.31,1890, Berthier Lennas Bean, born in Hollis, Me., Aug.31,1869, son of Leonard S. and Mary E.(Locke) Bean.
He was a grocer. Mrs. Bean grad.,with honors, from the Biddeford High School in June 1886. Completed the stenographic course in Gray's Business College, Portland, Me., in April, 1902 and at once entered the office of the Hon. James O. Bradbury in Saco as stenographer. After a few years she determined to study law and while continuing her office work took a correspondence course on law with the Sprague Law School of Detroit, Mich. from which she grad. in December, 1908. Passed the Maine Board of Bar Examiners Feb. 1909. Admitted to practice in the courts of Maine at Alfred, May 4,1909; in the U.S. District Court at Portland, July 19,1910; in the U.S. Supreme Court, at Washington, D.C., Mar.6,1914. Was the first woman to apply for membership in the American Bar Association. Received the degree L.L.B., from Chicago College of Law Sept. 20,1915, being the only woman in Maine to hold that degree at that time. She was Supt. of Schools for Old Orchard for four years and was Regent of Rebecca Emery Chapter, D. A.R. for a time. Is a member of the Maine Historical Society and of the Maine Bar Association.
Since graduating she has practiced her profession in Saco and has resided in Old Orchard and Saco.

No children:-

2 4 8

DANIEL[6] WATERHOUSE,(Joseph[5], George[4], John[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Poland, Me., Oct.11,1796, married first, Int. Oct.31,1819, Abigail Gorham, "of Norway",Me. She died in Poland Apr.9,1832, age 40 yrs., and he married 2ndly., Int. Mar.17,1833, Charity Proctor, born in New Gloucester, Me., May 13,1809, dau. of William and Rhoda(Cummings)Proctor. He was a farmer and lived in Poland where he died Feb.20,1857. His widow died in Poland Mar.3,1889.

CHILDREN:-

449. I. David G. Waterhouse, born Dec.25,1820, Poland.

450. II. Hannah G. Waterhouse, born Nov.6,1822, Poland.

III Dorothy L. Waterhouse, born Aug.14,1824, Poland, died, Nov.18, 1849, Lewiston, Me.

IV. Francis Sullivan Waterhouse, born in Poland, Nov.11,1828, married, Apr.7,1853, Abbie F. Starbird "of Gray", perhaps the dau. of Robert Starbird.
May 5,1853 Mr. Waterhouse (his name appears Sullivan F.) bought some fifty acres of land in Gray, on the County road leading from Gray to Raymond of Robert Starbird. He died before 1858 and Mr. Starbird was apt. his adm.

No children.

451. V. William P. Waterhouse, born July 21,1834, Poland.

VI. Emily Jane Waterhouse, born Aug.12,1839, Poland, died, June 4, 1855

VII. Charles M. Waterhouse, born in Poland, Me., June 3,1843, married Mary L. Chase born in Stratham, N.H.
He was a farmer and lived in Poland, where he died Apr.28, 1872.
He served three years in the army in the Civil War, some of the time, at least, in Co H 9th Me. Reg.

No children.

452. VIII. Isaac T. Waterhouse, born Dec.27,1848, Poland.

2 4 9

JOSEPH[6] GARDNER ANDERSON WATERHOUSE,(Joseph[5], George[4], John[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Poland, Me., Mar.28,1799, married first, Int. Oct.2, 1825, Lavinia W. Gorham, born in Norway, Me., 1803, She died in Poland, Sept.21,1831, age 28 yrs., and he married 2ndly, Sept.20,1834, Mary Linnell, born in Otisfield, Me., Nov.18,1811, dau. of John and Mary(Files) Linnell.

Mr. Waterhouse was a farmer and blacksmith and always lived in Poland where he died Oct.19,1861. He was a prominent member of the Methodist Church. His widow died in Poland Aug.17,1868.

CHILDREN:-

I. Sumner Waterhouse, born July 26,1835, Poland, died July 30, 1838, Poland

453. II. Celinda R. Waterhouse, born Sept.15,1838, Poland. Me.

454. III. Solon S. Waterhouse, born Oct.8,1840, Poland.

IV. Lavinia Gorham Waterhouse, born in Poland, July 24,1842, married, June 19,1865, Thomas Corbett Thompson, born in Nova Scotia, Jan.1,1840, son of George P. and Elizabeth(Corbett) Thompson.
In early life he was a sailor but later was a manufacturer of soda water under the firm name of Emerson& Thompson. He lived in Boston, Mass., for a time and died in Poland Nov. 5,1906. His wife died in Cambridge, Mass., Apr.16,1906.

No children.

V. Harriet Neal Waterhouse, born June 25,1845, Poland, died, Oct.~~24~~ 14,1849, Poland.

VI. Ira Linnell Waterhouse, born in Poland, Nov.20,1853, married, Sept.16,1876, Rachel Annie Rogers, born in Freeport, Me., Nov.18,1852, dau. of William R. and Martha A.(True)Rogers.
He was a truckman in Boston, Mass., for some twelve years and then settled on a farm in Freeport, where he remained about seven years. He then returned to Boston and again engaged in the teaming business and resided in Chelsea and Malden, Mass. After a time he once more removed to his farm in Freeport where he now (1921) resides.

No children.

2 5 0

BENJAMIN[6] WATERHOUSE,(Joseph[5], George[4], John[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Poland, Me., Oct.28,1800, married, Oct.8,1827, Harriett Haskell, born in New Gloucester, Me., Apr.13,1799, dau. of Jonathan L. and Polly(Sanders) Haskell.

While young he acquired a good education for those days and began to teach school at the age of twenty. Later he became a farmer and lived in Poland all his life. When about thirty years old he was chosen one of the selectmen and served in that capacity some eighteen years most of the time as chairman of the board. He served as County Commissioner one year and helped select the site on which the county buildings now stand. He was elected to the legislature for two years, 1832-33, and was State ~~k~~

surveyor for two years. He was a Democrat in politics and a Universalist in religion. He died in Poland, June 5,1892. ~~as given the writer but the record says June 2,1892.~~ His wife ~~His wife~~ died in Poland Dec.7,1872. The following sketch is taken from the "Poland Centennial" pub. in 1895. "Benjamin Waterhouse was born in Poland in the house which was his home during his entire life, and which is now owned and occupied by his son V.P. Waterhouse. He early became interested in the affairs of his native ~~town~~ town, and served on the Board of Selectmen for seventeen years, a much longer period than any man before or since his time. His administration of town affairs always gave universal satisfaction, and his wisdom in settling many serious and important questions which arose in those early times, shows that he was a man of marked ability, ****** and was ever a broad-minded, loyal citizen. In politics he was a life long Democrat, and in religion a Universalist, although he would often say he ' was't set in either.' He was a civil engineer by trade, and probably laid out more lots and observed more lines than any other man who ever lived in town. In all the business that was entrusted to his care he ever maintained a straightforward and honest policy, and the town of Poland was made better by his life.

CHILDREN:-

I. Virgil Paris Waterhouse, born June 21,1829, Poland, died July 7,1829, Poland.

II. Otis Waterhouse, born Mar.4,1831, Poland. Was a lawyer and practiced at Mechanic Falls, Me. He died in Poland, unm., Oct.12,1856.

III. Lavinia G. Waterhouse, born Sept.21, died Oct.5,1832, Poland.

IV. Sewall Waterhouse, born in Poland, Aug.31,1834, married Harriet Haskell, born in New Gloucester, Me., dau. of Thomas and Hannah(Johnson)Haskell.
He was a farmer and lived in Anoka, Minn. He enlisted from there in a Minn. Reg. and was killed in the battle of Bull Run, July 31,1861. His widow died Nov.8,1914.

Child:-

1. Addie S. Waterhouse, born 1860, Anoka, died,unm., Apr. 1884.

455. V. Virgil P. Waterhouse, born Oct.29,1842, Poland.

251

SAMUEL[6] A. WATERHOUSE,(John[5], George[4], John[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Poland, Me., Jan.23,1802, married, Int. Nov.6,1826, Louisa B. Pulsifer, of Poland.

He was a farmer and lived mostly on Harris Hill, Poland. Apr.1,1823, he was of Poland and bought 100 acres of land of Charles Dunn and others. He died in Poland 1876. His wife died in Poland.

CHILDREN:-

I. Marcella Waterhouse, born 1830, died 1834, Poland.

456. II. Dexter B. Waterhouse, born Sept.27,1833, Poland.

III. Emily Jane Waterhouse, born in Poland, Nov.13,1839, married first, Int. Mar.30,1856, Edwin Jewell, of Poland. He was a shoemaker and lived in Poland. She married 2ndly, July 4, 1867, George William Harradon, born in Auburn, Me., Dec.3, 1840, son of Washington F. and Mary J.(Dilno)Harradon. He was a shoemaker and resided in Auburn. He enlisted in 1861 in Co H, 1st Me. Inf. Later he re-enlisted twice, first in Co H, 10th Me. Inf., and second in Co H, 29th Me. Inf. Was mustered out June 28,1866. Was in many battles and at Cedar Mountain was wounded, taken prisoner and sent to Richmond where he was confined some three months before being exchanged. His wife died in Auburn Dec.12,1885, and he married Rose E. Grover,(see her family) and died in Auburn, Mar.8,1913.

Child:-
of Emily J. Waterhouse Harradon.

1. Marcenia Jewell, b. 1854, Poland, d, age two yrs. Poland.

252

JOHN[6] WATERHOUSE,(John[5], George[4], John[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Poland, Me., Aug.5,1804, married, 1829, Mary Jackson, born in Topsham, Me.,

dau. of Zebulon and Polly(Work)Jackson. She died in Poland and he married 2ndly, Int. Dec.6,1832, Betsey Waterhouse, his cousin, see page 743. He was a farmer and removed to Lagrange , Me., when he was twenty-one years old. Sometime after Jan.5,1835 he returned to Poland where he lived and died Oct.29,1870. His widow died in Poland Apr.3,1893.

CHILDREN:-

457. I. Henry W. Waterhouse, born Dec.17,1827, Lagrange, Me.

458. II. Benjamin F. Waterhouse, born Nov.7,1833, Lagrange.

III. Burbank Waterhouse, born Dec.18,1835, Poland. He lived at home, a farmer, and died, unm., Dec.17,1907, Bethel, Me.

459. IV. Ellen A. Waterhouse, born Jan.26,1840, Poland,

460. V. Dennis W. Waterhouse, born July 15,1845, Poland.

461. VI. Rufus A. Waterhouse, born Apr,14,1849, Poland.

253

PARMELIA[6] WATERHOUSE,(John[5], George[4], John[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Poland, Me., Oct.27,1805, married Solomon Pulsifer, born in Poland, July 3,1810.

He was a farmer and when about nineteen years old removed to Shirley, Me., where he lived until his death, July 27,1895. His wife died in Shirley, June 21,1879.

CHILDREN:-

I. Rose Ann Pulsifer, born in Shirley, Oct.6,1833, m. John G. Rackliff, of Detroit, Me.
He was in the grocery business in Detroit where they lived. He was also postmaster. They both d. in Detroit.

Child:-

1. Died in infancy.

II. Mary Abigail Pulsifer, b. Sept.25,1835, Shirley, d. June 20,1845.

III. Phoebe Ann Pulsifer, b. in Shirley, Oct.12,1837, m., June 15,1862,

Nathan Antill, b. in St. John, Port Joly, Canada, Oct.12,1834, son of Francoit and Roselie(St Pierre)Antill.
He was a farmer and after eighteen years of age lived in Skowhegan, Me., where he d. Mar.19,1897. His widow d. in Skowhegan Mar.31,1907.

Children:-
Born in Skowhegan.

I. Ida Parmelia Antill, b. Aug.1,1863. She was a nurse and d., unm., Feb.26,1898, Skowhegan.

2. Emma Rose Antill, b. Nov.19,1865. Is a seamstress, unm.

3. Frank Morse Antill, b. Feb.10,1867, d. July 11,1880, Skowhegan.

4. Avis Ella Antill, b. Oct.10,1868. She taught school in Massachusetts for a time and in 1910 removed to Butte, Mont. and later to Great Falls in the same state. In 1915 she WAS IN Spokane, Wash. but afterwards returned to Boston, Mass.

IV. Emilie Eveleth Pulsifer, b. in Shirley, Me., May 16,1839, m., July 31,1879, Joseph M. Quimby, b. in Hartford, Vt.,,Nov.29,1842, son of Jonathan J. and Abigail A.(Roby)Quimby.
He was a carpenter and lived mostly in Strafford and Hartford, Vt. His wife d. at White River Junction, Vt., Feb.9,1889 and he later married again.

No Children:-

V. Jabez True Pulsifer, b. in Shirley, Me., Sept.10,1841, m., June 18, 1865, Elizabeth Ann Rowell, b. in Shirley, Jan.25,1850, dau. of Abraham and Martha J.(Mitchell)Rowell.
He was a farmer and lived in Shirley until his death Aug.16, 1869. His widow later m. Nelson M. Champion and later still Hosea Crowell and d. June 22,1909, in Corinth, Me.

Children:-

1. Laura Evelyn Pulsifer, b. in Shirley, Oct.2,1866, m., Oct. 27,1883, Oren Harmon York, b. in Brighton, Me., Mar.28, 1857, son of Richard and Sylvia(Josier)York.
He is a farmer and lives in Dexter, Me.

Children:-
Born in Dexter.

I. Leroy Nelson York, b. Aug.30,1892, m., June 1,1920, Amy Florence

II. Gladys Elizabeth York, b. July 19,1895.

2. Leonard Carver Pulsifer, b. in Shirley, Aug.12,1869, m., June 19,1895, Lizzie A. Knox, b. in Corinna, Me., Nov. 11,1869, dau. of Alvah and Sarah E.(Dugans)Knox.
He is a weaver in a woolen mill and lives in Dexter.

No children.

VI. James Pulsifer, b. Mar.20,1844, Shirley, Me., d. in Shirley.

VII. James Pulsifer, b. June 10,1846, Shirley, d. in Shirley.

VIII. John Waterhouse Pulsifer, b. in Shirley, June 26, 1847, m., May 24,1873, Ida L. Currier, b. in Skowhegan, Me., June 24,1851, dau. of Phinneas and Sophronia(Page)Currier. Mr. Pulsifer's birth has also been given asJuly 23,1850.
He was in the provision business and lived most of his life in Skohegan, where he d. June 17,1880. His widow m. Frederick Reitz and d. in Waupaca, Wis., July 5,1908.

Children:-

1. John Bernard Pulsifer, b. Oct.2,1876, He was a clerk in his step-father's store in Millsville, Wis., where he d., unm., Jan.1,1899.

2 5 4

TIMOTHY[6] WATERHOUSE,(John[5], George[4], John[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Poland, Me., Aug.15,1807, married, Int., May 16,1835, Abiah Waterhouse, dau. of Joseph Waterhouse, see page 744. She was born in Poland Oct. 25,1814. His son, Simon, says he, Timothy Waterhouse,was born in Dec. 1834. The latter was a farmer and carpenter and lived in Poland. His farm adjoined that of his brother Samuel.

CHILDREN:-
Born in Poland.

I. Hannibal Hamlin Waterhouse, born Aug.9, Poland, He was a farmer and lived in Poland where he died, unm., Nov.23, 1899.

462. II. Milton Waterhouse, born Nov.25,1841, Poland.

III. Simon Greenlief Waterhouse, born Jan.4,1852, Poland. He is a farmer and lives in Poland, unm.

IV. Mary Edna Waterhouse, born June 13,1856, Poland. She is unm. and lives with her brother Simon.

255

LUCY[6] WATERHOUSE, (John[5], George[4], John[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Poland, Me., Mar.20,1809, married Joshua Tobie born , perhaps, in Minot, Me., son of Thomas and Mary(Griffin)Tobie.

He was a farmer and pump-maker and lived in Poland where he and his wife died. He also devoted some of his time to preaching.

Child:-

I. Stephen Tobie. He married and had a son Stephen. All deceased.

256

ELIZABETH[6] WATERHOUSE, (John[5], George[4], John[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Poland, Me., married, Feb.10,1829, Bryant Libby, born in Gorham, Me., Feb.22,1802, son of Allison and Sarah(Dam)Libby.

He, with his two younger brothers, settled in what is now Lagrange, Me., and built the third log cabin which was built within the present limits of the town. He cleared a farm there and made a permanent settlement. He took an active interest in town matters and for a number of years filled the positions of selectman and town treasurer. In March 1847 he returned to Gorham where he lived on a farm until his death, Feb.23,1858. His widow died in Saccarappa, (Westbrook) Me., July 23,1878.

CHILDREN:-

I. Eliza Jane Libby, b. Oct.28,, d., Dec.23,1831, Lagrange.

II. Mary Abby Libby, b. in Lagrange, Oct.21,1832, m., May 21 or 31,1856 Eben Lombard Mason, b. in Gorham, Me., Feb.25,1810, son of Lot and Elizabeth(Lord)Mason. She was his second wife.
He was a mill-wright at Great Falls, Gorham. The last twenty-~~years~~ five years of his life he followed the same occupation at

Westbrook, Me., where he d. 1894. His wife d. in Westbrook Dec. 6,1896.

Children:-
Born in Westbrook.

1. Augusta May Nason, b. Apr.10,1859, d., unm., Mar.20,1879, Westbrook.

2. Lewis Edwards Nason, b. Oct.24,1866, m., July 10,1886, Hattie Jane Abbott, b. in Gorham, Me., Jan.3,1864, dau. of Charles H. and Emeline(Nason)Abbott.
He has been an employe of the Warren Paper Co. practically all his wife and lives in Westbrook.

Child:-

I. Lena Abbott Nason, b. in Westbrook, Mar.27,1888, m. Merle R. Rounds.

III. Sarah Small Libby, b. in Lagrange, Me., May 24,1835, m., Oct.2,1854, Dwinal Pride, b. in Westbrook, Me., May 31,1825, son of Henry and Martha(Leighton)Pride.
In early life he was a machinist in Gorham, N.H., but later removed to Westbrook where he kept a livery stable until he retired. He d. in Westbrook, Apr.7,1915. His wife d. in Westbrook, Feb.2,1901.

Children:-

1. Ella Nora Pride, b. Sept.23,1858, Westbrook, d. Sept.13,1859, Westbrook.

2. Walter Dwinal Pride, b. in Westbrook, Aug.31,1860, m., Aug. 19,1882, Katherine Tarr Goodwin, b. in Topsham, Me., Aug. 3,1864, dau. of Aaron H. and Lydia M.(Tarr)Goodwin.
He was in the livery stable business with his father until about 1910 when he went into the insurance business in Portland, Me.. Has always lived in Westbrook.

Children:-
Born in Westbrook.

I. Henry Bryant Pride, b. Mar.4,1883, m. Edith Warren Hulit.
II. Dwinal Pride, b. July 18,1884, m. Blanche Estelle Libby.
III. Augusta Margaret Pride, b. Mar.8,1886, m. Nels Francis Nelson.
IV. Aaron Goodwin Pride, b. Mar.25,1893, m. Agnes M. Foss.
V. Ralph Howard Pride, b. Feb.8,1895.
VI. Willis Orlando Pride, b. Mar.23,1897.

3. Sarah Ella Pride, b. in Westbrook, Dec.2,1861, m., Jan.6, 1886, John Otis Young, b. in Boston, Mass., Nov.13,1861, son of John L. and Diana(Strout)Young.
He was a furniture finisher for a time but later became

a member of the Fire Dept. in Westbrook where he remain-some twenty years the last five as foreman. He retired June 1,1921. He was an alderman for one year.

Children:-

I. John Wilfred Young, b. in Wellesley, Mass., July 22, 1887, m. Sept.20,1920, Helen McGoffee. Was a machinist's mate in the Coast Patrol for a year and a half in the World War.
II. Frank Otis Young, b. in Westbrook, Me., Feb.13,1895, m., June 17,1915, Lucy Elmira Harmon.
III. Grace Evelyn Young, b. in Westbrook, June 4,1896, m., Jan.6,1919, Charles Henry Jackson.
IV. Blanche Isabel Young, b. May 17,1899, Westbrook. She is at home unm.
V. Sarah Edna Young, b. Feb.26,1902, Westbrook. Unm.
VI. Ralph Dwinal Young, b. Feb.7,1904, Westbrook. Unm.

4. Isabelle Pride, b. in Westbrook, Apr.25,1869, m., Apr.19, 1893, William C. Farley, b. in Detroit, Mich., Nov.22, 1867, son of Alfred D.F. and Anna P.(Haskell)Farley. He is an electrician. Is Manager of the Westbrook Electric Co.

Children:-
Born in Westbrook.

I. Alfred Dwinal Farley, b. Mar.5,1894, Is unm. Vol. in the World War in the National Guard and was sent to Fortress Munroe as an electrician with the rank of sergeant.
II. Edith May Farley, b. May 10,1896, d. Oct.28,1897, Westbrook.
III. William Pride Farley, b. Sept.5,1897, m., June 16, 1920, Margaret Midlon.
IV. Ray Dana Farley, b. July 27,1899. Is unm. He vol. and served in the Navy in the World War.
V. Philip Edwin Farley, b. Nov.9,1903. Unm.
VI. Winton Hamlin Farley, b. Oct.18,1906. Unm.

5. Frank Perley Pride, b. in Westbrook, Jan.31,1874, m., Oct.15,1913, Ethel Maude Andrews, b. in Somersworth, N.H., July 3,1879, dau. of Charles P. and Mary P.(Drew)Andrews.
He was grad. from the University of Maine in 1896. Studied law in the office of William Lyons Esq., and at Boston University. Began the practice of his profession in Westbrook and afterwards became City Solicitor. Is now Judge of the Municipal Court. Served several terms on the school board and also as an alderman.

No children.

IV. William Harris Libby, be in Lagrange, Me., Dec.1,1836, m., Oct.18, 1862, Susan A., dau. of Ichabod Ward, of Windham. She d. in Windham and he m. 2ndly., 1907, Mrs. Clara Meserve, nee Pinkham, of Dover, N.H.
Soon after his father's death he became a clerk in a hotel in

Portland but after his marriage moved on to a farm in Windham, Me., where he lived until his death, 1911. He carried on a stage business between North Windham and Portland, Me. for a time.

No children.

V. Bryant Libby, b. in Lagrange, Me., Dec.26,1846, m. 1st, Dec.24,1873, Viola Newcomb, dau. of John and Lucretia(Wood)Newcomb. He. m. 2ndly, Feb.20,1886, Cora May Fogg, b. in Bridgton, Me., Aug. 31,1866, dau. of James A. and Mary J.(Kenniston)Fogg. His first wife came from Harrison, Me.
He was a teamster in No. Bridgton for some years and later was a farmer in Kennebunk, Me., where he d. Dec.18,1916. He served in the Civil war. Enl. at Portland, May 1862 in 8th Maine Reg. Also served in the 33rd reg. Inf. Was discg. from a hospital in So. Carolina 1865.

Child:-

1. Merl Ellwood Libby, b. Jan.6,1894, Bridgton. In 1917 he was unm. and in Kennebunk, Me.

2 5 7

GEORGE[6] WATERHOUSE,(John[5], George[4], John[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Poland, Me., May 13,1813, married first, Sept.17,1837, Mahaly Gray, born in China, Me.,,May 13,1810, dau. of Nathaniel and Abigail(Haskell) Gray. She died in Bangor, Me., May 20,1881, and he married 2ndly, July 9,1883, Mrs. Abbie Stevens, widow of Eliab Stevens, and dau. of Theophilus and Joanna(Varney)Towle. She was born in Windham, Me., 1824 or 25. Mr. Waterhouse was first a hotel keeper at Kilmaric, now Alton, Me. Later he located on the Westerly side of Bangor, then a small settlement on what was afterwards Allen St. In a few years he cleared a large tract of land and became a farmer. He then went into the business of cleaning out vaults. He was the only one in the business, employed a considerable number of men and made a financial success. He afterwards engaged in the real estate business, buying and selling timber lands, and retired with a competance. He died in Bangor, July 28,1889.
He was a devoted Christian and a member of the First Christian Church in

Bangor, and gave the land on which the present church building was erected and a cash contribution in addition. He was always present at the Sunday services and the week-night prayer meeting. Generous to the poor and a "grand old man". A grandaughter says,- "I could write a book of the stories he told me when a child". "My dear old grandfather". An obituary says:- "An old and well known resident of Bangor for many years. He gathered quite a property". His widow died in Bangor Oct.23, 1897.

CHILDREN:-

I. George Howard Waterhouse, born June 20,1839, Bangor. He was a farmer and lived in Bangor where he died, unm., Apr.20, 1916.

463. II. Abbie T. Waterhouse, born Jan.9,1841, Bangor.

III. William Dirky Waterhouse, born Apr.7,1843, Bangor. He was a post master, school teacher and Justice of the Peace. Was mustered into the service in 1861 and served three years in the Civil War. Served a part of the time,at least, in Co. A, 2nd reg. He died, unm., Dec.1909, Seattle, Wash.

464. IV. Mary E. Waterhouse, born Dec.9,1846, Bangor.

465. V. Rachel G. Waterhouse, born July 3,1848, Bangor.

466. VI. Margaret J. Waterhouse, born Apr.7,1850, Bangor.

VII. Mahaly Waterhouse, born 1851, Bangor, died, aged 7 or 8 years old in Bangor.

258

MARY[6] WATERHOUSE,(John[5], George[4], John[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Poland, Me., Feb.11,1815, married, Oct.4,1835, Cyrus Carver, born in Livermore, Me., Jan.18,1806, son of Nathan and Hannah(Mathews)Carver. He was a farmer and lived in Lagrange, Me., where he died, Oct.6,1867. His widow died ~~in~~ Sept.22,1874.

CHILDREN:-

I. Vesta Perkins Carver, b. in Lagrange, Me., Aug.9,1836, m., Sept.10, 1865, Benjamin Grover Bryer, b. in Lagrange, Feb.26,1831, son of

Simeon and Sally(Davis)Bryer.
He was a farmer and butcher and lived in Lagrange and Howland, Me. Died in the latter place Aug.13,1909. He served in the Civil War in Co L, 31st Me. Reg. Was wounded before Petersburg, Va., Apr.2,1865. His widow d. in Howland, Nov.23,1915.

Children:-

1. Myrtle Plummer Bryer, b. in Lagrange, Dec.11,1866, m. 1st, June 1,1889, Frank Eugene Blake, b. in Fairfield, Me., Jan.9,1858, son of Hiram W. and Lizzie A.(Libby)Blake. He was a farmer and lived in Carmel and Lagrange, Me. He d. in Howland, Me., July 11,1900 andshe m. 2ndly, Jan. 21,1906, Osborne Allen York, b. in Woodville, Me., Sept. 14,1874, son of William D. and Mary(Faloon)York. He was a lumberman for a time but is now yard foreman for the Advance Paper & Pulp Co. of Howland, in which place he has lived since 1895.

Children:-
Born in Howland.

I. Harold Bryer Blake, b. June 4,1893, m., July 19, 1915, Bessie Jackson, of Bangor.
II. Hazel Wilma Blake, b. Dec.18,1894, m., Dec.3,1919, Henry Joseph Hoyt.
III. Merton Libby Blake, b. Apr.23,1899, d., unm., Apr. 15,1918, Waltham, Mass.

2. Virgil Homer Bryer, b. in Lagrange, Dec.22,1868, m., Oct.22, 1905, Lottie Bell Grant, b. in Hudson, Me., Jan.25,1891, dau. of Lyman and Mary E.(Priest)Grant. For a time he was a trackman on the Bangor & Aroostook Ry. and lived in Hudson but is now a teamster and lives in Howland.

Children:-
Born in Hudson.

I. Angie May Bryer, b. Sept.17,1907.
II. Vesta Myrtle Bryer, b. June 25,1909.
III. Arlington Virgil Bryer, b. Nov.21,1911.

3. Bertrude Enoch Bryer, b. July 26, 1872, Lagrange, d. May 17, 1873, Lagrange.

II. Mahaly Gray Carver, b. in Lagrange, Me., Sept.17,1837, m. 1st, Oct. 3,1857, Samuel Chace Bryer, prob. a brother to her sister Vesta's husband. He was a carpenter. Lived in Bangor abt. 10 yearsand then removed to Minneapolis, Minn. About a month before his death he returned to Lagrange where he d. His widow m. 2ndly, Charles Bemis and d. in Minneapolis.

No children.

III. Leonard Dwight Carver, b. in Lagrange, Me., Jan.26,1841, m., Aug.17, 1877, Mary Caffrey Low, b. in Waterville, Me., May 12,1851, dau.

of Ira H.and Helen(Caffrey)Low. She was a graduate of Colby University.
Mr. Carver received his early education in the public schools and was fitting for college at Foxcroft Academy when the Civil war broke out. He enlisted, Apr.1861 in the 2nd Maine Inf. and was discharged at Bangor, June 12,1863. He engaged in every battle and skirmish of his regiment. He entered Colby University, then Waterville College, Waterville, Me., in Aug.1864 and was graduated with honors in 1868. He then taught school for a time and was principal of the Monson Academy in 1869; the North Bridgton Academy, 1870; Hallowell High School, 1868; the Rock Island High School, Rock Island, Ill., 1872-3. In 1873-4 he was Supt. of Schools at Kewanee, Ill. In 1875 he was Dept. U.S. Marshall at Memphis, Tenn. He then returned to Waterville and began the study of law in the office of Hon. Reubin Foster and was admitted to the Kennebec bar in 1876. He practiced his profession in Waterville until 1890, a part of the time in company with the Hon. S.S.Brown, and gained the confidence of the public as a sound and safe counsellor and a man of the strictest integrity.

On the death of Hon. Josiah S. Hobbs in Oct. 1890 Mr. Carver was appointed by Gov. Burleigh to the office of State Librarian and from that time until his death devoted his best talents to this work which he loved so well, and in which he gained well merited recognition, having been president of the State Librarian's Association and also of the National Association of State Librations.

He was City Clerk of Augusta 5 years; Coroner of Kennebec County 4 years; and Trial Justice 4 years. He d. in Augusta, Sept.16,1905. His widow resides in Cambridge, Mass.

An obituary speaks of him as follows:- "Leonard Dwight Carver, the honored State Librarian of Maine, passed away at his residence in this city Saturday morning. Ten days ago he submitted to a severe surgical operation and was unable to rally from the shock. His death removes from this city and from the State one of its most worthy as well as most prominent and useful citizens. ***** The rapid growth of our State library, both in quantity and quality of its books and the adoption of new methods by which its treasures may be more available to all the citizens of the State, will long remain as a monument to his intelligent and faithful service service. ***** All found in him a courteous gentlemen and an official who knew thoroughly every detail of the work, and who possessed to an exceptional degree a capacity to make that knowledge of service to others. He has made our State library one of the best of its kind in the country, and his work in establishing and extending the travelling library system has made the people of Maine forever indebted to him. Far beyond the borders of Maine he was recognized as an authority in library matters. Aside from his remarkable knoledge of books, Mr. Carver was a man of rare social qualities whom it was always a pleasure to converse with and listen to. As a soldier he was courageous and unflinching; as a teacher,conscientious and successful; as a lawyer, sound and reliable; as a public official, honest and efficient; as a friend, loyal and charitable, and as a man, kindly, just and sincere."

He was greatly interested in the compilation of this gene-

alogy and contributed much data from the State library. This led to a considerable correspondence and encouragement which the writer received from Mr. Carver. Prosecution of the work is remembered with sincere appreciation.

Children:-

1. Ruby Carver, b. in Waterville, Me., Dec.1,1881, m., Apr.18, 1912, Roswell Dwight Hitchcock Emerson, b. in New York City, Jan.24,1883, son of Samuel F. and Mary B.(Hitchcock)Emerson.
He was grad. from the University of Vermont in 1904 and from the Law School of Harvard University in 1907. He is now practicing law in Boston, Mass., under the firm mane of Garcelon & Emerson.
Mrs. Emerson was grad. from Colby Universaty in 1904 and taught French and German in Gould's Academy, Bethel, Me.; Ricker Classical Institute, Houlton, Me.; High Schools at Wareham and Concord, Mass.

No children.

2. Dwight Low Carver, b. July 26,1884, Waterville, d. July 28,1889, Waterville.

IV. Edward Kent Carver, b. in Lagrange, Me., Dec.14,1842, m., Nov.13, 1870, Eunice Merrill, b. in Bangor, Me., Oct.30,1845, dau. Joseph R. and Tamson B.(Gray)Merrill.
He enlisted Aug.12,1862, in Co B, 20th Reg. Me. Vols., for three years. He was in many of the great battles including Gettysburg, and was wounded at the battle of Gravelly Run, Va., Was discg. for disability some months later.
Soon after his marriage he removed to Bangor, Me., and a little later to Glenburn, Me., where he lived until his death, Jan.24,1899. His principal occupation was farming. His widow d. in Glenburn, Me., Feb.22,1921.

Children:-

1. Cyrus William Carver, b. in Lagrange, Me., Sept.6,1871, m., Jan.7,1912, Mrs. Jennie M. Quimby, widow of Dexter B. Quimby and dau. of Nahum and Martha J.(Doughty)Drew. She was b. in Bangor, Me., July 4,1885.
Mr. Carver is a farmer and lives in W. Glenburn, Me.

Child:-

I. William Franklin Carver, b. Apr.6,1914, Glenburn.

2. Bertrude Bryer Carver, b. Feb.17,1873, Bangor, d. July 17, 1873, Bangor.

3. Mary Annie Carver, b. in Glenburn, Aug.28,1874, m., Oct. 25,1896, Frank Morrison, b. in Old Town, Me., Apr.5, 1874, son of Edward J. and Annie E.(Stafford)Morrison. He is a farmer and automobile repairer and lives in Glenburn.

Children:-

I. Hazel May Morrison, b. in Orono, Me., June 5,1897, m., July 14,1920, Orlando Merrill Moor, of Los Angeles, Calif.
II. Margaret Hortense Morrison, b. in Orono, Mar.18, 1900, m., Feb.1921, John Frederick Andrews.
III. Edward Frank Morrison, b. June 23,1903, Orono.
IV. Woodrow Donald Morrison, b. Mar.4,1913, Glenburn, Me.

4. Joseph Merrill Carver, b. Feb.19,1876, Glenburn, d. July 4,1879, Glenburn.

5. Margaret Merrill Carver, b. in Glenburn, Jan.26,1879, m., Jan.21,1903, Murdock Campbell Haley, b. in St. James, N.B., May 28,1880. son of James D. and Elizabeth(Campbell)Haley.
He is a farmer and wood worker and lives in Bangor, Me.

Children:-
Born in Bangor.

I. Lillian Edith Haley, b. Feb.27,1904.
II. Arlene May Haley, b. Nov.5,1907.
III. Leona Bessie Haley, b. Apr.26,1910.
IV. Wallace Murdock Haley, b. Apr.29,1915.

6. Mahala Maude Carver, b. in Glenburn, July 27, 1884, m., Dec.14,1908, Charles Harry Henderson, b. in Kenduskeag, Me., July 19,1886, son of Charles H. and Olinda E.(Smith)Henderson.
He was employed on the Bangor & Aroostook R.R. but is now a farmer and employed on an electris ry. They live in Glenburn.

Children:-

I. Marion Eunice Henderson, b. May 23,1914, Bangor.
II. Dorothy Carver Henderson, b. May 14, d. May 16, 1916, Bangor.
III. Charles Lloyd Henderson, b. Sept.24,1917, Glenburn.
IV. Pauline Lena Henderson, b. Dec.1,1919, Glenburn.
V. Paul Linwood Henderson, b. Dec.1,1919, Glenburn.
VI. Raymond Carver Henderson, b. Jan.23,1921, Glenburn.

V. Nancy Elizabeth Carver, b. in Lagrange, Me., Nov.8,1843, m., Mar. 16,1878, John F. Wilkinson, b. in Sanford, Me., Feb.18,1821, son of Thomas and Sarah(Manning)Wilkinson. She was his second wife. His wirst wife was Mary Bray by whom he had three children.
Mr. Wilkinson lived in Boston, Mass. a short time and the remainder of his life in Maine, the latter part in Stillwater. His widow, Nancy, m. 2ndly, Charles Martin Webber. He was a farmer and d. about 1911. She d. Feb.7,1909.

No children.

VI. John Henry Carver, b. in Lagrange, Me., Aug.27,1849, m. 1st, Sept. 7,1876, Emma J. Bean, b. in Livermore Falls, Me., Mar.3,1849, dau. of Charles and Charlotte(----)Bean. She d. in Somerville, Mass., and he m. 2ndly, Apr.17,1911, Ellen Thresa O'Neill, b. in Boston, Mass., Feb.8,1875, dau. of John J. and Hannah(Collins)O'Neill.
Mr. Carver was a farmer and later a provision dealer. He is now in the fish business in Vancouver, B.C., under the name of the New England Fish Co.

Children:-

1. Lillian Vesta Carver, b. in Green Valley, Calif., Sept.22, 1878, m., Feb.19,1900, Frank Joseph McPeake, b. in Cambridge, Mass., June 5,1866, son of Patrick and Delia (Meagher)McPeake.
He is a hotel manager and lives in Bedford, Mass.

Children:-

I. Doris Lillian McPeake, b. Jan.2,1901, Somerville, Mass.
II. Winifred Agnes McPeake, b. May 21,1902, Somerville.
III. Frank McPeake, b. Oct.5,1903, Somerville.
IV. David McPeake, b. Feb.10,1905, Cambridge, Mass.
V. Lillian McPeake, b. May 29,1906, Watertown, Mass.
VI. John Carver McPeake, b. Sept.30,1908, Watertown.
VII. Phillip McPeake, b. Nov.1,1909, Watertown.
VIII. Cecele McPeake, b. Mar.13,1912, Watertown.

VII. Charles William Carver, b. in Lagrange, Me., Nov.10,1851, m., May 14,1876, Priscilla Flanders, b. in Lagrange, Nov.8,1858, dau. of Enoch and Harriett L.(Shuman)Flanders.
He was a farmer and lived in Lagrange, where he d. Oct.30,1888. His widow lives in Lagrange.

Children:-

1. Gertrude May Carver, b. Apr.28,1877, Lagrange. She is unm. and has been an employee in the office of the State Board of Health, Augusta, Me., for many years.
The writer is under deep obligation to Miss. Carver for assistance rendered in the compilation of this work. She furnished a copy of all the births, marriages and deaths of Waterhouses for the whole state from the time ~~the records were begun to be recorded~~ these statistics were ~~firs~~ first recorded at Augusta to the present time. This data was very valuable both as an original source and in checking up dates already received.
2. ~~Leon~~
2. Leon Percyville Carver, b. in Lagrange, May 17,1879, m., Aug. 9,1911, Angelin Myrtle Powers, b. in Medway, Me., May 30,1890, dau. of Frank and Nettie(Ireland)Powers.
He is a farmer and Lumberman and lives in Howland, Me.

Children:-

I. Kenneth Dweight Carver, b. Feb.11,1912, Greenville, Me.

II. Dorothy Carver, b. Mar.13,1913, Dover, Me.
III. Frances Carver b. Mar. 1917, Howland, Me.

2. Gladys Pearl Carver, b. in Lagrange, Me., Dec.30,1882, m., Dec.26,1907, Perley Blaine Knight, b. in Limestone, Me., June 27, , son of Howard I. and Harriette E. (Kenneson)Knight.
He was a teacher and later manager of Shaw's Commercial School, in Bangor and Augusta, Me. Is now a farmer and lives in Limestone.

Children:-

I. Donald Carver Knight, b. July 26,1909, Bangor, Me., d. Aug.2,1915, Presque Isle Hospital.
II. Vaughn Douglas Knight, b. Mar.12,1911, Lagrange.
III. Howard Paul Knight, b. Feb.17,1913, Sidney, Me.
IV. Ralph Merton Knight, b. Apr.19,1915, Limestone.
V. Charles Sheldon Knight, b. June 25,1917, Limestone.
VI. Phyllis Lois Knight, b. Sept.6,1919, Limestone.

3. Bernard Elmer Carver, b. in Lagrange, Apr.25,1885, m., Sept.4,1907, Jennie Joy Weymouth, b. in Howland, Me., Sept.6,1884, dau. of Albert H. and Mary E.(Haynes)Weymouth.
He is a clerk.

No children.

259

ROSETTA[6] BURNHAM WATERHOUSE,(John[5], George[4], John[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Poland, Me., Apr.27,1817,married, Mar.6, (Poland records say Mar. 9,)1843, Zachariah G. Rowe born in Hebron, Me., Dec.31,1818, son of Dimic and Hannah(Drake)Rowe.

He was a carpenter and farmer and lived in Poland where he died Feb.4, 1899. His wife died in Poland July 15,1892.

CHILDREN:-

I. Roscoe Sewall Rowe, b. in Poland, Jan.3,1844, m., Mar.6,1865, Maria Ward Holt, b. in Nashua, N.H., July 19,1839, dau. of Stephen D. and Arminda(Follansbee)Holt.
He was a carpenter and lived in Poland, Mechanic Falls and Waterville, Me., Sept.28, He d. in Waterville, Sept.28,1913. His widow d. in Waterville, Dec.25,1919.

Children:-

1. Alice Etta Rowe, d. Mechanic Falls, age 11 mos.

2. Fanny Augusta Rowe, b. Aug.12,1870, Haverhill, Mass., d. Apr. 1,1879, Poland, Me.

3. Frederick Stevens Rowe, b. in Haverhill, Mass., May 4,1873, m., May 27,1897, Lucy Maud Beckford, b. in Washburn, Me., Jan.23,1881, dau. of William M. and Judith A.(Greenleaf) Beckford.
He is a machinist by trade but is now a car inspector on the Maine Central R.R.

Child:-

I. Viola Ruth Rowe, b. June 1,1911, Waterville, Me.

II. John Waterhouse Rowe, b. in Poland, Me., July 7,1846, m., May 1878, Mrs. Nancy Nay, dau. of William Hanscom. She d. in Poland and he m. 2ndly, Mrs. Mary Boy whose maiden name was Wood.
Mr. Rowe is a carpenter and has lived in Poland and Welchville, Oxford, Me.

Children:-
By first wife.

1. Florence Jane Rowe, b. July 29,1869. Deceased.

2. Herbert Mason Rowe, b. Nov.22,1870, m. Lizzie Bartlett. He is said to have m. twice and to have had two daughters and one son by his first wife. He is a farmer and lives at Webbs Mills, Me.

3. Mary Elizabeth Rowe, b. Oct.21,1873, Deceased.

4. Hannah Abbie Rowe, b. June 29,1876

III. Sarah Hannah Rowe, b. in Poland, Me., Jan.23,1848, m., Oct.1,1864, Cyrus Trafton Wardwell, b. in Oxford, Me., Nov.20,1840, son of William and Abigail (Lovering)Wardwell.
He has been a shoemaker. Lived in Massachusetts for a time but later in Oxford and Mechanic Falls, Me. He enlisted in Co F, 5th Mass. Reg. and served 14 mos. and served three years in Co K, 17th Me. Reg. His wife d. in Poland.

No children.

IV. Helen Augusta Rowe, b. in Poland, Me., Dec.10,1849, m., Aug.28,1867, James Goodall, b. in Halifax, Eng., Feb.11,1847, son of John and Elizabeth(Millard)Goodall.
He lived in Harrison, Me., about three years where he had charge of the spinning room in a woolen mill. He was employed in the weaving room of a mill at Great Falls, N.H., seventeen years and was boss weaver three years at West Buxton, Me. Since then he has been engaged in soap making and farming and lived in Poland, where he d. Oct.17,1908.

Children:-

1. John Cyrus Goodall, b. in Oxford, Me., Oct.9,1871, m., Jan.

29,1901, Jeannette Gertrude Wiggin, b. in Stratham, N.H., Mar.2,1883, dau. of Daniel J and Della N.(Leavitt) Wiggin.
He was at one time employed by his brother-in-law Mr. Hanscom in the lumber business at Mechanic Falls and upon the death of the latter became the manager of the business. He is now, 1921, in the lumber and real estate business.

Children:-
Born in Poland.

I. James Wiggin Goodall, b. July 31,1902.
II. Richard Norman Goodall, b. Aug.19,1904, d. Oct. 28,1918, Mechanic Falls.
III. Helen Edith Goodall, b. Dec.22,1906.

2. Edith Elizabeth Goodall, b. in Somersworth, N.H., June 20, 1877, m., Aug.17,1897, William Edward Hanscom, b. in Chicago, Ill., June 17,1877, son of John and Charlotte E.(Pratt)Hanscom.
His early life was passed in Brooklyn, N.Y. In 1895 he removed to Mechanic Falls. Me., and went into the lumber business with his father as the Poland Packing & Mfg. Co. In 1908 this concern was burned out and later he and his mother engaged in the lumber business at Mechanic Falls under the firm name W. E. Hanscom & Co. He d. in Southport, Me., June 20,1910. His widow is now the sole owner of the business.

No children.

V. Mary Diana Rowe, b. in Poland, Me., Feb.24,1851, m., Nov.27,1867, John Harper, b. in Scotland, Dec.13,1840, son of John and Mary (Crawford)Harper.
He enlisted May 31,1861 in Co B, 5th Me. Reg. and was engaged in several of the great battles. He was discg. July 27,1864. He then became a mill operative and worked some fifteen years at Welchville, Oxford, Me. Later he was a painter for a time. Now lives in Poland.

Children:-

1. Elizabeth Harper, b. Feb.18, d. Apr.13,1869, Poland.

2. Frederick Harper, b. Apr.11, d. May 10,1871, Oxford, Me.

3. Mary Agnes Harper, b. in Oxford, May 25,1874, m., Apr.4,1894, Forrest E. Brown, b. in Stratford, N.H., Oct.15,1866, son of Samuel and Mary E.(Shoff)Brown.
He is a saw mill operative and has lived in Poland, Lewiston and Mechanic Falls.

Children:-
Born in Poland.

I. Clarence Gurney Brown, b. Apr.25,1895, Poland
II. Eleanor Elizabeth Brown, b. June 16,1897, m. Elberton E. Courson.

Poland, Me.,

III. Helen Alice Brown, b. Apr.1,1901, m. Edwin F. Ribera.
IV. Ida Luella Brown, b. in Paris, Me., Mar.16,1903, m. Edgar A. Hier.
V. Marjorie Ethel Brown, b. Jan.4,1906, Mechanic Falls, Me.
VI. Lowell Edward Brown, b. Feb.21,1909, Cumberland, Me.
VII. Mary Elvira Brown, b. Mar.14,1910, Yarmouth, Me.
VIII. Robert Howard Brown, b. Oct.13,1913, Brunswick, Me.

VI. Charles Orrington Rowe, M.D. b. in Poland, Dec.3,1853, m., May 8,1875 Ida F. Ellwell, b. in Biddeford, Me., Oct.28,1856, dau. of John and Margaret(Welch)Ellwell.
He was a physician and lived in various places. He d. in Hartford, Conn., Jan.3,1921, where he had lived eighteen years.

Children:-

1. Grace M. Rowe, b. Mar.6,1876, Poland. Is married and at one time lived in Boston, Mass.

2. Maud E. Rowe, b. Aug.1,1856, Richmond, Me.

VII. Clarence Zachariah Rowe, b. in Poland, Aug.31,1856, m., Nov.24,1877, Ina Ardell Knight, b. in Poland, May 6.1862, dau. of Moody D. and Mercy P.(Ricker)Knight.
He was a farmer and lived in Poland where he d. Jan.4,1886. His widow m. Frank E. Thurlow, of Poland,

Children:-

1. Sarah Hannah Rowe, b. in Poland, Oct.5,1878, m. 1st, Howard E. Hanson. He was a shoe operative and they lived in Auburn, Me. She m. 2ndly, C. L. Brooks. He is a blacksmith and lives in Poland.

Children:-

I. Ruth E. Hanson.
II. Mildred I. Hanson.

2. Ethel May Rowe, b. in Poland, ~~Oct.2,1888~~ Aug.6,1885, m., Oct 7,1908, John Irving, b, in Annondale, Scotland, May 24, 1868, son of Archibald and Jeanette(Roone)Irving.
He came to Canada with his parents when 7 years of age and was in the lumbering business. Lived in Woodstock and Thornton, N.H. and at the time of his death, July 13, 1919, was a supt. in the woods. His widow lives in Poland.

Children:-

~~Ix~~
I. Clarence Archibald Irving, b. Aug.31,1910, Woodstock.
II. Ethel Rowe Irving, b. Dec.2,1912, Woodstock.
III. John Hollis Irving, b. Sept.4,1914, Woodstock.
IV.

2 6 0

FREEMAN[6] WATERHOUSE, (John[5], George[4], John[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Poland, Me., Jan.4,1821, married, Int. Mar.10,1853, Eliza Ann Mathews, born in Harpswell, Me., Oct.12,1831, dau. of Samuel and Lydia(--------) Mathews. She was "of Brunswick" at the time of her marriage.
For several years after his marriage Mr. Waterhouse was a farmer in Poland but in 1861 went to Idaho and engaged in gold mining with his Uncle Dexter Waterhouse. He died in Idaho City, Idaho. His wife died in Freeport, Me., June 24,1869.

CHILDREN:-

I. Anna Mathews Waterhouse, born Nov.1855, Poland. She was a mill operative in Mechanic Falls. She died, unm. Mar.7,1892, Minot, Me.

II. Emma Waterhouse, born Nov.1855, Poland, a twin, died age 3 weeks Brunswick, Me.

467. III. Almon Waterhouse, born Sept,21,1857, Poland.

468. IV. Rosamond Waterhouse, born Mar.8,1858, Poland.

2 6 1

SARAH[6] WATERHOUSE, (John[5] George[4], John[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Poland, Me., July 14,1823, married, Oct.5,1850, John Grover, born in Lagrange, Me., Oct.15,1826, son of John and Hannah(Campbell)Grover.
He was a farmer and lived in Poland, Mercer, Lewiston and Auburn, Me., and died in the latter place Jan.23,1909. His wife died in Poland Aug.21,1856.

CHILDREN:-

I. Mary Ella Grover, b. Jan.25,1852, Poland, d. Oct.1867, Lagrange.

II. Abby Emma Grover, b. May 2,1853, Poland, d. June 17, 1853, Poland.

III. Rose Emma Grover, b. in Poland, May 31,1855, m., Aug.8,1886, George

William Harradon, b. in Auburn, Me., Dec.3,1840, His first wife was Emily Waterhouse. See page 1052 for account of his life.

Children:-
Born in Auburn.

1. Arville Grover Harradon, b. Jan.7,1887. Is unm. and is employed in a shoe factory.

2. Georgia Ella Harradon, b. May 14,1888. Is unm. and employed in a shoe factory.

3. Charles William Harradon, b. Dec.15,1889, d. Apr.30,1905, Auburn, Me.

4. Hattie Izetta Harradon, b. May 21,1891.

5. Edwin Almont Harradon, b. July 11,1893, m., Oct.18,1916, Blanche Isabelle Ellis, b. in Auburn, Me., Aug.19,1897, dau. of Willis L. and Isabelle S.(Delano)Ellis.
He is a machinist and chauffeur and lives in Auburn.

No children.

6. Bernie Harradon, b. Mar.5,1895. He is unm. and a clerk.

7. Arthur Leslie Harradon, b. Jan.6,1897, m., June 16,1920, Harriett May Hunt, b. in Rockport, Me., Apr.17,1897, dau. of Bertron W. and Delia E.(Small)Hunt. He is known in business as Leslie A.
He is a trainman on the Maine Central R.R.

No children.

2 6 2

LYDIA[6]MARGARET WATERHOUSE,(John[5], George[4], John[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Poland, Me., June 30,1826, married, Apr.8,1848,(Poland records say 1849) Lewis Cushman Morrell, born in Poland Mar.5,1826, son of Daniel and Dorcas A.(Cushman)Morrell.
He was a carpenter, shoemaker and storekeeper. He lived about forty-three years in Poland and the remainder in Haverhill, Mass., where he died Apr.24,1892. His widow died in Haverhill, June 8,1897.

CHILDREN:-

I. Abbie Ella Morrell, b. in Poland, Mar.14,1856, m., Mar.22,1873,

Charles Edgar Doughty, b. in Minot, Me., Dec.12,1849, son of Nathan W. and Alice S.(Hall)Doughty.
He removed from Minot to Kennebunk, Me., where he was foreman in the shoe factory of the Davis Shoe Co. for ten years. He later held similar positions in severalx cities in Mass including Haverhill where his wife d. Mar.13,1907. At the time of her death their residence is given as Newton Junction, N.H.

Children:-

1. Alice Etta Doughty, b. in Minot, Me., Mar.1,1874, m., Sept.24, 1892, Walter Wellington Donley, b. in Windham, Vt., Apr.29, 1871, son of Alexander and Annie(McCorley)Donley.
He is a blacksmith and lives in Haverhill, Mass.

Children:-

I. Hazel Gertrude Donley, b. Aug.20,1893, Orange, Mass., m. Leon Victor Pickard.
II. Irene Grace Donley, b. Dec.27,1894, Orange. Is mar.
III. Loris Ada Donley, b. Jan.3,1897. Orange. Is mar.
IV. Duncan Elwood Donley, b. July 12, 1898, Orange, d. Aug.17,1900, Haverhill.
V. Bernice Abbie Donley, b. Sept.4,1900, Haverhill.
VI. Maxwell Bickell Donley, b. Mar.16,d. Mar.21,1905, Haverhill.
VII. Walter Wellington Donley, b. Sept.21, d. Sept.22, 1909, Haverhill.

2. Ada Estella Doughty, b. in Minot, Me., Apr.26,1876, m., June 10,1895, Frank Samuel Merserve, b. in Haverhill, Mass., Apr.21,1874, son of William S. and Nancy J.(Emerson) McServe.
He has been a farmer and employed in a shoe shop. Lived in Haverhill and Lynn, Mass.

Children:-

I. William Earle McServe, b. Sept.5,1898, Portsmouth, N.H.
II. Lloyd Watson McServe, b. Jan.5,1901, Haverhill.

3. Grace Olyn Doughty, b. in Kennebunk, Me., Mar.13,1881, m., Sept.30,1907, Joseph R. Godbout, b. in Quebec, son of Joseph O. and Diana A.(Rancour)Godbout.
He is a plumber and lives in Haverhill.

Child:-

I. Norman Bradley Godbout,

4. Lois May Doughty, b. in Kennebunk, Aug.3,1884, m., Aug.1921, Edward Whitaker.

5. Marguerite Arline Doughty, b. Aug.4,1897, Portsmouth, N. H.

She is a trained nurse and to be m. in the fall of 1921 and live in Philadelphia, Pa.

II. Etta Rosintha Morrell, b. in Poland, Nov.7,1857, m., Nov.15,1875, Orrin Bundman Boardman Dow, b. in Hamstead, N.H., Aug.3,1853, son of Simon and Hannah F.(Poore)Dow.
He has been a painter, paper hanger and shoemaker. He is now in the restaurant business at Salisbury Beach in the summer and South in the winter. He removed to Haverhill, Mass., when about seventeen years old where he lived for many years.

Children:-
Born in Haverhill.

1. Oren Poore Dow, b. May 15,1881,
He is employed in a last factory in Lynn, Mass., and lives in Hamilton, Mass.

2. Arthur Herman Dow, b. Mar.11,1888, m. Mar.2,1914, Lillie Easter Cutler, b. in Lynn, Mass., Apr.13,1897, dau. of Clarence E. and Catherine C.(Lomey)Cutler.
He is a remodeler of lasts and lives in Lynn.

3. Lewis Morrell Dow, b. June 29,1891,

III. Emma Estelle Morrell, b. in Poland, May 19,1860, m. 1st, Sept.26, 1877, Walter Herbert Walker, b. in Haverhill, Mass., June 26, 1857, son of Benjamin Walker.
He was a painter and they lived in Haverhill. He d. and she m. 2ndly, Dec.15,1887, William Lincoln Wheeler, b. in Londonderry, N.H., Feb.23,1862, son of Tilly H. and Ann(Lincoln)Wheeler.
He removed to Haverhill, Mass., about 1885 where he lived for some time. Later he lived in Suncook and Derry, N.H. He has been engaged in shoe making.

Child:-

1. Lula Abbie Walker, b. in Haverhill, Mass., Sept.1,1878, m., Oct.23,1896, Irving Perry Ford, b. in Haverhill, Oct.22, 1875, son of Noah P. and Lydia M.(Fornald)Ford.
He is a master plumber in Haverhill.

Children:-
Born in Haverhill.

I. Ralph Irving Ford, b. May 27,1897.
II. Albert Fred Ford, b. May 27,1898.
III. Vera Emma Ford, b. Nov.6,1900.
IV. Thelma Lula Ford, b. Mar.24,1909.

IV. Walter Morrell, b. Jan.8, d. Jan.10,1850, Poland.

V. Abbie Rosemond Morrell, b. May 3,1852, Poland, d. 1854, Poland

VI. Fannie Morrell, b. Jan.8, d. Mar. 1856. Poland.

2 6 3

HENRY[6] FESSENDEN WATERHOUSE,(John[5], George[4], John[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Poland, Me., Aug.31,1832, married, first, July 18,1859, Lydia Marshall, born in Minot, Me., Nov.16,1840, dau. of Henry and Rebecca (Rowe)Marshall. She died in Poland, Apr.16,1864, and he married 2ndly, Sept.18,1864, Mrs. Angeline Merrill Leavitt, widow of John Leavitt, and dau. of William and Hannah(Morse)Hanscom. She was born in Danville, Me., Aug. 9,1836.

Mr. Waterhouse was a farmer and lived in Poland where he died Apr.15, 1902. The records say Apr.13, and his tombstone says Apr.19. His widow died in Poland May 19,(the record says May 14)1904.

CHILDREN:-

469. I. Delbert H. Waterhouse, born Apr.30,1860, Poland.

II. Frank Waterhouse, born Apr.9,1862, died Aug.9,(records say 29) 1862, Poland.

470. III. Frances Lillian Waterhouse, born Feb.2,1875, Poland.

2 6 4

MARANTHA[6] ANN WATERHOUSE,(John[5], George[4], John[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Poland, Me., Mar.2,1842, married, Oct.3,1864, Lemuel Tarbox Marshall, born in Minot, Me., Aug.2,1844, son of Henry and Rebecca(Garland) Marshall.

Except the first few years ~~of his life~~ he lived ~~in~~ all his life in Minot. He was a fireman and engineer in a paper mill ~~xxxx yxxxx~~ for many years but later became a truckman. While moving a piano he injured his finger

and died from blood-poisoning Sept.18,1894, Poland.

He enlisted in Co A, 9th Reg. Me. Vols., in 1861 and served through the war. He was an exemplary husband, father and citizen.

His widow died Apr.21,1904, Mechanic Falls, Me.

CHILDREN:-

I. Ada Agnes Marshall, b. in Poland, Me., Jan.8,1868, m., Mar.27,1889, Alvernon Haven Briggs, b. in Woodstock, Me., May 23,1866, son of Alfred H. and Amanda P.(Cotton)Briggs.
He is employed in a paper mill and lives in Mechanic Falls, Me.

Child:-

1. Vera Belle Briggs, b. in Poland, Jan.27,1890, m., July 16, 1913, Carroll Chester Penley, b. Dec.14,1878, son of Winfield S. and Delia A.(Pickering)Penley.
He is a shoe maker and lives in Mechanic Falls. His wife d. Nov.21,1917.

No children.

II. Alice Marshall, b. in Poland, Me., Dec.15,1869, m., Jan.21,1893, Llewellyn Herbert Beal, b. in Milan, N.H., May 4,1866, son of Hiram and Phoebe A.(Wilson)Beal.
He has been a machinist and a carpenter. Now is a farmer. Has lived most of his life in Mechanic Falls.

Children:-

1. Aura Myrtle Beal, b. Nov.1,1893, Minot, Me., m., Dec.20, 1913, John Henry Russell.

No children.

2. Lawrence Marshall Beal, b. Mar.21,1898. unm.

3. Lyndall Eliot Beal, b. Oct.11,1902.

III. Frank Clinton Marshall, b. in Minot, Me., Mar.2,1871, m., May 5, 1904, Nettie Manwell, b. in Hartford, Me., dau. of John and Hulda(Poland)Manwell.
He works in a paper mill in Mechanic Falls.

Child:-

1. Hazel Mary Marshall, b. June 28,1905, Mechanic Falls.

IV. George Wallace Marshall, b. in Poland, Aug.21,1873, m. 1st, Dec. 1907, Mary Alice, dau. of George and Augusta(Lee)Bryant. He m. 2ndly, Feb.3,1915, Mrs. Viola Addie Yeaton, b. in Poland, Apr.29,1888, dau. of Ira H. and Minnie(Jackson)Titus.
He has been a truckman in Mechanic Falls but is now a farmer in Poland.

Children:-

1. Rhoata May Marshall, b. July 27,1909, Mechanic Falls.

2. Bertha Marshall, b. July 27,1911, Mechanic Falls.

3. Charles Lee Marshall, b. Feb. d. Oct.1913, Mechanic Falls.

By 2nd wife.

4. Ralph Woodrow Marshall.

5. Helen Genevieve Marshall.

7. Una Evelyn Marshall.

8. Edna Marantha Marshall.

V. Herbert Henry Marshall, b. in Minot, Me., Sept.2,1877, m., June 15, 1914, Grace Linsey Hull, b. in New Lebanon, N.Y., June 20, 1873, dau. of William H. and Lavinia L.(Linsey)Hull.
He worked in a paper mill for some years and then became manager of a farm for wayward boys in Boston, Mass. Later he was in the real estate business in New Lebanon, N.Y. and is now an electrician in Cambridge, Mass. Chief electrician, Riverside Boiler Works.

Child:-

1. Doratha Hull Marshall, b. Sept.11,1905, New Lebanon, d. Mar.29,1919.

2 6 5

JOEL[6] WATERHOUSE,(George[5], George[4], John[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Belfast., Me., Sept.30,1802, married, Int. Mar.9,1833, Tamson, Dau. of William Haskell, born in Minot, Me., Sept.12,1797.
He was a farmer. He cleared a farm in Poland where he lived until his death, Dec.11,1872. His widow died in Poland, ~~June~~ Jan.16,1880. They were both Methodists but later became Free Will Baptists and belonged to the church of that denomination in Mechanic Falls.

Child:-

I. George Washington Waterhouse, born in Poland, Me., Nov.22,1835, married first, Oct.16,1855, Angelia Goss, born in Danville, Me., Jan. 28,1830. She died in Gorham, N.H., Jan.28,1887, and he married 2ndly, May 26,1887, Mary Ann Hicks, born in Albany, Me., Mar.13, 1842, dau. of Isaac and Mary G.(Farria)Hicks.
Mr. Waterhouse was a farmer and carpenter until about twenty-six

years of age when he entered the employ of the Grand Trunk R.R. as a section hand. He was promoted through various positions until 1867 when he became an engineer on a passenger train. His run for many years was from Lewiston, Me., to Gorham, N.H. In 1888 he stopped running an engine and for ten years was engineer at the pumping station at Bryants Pond. He was then pensioned by the road having been in its employ for over fifty years.
He lived in So. Paris, Me., and at Bryants Pond where he and his wife are now living at an advanced age. Both he and his wife have been members of the Methodist Church for many years.
His first wife was the dau. of John and Katherine(Dyer)Goss.

No children.

2 6 6

STEPHEN[6] WATERHOUSE,(George[5], George[4], John[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Montville, Me., Oct.24,1804, married first, Nov. 1825, Lydia Wingate Hicks, born in Norway, Me., Jan.20,1804, dau. of Asa Hicks. She was a most excellent wife and mother, faithful and untiring in all domestic and neighborly relations. She died in Harrison, Me., Oct.9,1856, and he married 2ndly, Sarah Davis Stockman, born in Poland, Me., July 6, 1806 or 1816, dau. of Robert and Thankful(Davis)Stockman. She was a most worthy and beloved wife and a faithful mother to her step-children.
Mr. Waterhouse was a blacksmith and lived ~~at~~ ~~different~~ ~~times~~ in Poland, Turner, Norway, Harrison and Oxford, Me. The History of Harrison has ~~the~~ this to say of him. "Stephen Waterhouse a native of Poland, Me., lived many years at Bolster's Mills. He was a blacksmith by trade and a very industrious and thrifty man. He owned several tracts of land in Harrison and Otisfield, which he cultivated successfully, raising excellent crops of corn, potatoes and hay. He always had a herd of four or five good cows and had an abundance of milk and homemade butter. He was a man of active piety, a leading member of the M.E. church, a class leader many times; a daily reader of the scriptures and supporter of the family altar. His house was the home of hospitality."

He was very fond of camp-meetings and it is said that his sonorous voice could be heard above all others at these services singing the songs of devotion. He died in Oxford Oct.17,1871. His widow died Feb.29,1887. The History of Harrison gives the date as Feb.26,1877, age 71 yrs, 7 mos.

CHILDREN:-

I. Harriet Newell Waterhouse, born Nov.4,1826, Turner, Me., died Jan.4,1844, Harrison, Me.

II. George Osgood Waterhouse, born Aug.29,1829, Otisfield, Me., died, May 28,1848, Harrison.

III. Elizabeth Reed Waterhouse, born in Otisfield, Nov.16,1831, married, June 2,1850, Granville Fernald, born in Otisfield, Jan.23,1828, son of Otis and Sally(Wright)Fernald.
He was educated in the common and high schools and in Bethel Academy where he taught penmanship in 1850. He then worked at the building trade with his father for a number of years and also at house and carriage painting. In 1854 he became Assistant Clerk in the office of the Supreme Judicial Court of Maine at Portland, Me., which office he held until 1862, with the exception of the year 1858 when he was engrossing clerk in the office of the Secretay of State at Augusta, Me.
In September, 1862 he enlisted in Co B, 23rd Reg. Me. Inf. Became a Captain and was hon. discg. July 1864. Since then he has been a farmer, teacher of singing classes, news reporter for Maine and Boston, Mass. papers etc. For about ten years he was employed in the War and Interior Depts. in Washington. Lived in Philadelphia and Washington some twenty years previous to 1906. His wife died in Harrison, Me., Nov.23,1851 and he later married Elizabeth Ellen Walker.

Child:-

1. George Grovenor Fernald, b. Apr.23, d. Oct.24,1851, Harrison,

471. IV. Amanda J. Waterhouse, born Nov.3,1835, Harrison, Me.

V. Lucilla Maleen Waterhouse, born in Harrison, May 24,1837, married, Aug.16,1857, Almore Haskell, born in Harrison, Me., Aug.14,1833, son of Enoch and Mary(Caswell)Haskell.
He was a clerk for a time and enlisted in the 1st Me. Cav. Oct.2,1861. Was discg. for diability Feb.11,1862. He then became a house painter. Lived in Harrison the most of his life. His wife died in Harrison Mar.21,1859. The Hist. of Harrison says Mar.27,1858, age 20y. 11m.

No children.

472. VI. Matilda K. Waterhouse, born Sept.16,1841, Harrison, Me.

VII. Lydia Ellen Waterhouse, born Oct.6,1842, Harrison, died Mar. 16,1844, Harrison.

VIII. Grovenor Waterhouse, born Jan.11,1847, Harrison, died May 16, 1847, Harrison.

267

GEORGE[6] WATERHOUSE,(George[5], George[4], John[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Belmont, Me., Sept.10,1806, married, May 18,1837, Joanna Harris, born in Poland, Me., Feb.3,1812, dau. of Daniel and Polly(Waterhouse)Harris. She was "of New Gloucester,"(Me.) when married.

Mr. Waterhouse was a farmer and lived the most of his life in Poland where he died, Nov.7,1872, age 66y., 2mos. He was a quiet, social man of high moral character. He was a deacon in the Congregational Church in Poland for many years. His widow died in Poland, Apr.24,1895, age 83y., 2m., 21 days.

CHILDREN:,

I. James Prentice Waterhouse, born in Poland, Feb.25,1838, married Dec.24,1868, Louisa M. Wiggin, born in Stratham, N.H., May 6,1848, dau. of John O. and Hannah M.(Jewell)Wiggin. She was a very talented woman and died in Poland, Jan.24,1901, age 52y., 8m., 18 days. He married 2ndly, Sept.11,1904, Mrs. Nellie Merrill, of Poland, dau. of Charles and Mary Hamilton.
Mr. Waterhouse was a farmer and lived in Poland where he died Aug.17,1907. The records say he died in Lewiston, Me. He was an invalid for many years suffering a constant pain in the head. The writer is indebted to him for much information regarding the Poland branch of the family. That his sickness did not affect his genial disposition is shown by many witty remarks in his letters during a long correspondence.

Child:-

1. Vernon Waterhouse, born Jan.9, died Jan.18,1882.

II. Sophie Gove Waterhouse, born May 9,1841, Poland, died Sept.4, 1843, Poland.

III. Mary Eliza Waterhouse, born July 9,1843, Poland, died June 3, 1865, Poland.

473. IV. Caroline A. Waterhouse, born May 30,1846, Poland.

V. Harriet Newell Cousins Waterhouse, born Dec.16,1847, Poland,

died Mar.14,1850, Poland, Me.

VI. William Henry Waterhouse, born June 8,1856, Poland, died Oct. 6,1856, Poland.

2 6 8

OCTAVIA[6] BROWN WATERHOUSE,(Timothy[5], George[4], John[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Poland, Me., Dec.30,1816, married, Apr.3,1845, Lorenzo Dow Edgar Edgecomb, born in Hartford, Me., Sept.3,1820, son of James and Olive W.(McKenney)Edgecomb.

He ~~is a~~ was farmer and lived in Poland. He also canvassed for fruit trees for a time. He died in Mechanic Falls, Me., Feb.1,1896. His widow died in Sumner, Me., Apr.6,1901.

CHILDREN:-

I. Charles Roscoe Edgecomb. b. in Poland, Me., May 18,1846, m., May 31, 1868, Martha Ann Bray, b. in Poland, Oct.30,1848, dau. of George and Clarissa(Dennen)Bray.
He was employed in a shoe shop in Minot, Me., for a time, but the most of his life worked in a paper-mill and lived in Mechanic Falls, Me. He was a Mason and a Red Man and both he and his wife belonged to the Eastern Star. He d. in Auburn, Me., Mar.29,1914. His widow was living in Auburn, Sept. 1921.

Children:-

1. Harry Athalbert Edgecomb. b. in Poland, Sept.19,1869, m., July 1,1896, Mary E. Walton, b. in Botsford, N.B., dau. of Robert and Catherine(Burnes)Walton.
He is an electrician and lives in Auburn, Me.

Children:-

Three d. in infancy.

2. Elba Eugene Edgecomb, b. in Minot, Me., Jan.5,1874, m. Agnes Hunt, of Minot.
He lived in Auburn for a time but now has charge of the electric power station at Mechanic Falls.

Child:-

I. Donald Edgecomb, b. abt. 1910.

II. Olive Jane Edgecomb, b. in Poland, Nov.1,1847, m., Jan.28,1869, Sidney Alonzo Tobie, b. in Poland, Jan.7,1848, son of Daniel B.

and Emeline D.(Bray)Tobie. She d. in Poland, May 30,1873. Mr. Tobie lived in Poland until about 1874, when he removed to Haverhill, Mass., and engaged in the manufacture of soles, taps and heels for shoes. He m. 2ndly, Etta J. Foss, of Rye, N.H., and d. prob. July,1908. being killed in a hay field.

Childxxxx:-

1. Myrtie Beatrice Tobie, b. in Poland, Me., Feb.16,1870, m., 1887, Fredorick A. Edwards, b. in Raymond, Me., Feb. 1871, son of David and Eunice(Small)Edwards.
He was a farmer in Raymond for some forty years but later removed to Malden, Mass., where he now resides. He has been a carpenter in Malden. His fix second wife d. in Raymond, Mar.9,1891.

Children:-

I. Clara Olive Edwards, b. in Raymond, Apr.19,1889, m. Robert David Plummer.
II. Arthur Edwards, b. 1890, Raymond, d. Mar. 1891, age 4 mos.

III. Ella Eldora Edgecomb, b. May 31,1849, Poland, d. June 21,1872, Poland.

IV. Clara Augusta Edgecomb, b. Nov.9,1851, d. May 18,1853, Poland.

V. Orrin Watson Edgecomb, b. in Poland, July 24,1855, m., Nov.26,1879, Sylvia Edith Verrill, b. in Auburn, Me., Mar.9,1859, dau. of Cyrus J. and Eunice M.(Russell)Verrill.
After his marriage he removed to Mechanic Falls, Me., where he worked in the paper mills for several years. He then became a farmer but again removed to Mechanic Falls and engaged in shoemaking. After this he was a painter in Norway, Me. He d. Apr. 6,1916. His wife is also deceased.

Children:-

1. Edith Maria Edgecomb, b. in Minot, Me., Dec.18,1881, m., July 6,1904, Charles Wilson Andrews, b. in Baldwin, Me., Aug.8,1883, son of William F. and Lydia A.(Guptill)Andrews.
He is an engineer and in 1916 they were living in Worcester, Mass.

Children:-

I. Roland Verrill Andrews, b. Apr,3,1905, Norway, Me.
II. George Maxwell Andrews, b. June 22,1906, Springfield, Mass.
III. Edith Irene Andrews, b. Nov.30,1907, Norway, Me.
IV. Alvah Orrin Andrews, b. Sept.15,1909, Marlboro, Mass.
M. d. June 2,1913, Worcester, Mass.
V. Charles Wilson Andrews, b. July 17,1911, Marlboro.
VI. Daisy Mae Andrews, b. Mar.26,1915, Worcester.

2. Ella Annie Edgecomb, b. in Poland, Aug.11,1888, m., Nov.28, 1906, Victor Lloyd Partridge, b. in Norway, Me., Mar.8, 1881, son of Winfield S. and Frances(R.(Barrows)Par-

tridge.
He is a shoemaker and lives in Norway. Me.

No children.

3. Olive Jane Edgecomb, b. in Poland, Jan.5,1891, m., Nov.23, 1907, Roy Webb Frost, b. in Norway, Me., May 28,1882, son of Roswell and Annie L. (Webb)Frost.
He is a farmer and lives in Norway.

No children.

VI. Clara Augusta Edgecomb, b. in Poland, Me., Aug.9,1857, m., Aug.30, 1890, Alphonzo Dow Hazelton, b. in Sweden, Me., Feb.8,1855, son of Samuel and Betsey E (Hill)Hazelton.
He was a farmer and lived in Norway, Paris, Sumner and Sweden, Me.
He d. Apr.17,1921.

Children:-

1. Elva Octavia Hazelton, b. Aug.14,1891, Poland. Unm.

2. Wallace Lorenzo Hazelton, b. in Paris, Me., Apr.30,1894, m., Sept.3,1918, Elva A. Brock of Paris.
He is a farmer.

LYDIA[6] HARRIS WATERHOUSE,(Timothy[5], George[4], John[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Poland, Me., Sept.9,1818, married ~~first~~ Dec.15,1841, Daniel Harris, born in Poland, July 2,1810, son of Daniel and Polly(Waterhouse)Harris. ~~His wife died Oct.7,1882, Remarr~~.

He was a farmer and always lived in Poland where he died Jan.2,1875. He was a very fine man. His wife died in Poland, Oct.7,1860.

CHILDREN:-

I. Grosvenor George Harris, b. Apr.6,1844, Poland. He was employed in a store in Boston, Mass., for a long time . Was also a farmer in Poland. He d. in Poland, unm., Jan.12,1878.

II. Sarah Mirtilla Harris, b. in Poland, May 10,1846, m., Dec.13,1873, Samuel Haines McKenney, b. in Hartford, Me., June 1,1822, son of Silas and Jane(Haines)McKenney.
He was in the 38th Mass. Reg. in the Civil war. He kept a livery stable in North Abington, Mass. for some twenty-five years and d. there Jan.6,1879. She m. 2ndly, May 1,1889, John Wil-

liam Mackay, b. in Bath, Me., June 22,1860, son of John and Mary(Anderson)Mackay.
He is a paving stone cutter and they live in North Conway, N.H.

Child:-

1. George Grosvenor McKenney, b. Jan.21,1876, Hartford, Me. He was a plumber for a time but is now a baggage-master. Unm.

III. Mary Abbie Harris, b. in Poland, Me., Feb.27,1852, m. Moses Fitz, of Auburn, Me.
He was a farmer and they lived in Auburn. He d. Aug.15,1889.
She is deceased.

No children.

2 7 0

ALBION[6]KEITH PARIS WATERHOUSE,(Timothy[5], George[4], John[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Poland, Me., Nov.8,1822, married, Oct.20,1853, Roxa True Harris, born in Poland, Me., Dec.3,1827, dau. of David and Sally(True) Harris.

When a young man he bought out the interest of a Mr. Bisbee in the Buckfield Powder Co. and engaged in the manufacture of gunpowder, his associates being Jarvis C. Marble and Hiram Hubbard. The company owned and operated mills at Buckfield, Me., and at Portsmouth, Ohio, and was known in the latter place as the Buckeye Powder Mills. About 1848 Mr. Waterhouse removed to Portsmouth, built mills there, with Mr. Marble in 1852-53 and remained for about ten years. His health began to fail and he returned to Maine and for a time conducted a grocery business in Portland under the name of Woodbury, Harris & Co. His health did not improve and he went with his brother, Grosvenor who was then proprietor of a hotel at Island Pond, Vt. Here he remained some three years but his health continuing to fail he returned to the old home in Poland where he died May 28,1863. Portland records say May 26. His widow

married Jerome B. Pickett, May 28,1871, (Portland records say 1870) and lived in Portland where she died Feb.25,1898.

CHILDREN:-

474. I. Elmer H. Waterhouse, born July 8,1858, Island Pond, Vt.

2 7 1

ZADOC[6] ALLEN WATERHOUSE,(Richard[5], George[4], John[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Poland, Me., May 1,1816, married first, Feb.16,1840, Eliza W. Harris, born in Poland, Oct.4,1819, dau. of Daniel and Polly(Waterhouse) Harris. She died in Poland, May 20,1862, age 42y, 7m., 16dys., and he married 2ndly, Int. Oct.18,1863, Mrs. Mary Ann Ward, born in Portland, Me., June 7,1833. She was the widow of John Sewall Ward and her maiden name was Williams.

When a young man Mr. Waterhouse learned the blacksmith's trade and later began business for himself in Brownville, Me. About 1855 he removed to Poland and became a farmer although devoting much of his time to his trade. He died in Poland Jan.31,1890, age 74 y. 9mos. He was a Deacon in the Congregational Church for many years. His widow died in Auburn, Me., Oct.9,1911, age 80y., 4m., 2d.

CHILDREN:-

I. Martin Harris Waterhouse, born in Brownville, Me., Dec.16, 1842, married, Apr.20,1879, Hattie Moriah Green, born in Willimantic, Conn., Dec.12,1858, dau. of Alonzo B. and Susan(Sweetland)Green.
He removed to Boston and went into the provision business. About 1876 he removed to Milford, Mass., where he had a stable. Later he returned to Boston and about 1908 removto Willimantic, Conn., where he went into the real estate business. His wife died in Milford, Nov.22,1881.

Child:-

1. Daniel Waterhouse born and died Nov.18,1881, Milford.

II. Mary Ellen Waterhouse, born Oct.11,1845, Brownville, died Sept.

30,1860, age 14y., 11m., 20d., Brownville.

475. III. Anna E. Waterhouse, born Nov.13,1849, Brownville.

476. IV. Nellie M. Waterhouse, born Oct.4,1867, Poland.

272

ALEXANDER[6] WATERHOUSE,(Jeremiah[5], Timothy[4], John[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Barrington, N.H., May 13,1812, married, Nov.16,1847, Lucy Cate, born in Barrington, May 1,1816, dau. of Eleazer and Abigail(Hayes)Cate.

He was a farmer and always lived in Barrington, on a farm purchased by his grandfather, Timothy Waterhouse, on the West side of Waldron's Hill. He held several town offices. Was town clerk 1840-41. He died in Barrington, Mar.24,1863. His widow died in Barrington, Oct.3,1887.

CHILDREN:-

I. Susan Maria Waterhouse, born Aug.29,1848, Barrington, died, June 14,1866, Barrington.

477. II. Mary A. Waterhouse, born Aug.12,1851, Barrington.

III. George Alexander Waterhouse, born Aug.2,1854, Barrington, died Dec.5,1855, Barrington.

IV. Infant son, born Nov.20, died Dec,15,1857, Barrington.

273

JEREMIAH[6] WATERHOUSE,(Jeremiah[5], Timothy[4], John[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Barrington, N.H., June 8,1819, married, Sept.29,1841, Martha Ann Winkley, born in Barrington, Nov.9,1819, dau. of William and Sarah(Hussey)Winkley. His wife was a sister of the wealthy Henry Winkley, of Philadelphia, Pa.

Mr. Waterhouse served a four years apprenticeship to the carpenter's trade, and then became a contractor and builder, which business he fol-

lowed successfully for twenty-five years after which he retired to a farm. The latter part of his life he kept a store. Formerly a ~~Whig~~ Whig he joined the Republican party upon its formation. He was town clerk 1845-49, 1852, and selectman 1845, 46 and 49. In 1859-60 he was a representative to the state legislature. He was postmaster from July 1, 1861 to the time of his death and was succeeded by his widow who served until her death. He was a Congregationalist, and always lived in Barrington where he died Nov.16,1887. His widow died in Barrington, Jan. 18,1894.

CHILD:-

478. I. William E. Waterhouse, born Jan.31,1845, Barrington.

2 7 4

MARTHA[6] BLOOD WATERHOUSE,(George[5], Timothy[4], John[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Orford, N.H., Sept.16,1813, married, Jan.13,1837, Isaac Hall Meserve, born in Barrington, N.H., June 17 or 21,1813, son of Andri and Patience H.(Hall)Meserve. She died in Roxbury, Mass., July 24,1847, and he later married Mary W. Shackford of Strafford, N.H.

Mr. Meserve for much of his life was in charge of various public institutions. Lived on a farm until 1842 when he removed with his family to Roxbury, Mass., and became Supt. of the Roxbury Almshouse. In 1852 he removed to West Roxbury. Was Supt, of streets. In 1854 he became Supt. of the State Almshouse at Tewksbury, Mass., but in 1858 returned to Roxbury and went into the grocery, flour and produce business. In 1868 he became Supt. of the Sailor's Home at Wollaston(Quincy) Mass. and later was manager for a realty syndicate near Quincy. He was also employed in the Boston Custom House for a time. He was at one time a representative to the state legislature and while in Roxbury was a mem-

ber of the Roxbury Horse Guards and became first lieut. He died in Quincy, Mass., Mar.1,1875.

CHILDREN;-

I. Mary Susan Meserve, b. in Barrington, N.H., Apr.8,1838,m., Nov.26, 1860, William Warren Abbott, b. in Andover, Mass., Feb.27,1835, son of William and Mary P.(Bailey)Abbott.
He was a machinist and mechanical engineer. About 1885 he removed to New Haven, Conn., and engaged in the manufacture of automatic sewing machines. Later he was a draughtsman and builder of machinery. Lived in Pittsburg, Pa., Philadelphia, Pa., Boston, Mass., and New Haven where he d. Mar.6,1901. His widow d. in Whitewater, Colo., Apr.10,1913.

Children:-

1. Mary Louise Abbott, b. July 15,1861, Cambridge, Mass., d. June 28,1883, Rochester, Pa.

2. Andrew Meserve Abbott, b. in Boston, Mass., Oct.8,1865, m., Oct.8,1884, Gertrude Ella Hawkins, b. in Rochester, Pa., Dec.6,1867, dau. of John W. and Amanda G.(Baker)Hawkins.
He was a telegraph operator in Beaver, Pa., but d. in Guilford, Conn., Feb.7,1891. His widow d. in Alleghany City, Pa., Nov.26,1893.

Children:-

I. Sellers McKee Abbott, b. Aug.2,1885, Rochester, Pa. In 1915 he was unm. and lived in Milwaukee, Wis.
II. Mary Louise Abbott, b. Oct.6,1889, Freedom, Pa., d. Aug.7,1892, Freedom.

3. Martha Waterhouse Abbott, b. in Quincy, Mass., Feb.14,1891, m. 1st, Henry E. Hull, of Guilford, Conn., ~~She~~ m. 2ndly, who was a farmer and lived in Guilford. She m. 2ndly, Willis M. Anthony who is also deceased. In 1921 she was living in Hagerstown, Md.

Child:-

I. Amabel A. Hull, b. Dec.8,1891, Guilford.

4. William Isaac Abbott, b. in Philadelphia, Pa., May 9,1873, m. Apr 28, 1895 Lenora Perry, born in Toronto, Can. Feb. 17, 1873. In 1921 he was living in Woodbridge, Conn.
He is a machinist by trade, but has been a rancher and farmer.

No children.

5. Lillian Warren Abbott, b. in Philadelphia, Feb.28,1879, m., Dec.31,1903, Samuel LaFayette Dodgion, b. in Laveta, Colo, May 7,1871, son of Archer J. and Sarah(Patterson) Dodgion.
He is in the cattle business and lives in Whitewater, ~~Co~~ Colo.

Children:-

I. Alice Mildred Dodgion, b. June 29,1905, Whitewater, Colo.
II. Warren Abbott Dodgion, b. Sept.7,1907, Whitewater.

II. William Heal Meserve, b. in Barrington, N.H., Apr.9,1840, m., Nov.30, 1864, Abby Augusta Hill, b. in Great Falls, N.H., Aug.16,1842, dau. of Levi G.(M.D.) and Abigail B.(Shackford)Hill.
When very young he removed with his parents to Roxbury, Mass., and became a clerk in a dry goods store in Boston, where he remained until July 28,1862 when he enlisted in Co K, 35th Mass. Reg. He was mustered in as sergeant in Aug. He was promoted through the grades of first Lieut., second Lieut., and Captain, of Co. K. Then promoted to Major in the 4th Heavy Art. Was com. Capt. Jan,28,1864. He was in the battles of South Mountain, Antietam, Fredericksburg, Vicksburg, Knoxville, and Grant's final campaign besides lesser engagements.

At the close of the war he returned to Boston and engaged in the flour and produce business in which he remained three.years. He then took up dentristry for several years and Oct.8,1873 was ordained as an Evangilist and became a Congregational minister in San Francisco, Cali. Later he preached in Baptist churches in Murphy, Oakland and San Francisco, Calif. Minneapolis, Minn. and again in San Francisco where he became superanuate in 1913. At intervals he has travelled far and wide from Alaska to London, Eng. as missionery at large. In 1909 he published a book of poems entitled King of kings, including the sacraments, doctrine &c. Since 1913 in addition to doing evangelistic work he has given much time to this work which has passed through five editions. Also to another work, A California Geyser, 250 verses and a second part of 250 verses. This production has not been published.

During the years 1918-1920 he was connected with the 53rd St, Baptist Mission, New York City. Since then he has served in a small way as opportunity offered. He now resides in San Diego Calif. His wife d. in Grand Junction, Colo, Dec.21,1912.

CHILDREN:-

1. Frederick Hill Meserve, b. in Roxbury,(Boston)Mass., Nov.1, 1865, m., Nov.6,1899, Edith Turner, b. in New York City, June 12,1880, dau. of Charles W. and Ella(Smythe)Turner.
He attended the Chauncy Hall School, Boston, Colorado College, Colorado Springs, Colo., and the Massachusetts Institute of Technology, Boston. In 1891 he was vice pres. and tres. of an engineering company in Denver Colo. In 1895 he was with Deering, Milliken & Co., dry goods commission dealers, New York City. Also treas. and director of several woolen mills. In 1909 he was a member of the firm of Charles W. Turner & Co., bankers and brokers, New York City. He is now a manager of estates having an office with Deering, Milliken & Co.
He is a member of the New England Society in New York, The Loyal Legion, The Quill Club, The Technology Club and the Society of American Wars.
He has been treas., trustee, and deacon of the Manhattan Cong. Church, N.Y. City.

Children:-
Born in New York City.

I. Dorothy Turner Meserve, b. Sept.29,1901, unm.
II. Helen Meserve, b. June 19,1904. unm.
III. Frederick Leighton Meserve, b. Mar.13,1908.

2. William Curtis Meserve, b. in Roxbury, (Boston)Mass., Oct.12, 1868, m., Jan.2,1894, Olive Adora Dodgion, b. in Clay Co. No. Car., May 9,1868, dau. of Archie J. and Sarah A.(Patterson)Dodgion.
He was for a time a ranchman in Grand Junction,Colo. After 1904 he was in the realx estate business there and about 1912 removed to San Diego, Calif., where he reproduces human head and shoulders in "cast stone". Also does ornamental work in the same material for front yards.

Children:-

I. Olive Ursula Meserve, b. in Grand Junction, Colo., Jan.14,1895, m., Sept.1,1910, Wilbur Jay Anderson, b. in Grand Junction, Feb.7,1912.
II. Marjorie Esther Meserve, b. Jan.20,1898, Whitewater, Colo. Unm. 1921.
III. Samuel Clement Meserve, b. Jan.25,1900, Grand Junction. Unm. 1921.

3. Richard Earle Meserve, b. in Norfolk, Va., Mar.21,1871, m., Dec.26,1901, Lola Eudora Price, b. in Grand Junction, Colo., Jan.20,1883, dau. of Edwin and Lola F.(Kennard) Price.
Studied architecture at the Massachusetts Institute of Technology, Boston, class '93. Practiced his profession at Grand Junction, Colo., but finding it unsuited to the primitive character of the location took up hydraulic engineering. He is now a mining engineer and in addition to his regular employment is developing large interests in shale oil for himself and associates.

Children:-
Born in Grand Junction.

I. Betty Eudora Augusta Meserve, b. Dec.8,1902.
II. Frederick Alden Meserve, b. Apr.5,1905.

4. John Shackford Meserve, b. in Oakland, Calif., Aug.29,1873, m., Jan.1,1901, Edith Johnston Conner, b. in Cincinnati, O., Dec.11,1875, dau. of Phineas S.(M.D.) and Julia (Johnston)Conner.
He grad. from Dartmouth College, degree B.S., 1897. Dartmouth Medical School, degree M.D., 1900. He began the practice of his proffesion in Dover, N.H., In 1904 he removed to Cincinnati, Ohio, where he now resides.

Children:-

I. John Clement Meserve, b. Nov.5,1902, Dover.
II. Robert Conner Meserve, b. Dec.16,1905, Cincinnati.
III. Richard Johnston Meserve, b. May 1,1909, Cinn.
IV. Julian Hill Meserve, b. Apr.20,1912, Cinn.

5. Philip French Meserve, b. Feb.8,1876, Antioch, Calif., d. June 29,1876, Antioch.

III. Andrew Meserve, d. 1848, age 6y., 5mos.

IV. George Waterhouse Meserve, b. Jan. 1845, d. Aug. 2 or 3, 1847.

V. Isaac Carter Meserve, b. in Roxbury,(Boston)Mass., Mar.27,1847, m. 1st., Sept.8,1869, Anna Eliza Brigham, b. in Marlborough, Conn, Nov.30,1848, dau. of Daniel W. and Elizabeth (Brownell) Brigham. She d. in New Haven, Conn., July 15,1892, and he m. 2ndly May 22,1894, Cora Julia Dann, b. in New Haven, June 27,1862, dau. of William F. and Ellen M.(Pilkington) Dann.
Mr. Meserve was educated in the public schools of Roxbury and afterwards went into business with his father and older brother. In 1867 he entered the Theological Seminary at Hartford, Conn., and grad. in May 1869. He was ordained in October of that year and after serving pastorates in Portland, Conn. and Brooklyn, N.Y. was settled, in 1874, in New Haven. In 1897 he became pastor of the Craven Hill Congregational Church of London, Eng. where he remained three years. He then returned to New Haven on account of his wife's health but this failing to improve they removed to San Francisco, Calif., in 1902 and he was called to the pastorate of the Plymouth Church. Here he stayed for eight years when his church was destroyed by the earthquake. As this was not rebuilt he removed to Southern California and founded the Oneonta Cong. Church at So. Pasadena. He remained in charge of this church until 1916 when he retired from the active pastorate having been engaged in the work about fifty years. Later they went to Los Angeles where they now reside. He has supplied at the Riverside and Pilgrim Churches in that city.

Children:-

1. Abby Louise Merserve, b. in Portland, Conn., July 15,1870, m., Oct.12,1892, Clifford Clinton Coleman, b. in Newark, N.J., Sept.19,1867, son of John and Louise M.(Strong) Coleman.
He was at one time in the wholesale grocer's specialty business. Later manufactured a health bread and then became collector for the New Haven Chamber of Commerce. He is now manager of the credit and collection bureau of the business men's dept. of the chamber.

Children:-
Born in New Haven.

I. John Meserve Coleman, b. Nov.23,1893, m., Sept.1915, Dottie Shields.
II. Howard Foy Coleman, b. June 11,1896. Unm. 1921.
III. Anna Louise Coleman, b. July 12,1905.
IV. Ruth Curtis Coleman, b. Mar.16,1911.

2. Grace Martha Meserve, b. Apr.2,1874, Brooklyn, N.Y. Unm.

3. Howard Curtis Merserve, b. in New Haven, Sept.18,1875, m., Nov.22,1905, Charlotte Platt Clark, b. in Milford, Conn.

dau. of A. C. and Mary A.(Gilbert)xia Clark.
He grad. from the New Haven, Conn. High School in 1895. From Bucknell University 1899, M.A. and from the Hartford Theological Seminary in 1902. He then held a ten year pastorate in Milford, Conn. and still resides there. Later he was employed at the City Nat. Bank in Bridgport, Conn. and preached on Sunday. He now preaches at Woodmont and Walnut Beach, Conn. and is Librarian at Milford.

No children.

4. Marshall William Meserve, b. in New Haven, Dec.31,1876, m., Jan.7,1911, Mildred Carleton, b. in California, May 27, 1890, dau. of Edwin H.and Isabelle M.(Plummer)Carlton.
He was ordained as a preacher in Apr.1908 and preached several years. Was private sec'y. to Pres. J.K.McLean, D.D. of the Pacific Theological Seminary, Berkeley, Calif. for a time. Later he was in business. Has lived in Chicago, Ill., San Francisco, Redlands, Los Angeles, Berkeley and Falk, Calif. At present he is employed by the Standard Oil Co. in San Rafael, Calif.

Children:-

I. Marshall Carleton Merserve, b. Mar.9,1912, Falk, Calif.
II. Helen Ruth Merserve, b. July 14,1914, San Francisco, Calif.
~~III. Marshall Carleton Meserve, b. Aug.23,~~
III. Mildred Isabel Merserve, b. Aug.23,1919, San Rafael.

5. Ruth Young Meserve, b. in New Haven, Conn., Feb.13,1878, m., Nov.28,1900, Ellis Benjamin Baker Jr. b. in Meriden, Conn., July 24,1877, son of Ellis B. and Mary G.(Frost) Baker.
He is general auditor for the Southern New Eng. Telephone Co. and resides in New Haven. He went to Mexico as Captain of the New Haven "Greys". Now 3rd Lieut. on the Gov's staff and Capt. in the Gov's foot guards.

Children:-
Born in New Haven.

I. Albert Storrs Baker, b. Nov.6,1902.
II. Carol Louise Baker, b. Aug.16,1904.
III. Marshall Ellis Baker, b. Sept.1,1906.
IV. Ellis Benjamin Baker, 3rd. b. Oct.25,1908.

6. Anna Meserve, b. Aug.5,1883, ~~is now xand lives in Kenkakee,~~ ~~Ill.~~ She m. Louis H. Young and lives in Houston, Texas.

7. Clement Dann Meserve, b. June 6,1898, London, Eng.

2 7 5

MARIA[6] WATERHOUSE, (George[5], Timothy[4], John[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Orford, N.H., June 15,1816, married, Feb.16,1841, Hiram Hall, born in Barrington, N.H., Oct.22,1807, son of Johnathan and Abigail(Tuttle)Hall. He was a farmer and always lived in Barrington where he died, in the house in which he was born, Mar.19,1883. He was town clerk, treasurer, one of the selectmen, for several years and representative to the legislature for two years. He was a man of strict integrity, a very indulhusband and father, and a kind neighbor, invariably goodnatured and always thoughtful of others. The poor were never turned away emptyhanded from his door. He was always a generous contributor to the support of the Congregational Church and was a member of the building committee when the new church was built. His widow died in Barrington, Jan.24, 1891.

CHILDREN:-

I. Sarah Hall, b. in Barrington, N.H., Dec.1,1848, m., June 22,1872, George Orrin Augustus Chesley, b. in Barrington, Aug.9,1845, son Samuel and Maria(Hanson)Chesley.
He was a blacksmith and farmer and with the exception of one year in Rochester, N.H., lived all his life in Barrington, where he d. June 2,1919. He was tax collector for two years and was one of the selectmen from 1882 to 1885 being chairman of the board the last two years.

Children:-

1. Clellie Maria Chesley, b. in Barrington, Apr.3,1873, m., Feb. 14,1893, Austin LeForest Calef, b. in Barrington, Feb.10, 1871, son of Josiah R. and Mary E.(Chesley)Calef.
He has always been a merchant at East Barrington. Is now postmaster at that place. He has been treasurer of the Town of Barrington.

Children:-
Born in Barrington.

I. Clarence LeForest Calef, b. Feb.8,1894, m., Oct.2, 1920, Mildred Locke.

II. Ruth Alberta Calef, b. Mar.21,1895, m., Feb.27,1918, Perna Rawson Hutchinson.
III. Leon Chesley Calef, b. Sept.24,1897.
IV. Dorothy Calef, b. Mar.7,1899.
V. Robert Roscoe Calef, b. Mar.30,1901.
VI. Austin Harlan Calef, b. July 27,1910.

2. Roscoe Hall Chesley, b. in Barrington, N.H., Sept.18,1874, m., Oct.23,1907, Mary Louise Carithers, b. in Munroe, Ga., Mar.30,1882, dau. of William G. and Mary L.(Jackson)Carithers.
He is a travelling salesman and manufacturer's agent, and resides in Cambridge, Mass. Is now with the Franklin Buckeye Incubator Co. of Ohio.

Child:-

I. Herschel Carithers Chesley, b. Feb.28,1915, Boston, Mass.

II. Martha Mary Hall, b. in Barrington, N.H., Dec.2,1856, m., Dec.25, 1875, William Stearns Hayes, b. in Madbury, N.H., Mar.14,1852, son of Reuben and Elizabeth A.(Chadwick)Hayes.
He is a farmer and has lived in Madbury all his life. He was one of the selectmen for some ten or fifteen years, a member of the school board for several years and high sheriff of Strafford County 1890-91. In 1911 he was made County Auditor.

Children:-
Born in Madbury.
1. Harold Hiram Hayes, b. Sept.11,1878. He is a farmer and lives at home, unm.

2. Reuben Hayes, b. Sept.14,1884. He was grad. from Dartmouth College and is a civil engineer. Is employed by the Southern R.R. Co. and lives in Washington, D.C. He is unm.

276

MARY^{6}BLOOD WATERHOUSE,(George^{5}, Timothy^{4}, John^{3}, Timothy^{2}, Richard^{1},) born in Orford, N.H., Jan.5,1819, married first, Aug.24,1838, Eben Edgerly, born in Mount Desert, Me. He was a carpenter and lived most of his life in Sebec, Me., where he died May 6,1864. She married 2ndly, Apr. 1865, John Glidden, born probably in Sebec, son of Jonathan and ---(Kent) Glidden. He was a farmer and lived in Sebec, but died in Milo, Me., May 26,1878. She died in Brownville, Me., about 1900 or 1901. Eben

Edgerly was the son of Robert and Sarah(Wasgatt)Edgerly.

CHILDREN:-

I. Maria Aurilla Edgerly, b. in Sebec, Me., Mar.20,1842, m., 1863, Llewellyn Roberts, b. in Sebec, son of Richard and Abigail(Rollins)Roberts.
He was a farmer and carpenter and lived in Sebec and Brownville Me.

Children:-
Born in Brownville.

1. Infant Son, d. age 4 dys.

2. Mattie Eliza Roberts, m. John S. Arnold and is dec.

Child:-

I. William Llewellyn.Arnold.

3. Ada Maria Roberts, m. Charles S. Fisher.

Child:-

I. Clellie M. Fisher, m. Thaddeus D. Weymouth.

4. Amber Maud Roberts, b. Nov.19,1875, m. July 19,1893, Archibald Joseph Chisholm, b. in Nova Scotia, Apr.29,1871, son of Roderick A. and Jessie A.(?) Chisholm.
He is a tool sharpener in a stone quarry and they live in Waterbury, Vt.

Children:-

I. Roderick Llewellyn Chisholm, b. May 10,1894, Brownville, Me.
II. William James Chisholm, b. Jan.23,1901, Hardwick, Vt.
III. Charles Wilson Chisholm, b. Dec.20,1904, Waterbury, Vt.
IV. Clellie Isabell Chisholm, b. Mar.27,1906, Duxbury, Vt.
V. Raymond Archibald Chisholm, Dec.23,1911, Duxbury.
VI. Eugene Roberts Chisholm, b. Nov.11,1914, Worcester, Vt.

II. Rebecca Jane Edgerly, b. in Sebec, Me., Nov.14,1844, m., Feb.20, 1864, Franklin Eugene Pratt, b. in Orono, Me., Aug.12,1843, son of Stephen and Sabra(Pratt)Smith.
His parents d. when he was very young and his maternal grandfather adopted him and changed his name to Pratt. He was a contractor and builder and lived in Maine all his life except three years in Prentice Bay, Mich., and eleven years in Minneapolis, Minn. He enl. in the First Me. Cav. and served through the war. He and his wife are both dec.

Children:-
Born in Sebec.

1. Eugene Franklin Pratt, b. Apr.13, d. Apr.16,1866.

2. Anna Maria Pratt, b. Feb.18,1867. Is unm. 1921.

3. William Henry Pratt, b. June 1,1869, m., June 12,1895, Lizzie May Farris, b. in Foxcroft, Me., Jan.8,1870, dau. of Leonard T. and Mary C.(Currier)Farris.
He is a jeweller and lived in Lowell, Mass.

Children:-

I. May Jeannette Pratt, b. June 23,1896, Lowell, Mass.
II. Donald Harriman Pratt, b. Nov.15,1897, Haverhill, Mass.
III. Glenna Currier Pratt, b. Dec.8,1904, Lowell.

III. George Waterhouse Edgerly, b. in Sebec, Me., June 15,1845, m. Sarah Steadman, of Foxcroft, Me., who is dec.
He is a farmer and lives in Dover, Me.

Children:-

1. George Eben Edgerly. Is m. and lives in Dover, Me.

2. Elizabeth M. Edgerly, m. Elmer I. McKechnie and lives in Dover.

3. Harriet Marie Edgerly, b. in Dover, June 17,1873, m., Jan. 30,1900, Elmer Clarence McKechnie, b. in Dover, June 22, 1873, son of James A.
He is a horse dealer and lives in Foxcroft, Me. Was one of the selectmen for three years.

Child:-

I. Marian Louise McKechnie, b. Dec.13,1903, Sangersville, Me.

4. Emma S. Edgerly, m. Walter Whittemore and lives in Dover, Me.

IV. Martha Eliza Edgerly, b. in Sebec, Me., Aug.27,1849, m., July 11, 1868, Granville Roberts, b. in Sebec, Nov.13,1841, son of Richard D. and Abbie(Rollins)Roberts. She d. in Brownville, Me., Sept.11,1884 and May 26,1889 he m. Mrs. Almeda Prescott.

Children:-

1. Abbie May Roberts, b. in Brownville, Me., May 15,1869, m., June 23,1887 Charles Amos Lowell, b. in Sherbrooke, P.Q., and d. in Brownville, Aug.8,1892.
He is a railway engineer and they lived in Brownville.

Children:-
Born in Brownville.

I. Ruby Mae Lowell, b. Apr.26,1889, m. Arthur W. Inman.
II. George Harley Lowell, b. Feb.26,1891. Is unm. and
Both these children were adp. by their grandfather and called Roberts.

2. George Llewellyn Roberts, b. Nov.7,1872, Brownville, Me., d. May 23,1892, Brownville.

3. Jeannette Blanche Roberts, b. in Brownville, Jan.14,1876, m., June 10,1909, Melvin Dudley Clark, b. in Unity,Me., Feb.23,1863, son of Dudley P. and Lucy E.(Warren)Clark. She was grad. from the Normal School at Castine, Me. He was at one time a stock holder and manager of the Clear Range Live Stock Co. These ranches contained 23900 acres of deeded land and about as much more of leased land and were devoted principally to the raising of sheep although some cattle and horses were included. He is now, 1921, a fruit grower and they live in Santa Cruz, Calif.

No children.

4. Fontaine Granville Roberts, b. in Brownville, Me., Nov.16, 1878, m., Aug.27,1909, Charlotte Wilhelmina Brown, b. in Tiverton, R.I., Sept.1,1884, dau. of Fred and Emeline (Seibel)Brown. She d. Nov.1915.
He was in the ice cream business in Providence, R.I., for some ten years and then became an overseer on the Clear Range ranch of his brother-in-law. He is now a carpenter in Harlowton, Montana.

Children:-

I. Marion Jeannette Brown, b. Apr.22,1912, Brownville.
II. Doris Seabury Brown.

5. Claude P. Roberts, b. in Brownville, Sept.8,1879, m., Feb.25, 1906, Gertrude Helen Hayes, b. in Foxcroft, Me., Aug.13, 1886, dau. of Charles F. and Lena E.(Peasley)Hayes. He was a farmer and lived in Brownville but later became a carpenter on the Bangor & Aroostook R.R. repair shops at Derby, Me.

Children:-
Born in Brownville.

I. Margaret Arline Roberts, b. July 24,1908.
II. Catherine Bernice Roberts, b. Jan.18,1910.
III. Dorothy Mildred Roberts, b. Oct.20,1911.
IV. Donald Hayes Roberts, b. Dec.5,1912.
V. Charlotte Blanche Roberts, b. Apr.26,1918, d. Dec. 7,1918, Foxcroft, Me.

V. Thomas W. Edgerly, b. in Sebec, Me., Feb.4,1854, m., May 20,1885, Frances A. Crandlemore, b. in Woodstock, N.B., Dec.10,1847, dau. of Joseph P. and Mimerell(Murphy)Crandlemore.
He is a laborer and lived in Brownville, Me., where he d. June 5,1915. She d. 1919.

No children.

VI. Mary Susan Edgerly, b. in Sebec, Feb.8,1858, m., Nov.14,1877, Luther Shepherd Rogers, b. in Brownville, July 5,1856, son of

William and Abi(Rankins)Rogers.
He was a tailor for a time and lived in Medfield, Mass., but later became a farmer and ins. agt. in Brownville, Me.

Child:-

1. Abi Eliza Rogers, b. in Medfield, Dec.6,1880, m., Harvey Walter Ryder, b. in Brownville, Me., Apr.11,1876, son Walter H. and Sally(Page)Ryder.
He is a carpenter and they lived in Brownville, where she d. Aug.17,1904.

Child:-

I. Walter Luther Ryder, b. Aug.22,1903, Brownville, d. Aug.25,1904, Brownville.

2 7 7

BENJAMIN[6] AUGUSTUS WATERHOUSE,(Benjamin[5], Timothy[4], John[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],)born in Barrington, N.H., married, Oct.1,1842, Eliza Walker, born 1824, dau. of Benjamin and Betsey(Kenney)Walker. A copy of the town records gives her name as Leathers.

He was a carpenter, farmer and basket maker. Lived in Barrington, Lee, N.H. and in Somerville, Mass., where he died, Sept.23,1863, age 45y.

His widow died in Barrington, Aug.3,1884.

CHILDREN:-
Probably born in Barrington.

I. Melissa Waterhouse, ~~born~~ married Wilbur Freeman, son of ------ and Betsey(Hanscom)Freeman. and died in Massachusetts.
He was a basket maker.

Children:-
Born prob. in Barrington.

1. George Henry Freeman, m. Anna Chamberlain and lived near Boston, Mass.

Child:-

Nellie Freeman.

2. Laura C. Freeman, m. 1st, George Henry Allen, son of Jeremiah and Margaret(Walker)Allen. He was a far-

mer and always lived in Barrington. She m. 2ndly, Arlin?

Children:-

Frank,d.; Lewis, George, Finette, d.; Melvin d.

3. Clara Freeman, m. Levi Capen, son of Timothy and Almira(Hanscom)Capen.
He is a basket maker and lives in Barrington.

Children:-

Theodore, Julia, Arthur and May.

4. Ada Freeman, m. Marshall, son of Dennis, Clark. He is a farmer and always lived in Barrington.

Children:-

Charles and Herbert.

5. Arthur Freeman.

6. Augustus Freeman, and prob. one or two others who d. in inf.

479. II. Julia A. Waterhouse, born prob. in Barrington, July 1847.

480. III. Frances Waterhouse, born prob. in Barrington, 1850.

IV. Delfine Waterhouse born July 5,1853, Barrington. Lives in Barrington, Unm.

V. George F. Waterhouse, born Barrington, perhaps died Jan.14, 1855, Charlestown, Mass., age 1y. 3m.

VI. Finette Waterhouse, died in inf.

481. VII. Benjamin A. Waterhouse, born Oct.12,1859, Barrington,

278

ELIZABETH[6] KINGMAN WATERHOUSE,(Samuel[5], Benjamin[4], John[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],)born in Barrington, N.H., Nov.1,1819, married, Oct.19,1851, Levi Edward Lincoln, born in Johnston, R.I., June 4,1814, son of Tisdale and Abigail(Winslow)Lincoln. She was his second wife, he having had some children by his first wife, Mary L. Pierce.

Mr. Lincoln carried on the drug business in Lowell, Mass., until his ~~ha~~ health failed. He then invented a steam gauge and water alarm but never had it patented. He was a member of the school board several years. He died in Lowell, Nov.12,1861. His widow died in Barrington, N.H., May 9,1887.

CHILDREN:-

I. Lilla Kingman Lincoln, b. in Lowell, Oct.27,1853, m., Jan.10,1884, Sylvester Lyman Durgin, b. in Greenland, N.H., Aug.6,1855, son of Sylvester L. and Comfort(Simpson)Durgin.
He was a beltmaker and they lived in Dover, N.H., until 1903 when they removed to Newton, Mass., where he became a clerk in a dry goods store.

Children
Born in Dover.

1. Levi Sylvester Durgin, b. Sept.20, d. Oct.27,1885, Dover.

2. Arthur Gilfton Durgin, b. Jan.4, d. Nov.5,1888, Dover.

3. Clifton Kingman Durgin, b. Apr.13,1893, m., July 29,1919, Beulah May Stultz, b. in Allston,(Boston)Mass., Feb.24, 1901, dau. of Gilford W. and Jennie C.(Ellis)Stultz.
He is a conductor on the Boston Elevated R.R.Co., and lives in Newton.

Children:-
Born in Newton.

I. Clifton Kingman Durgin, b. Mar.~~28~~,12,1920.
II. Corrine Estelle Durgin, b. Mar.19,1921.

II. Lizzetta Edward Lincoln, b. in Lowell, Mass., Apr.21,1856, m., Nov. 7,1878, Charles Albert Littlefield, b. in Dover, N.H., Jan.21, 1853, son of Edward E. and Hannah(Leighton)Littlefield.
He was a piano tuner and they lived in Boston,(Dorchester) where he d. very suddenly, June 1,1904. In Sept 1904 his widow removed to Brookline, Mass., where she now resides.

Children:-
Born in Boston.

1. Cora Estelle Littlefield, b. May 9,1880. Lives at home unm.

2. Ethel May Littlefield, b. Feb.17,1884. Lives at home unm.

III. Cora Alice Lincoln, b. in Lowell, Mass., Feb.27,1858, m., May 31,~~188~~ 1884, Charles Gray, b. in Rochester, N.H., Dec.5,1864, son of Smith W. and Delia A.(Tuttle)Gray.
He was employed in the Cocheco Mills in Dover, N.H., until 1895 when he went into business with his brother dealing in cigars and tobacco. Afterwards he became a farmer and is now a beltmaker. They have lived in Dover.

In 1915 he was grand representative of the grand encampment of New Hamp. I.O.O.F.

Children:-
Born in Dover.

1. Charles Sylvester Gray, b. Jan.1,1885. He is a baker and lives at home, unm.

2. Delia May Gray, b. June 19,1888. Lives at home, unm.

3. Lilla May Gray, b. Mar.18, d. July 26, 1892, Dover.

4. Smith Albert Gray, b. Sept.17,1893, d. July 1894, Dover.

IV. Levi Tisdale Lincoln, b. in Lowell, Mass., Nov.4,1860, m., Sept.30, 1886, Susan Berdina Jelsett, b. in Norway, May 15,1860, dau. of Christian F. and Helena K.(Norum)Jelsett.
He was in the grocery business for a time in Minneapolis, Minn. He then returned to Barrington, N.H., and became a farmer. Later he again went West and was employed in a dry goods store in St Paul, Minn., but lived in Minneapolis. About 1898 became employed in a drug store on Hennepin St. Minneapolis and a few years later he bought the business and continued it until 1914 when he sold it and did no more business. He was very active in politics, belonging to several organizations. Was a Republican but a strong Roosevelt man. Was a delegate to the Republican convention in Chicago in 1912 instructed for Roosevelt. He bolted with the other Roosevelt delegates when Taft was nominated, thereby helping to organize the Progressive party in Congress Hall. He was a congregationalist in religion. He d. in Minneapolis, June 18,1916.

Children:-

1. Cora May Lincoln, b. in Barrington, N.H., Nov.22,1891, m., Sept.22,1913, Arthur Bunker Smith, b. in Sleepy Eye, Minn., June 17,1886, son of William W. and Ada C.(Bunker)Smith.
He has always been in the banking business. Was ass't. cashier of the First Nat. bank in Sleepy eye for a time living in that place. He is now a national bank examiner and lives in Minneapolis.

Children:-

I. Lincoln Bunker Smith, b. Aug.20,1914, Sleepy Eye.
II. Robert Arthur Smith, b. July 23,1919, Minneapolis.

2. Robert Tisdale Lincoln, b. Apr. ,1893. He is unm. and lives at home. Enlisted June 1,1917, in the 151st Field Art., 42nd(Rainbow)Div. and was in the foreign service from Oct.17,1917 to Mar.1,1919. Went into action first on the Lorraine front. Was gassed Mar.9,1918 and was ordered to wear a Wound Cheveron for it. Held a divisional sector 110 straight days. Was on the Champagne front, the Chateau Thierry salient, the St Mihiel salient and the Verdun and Argonne front. Also on the

Meuse-Sedan front. Held a sector under the command of Gen. Gourad, of the Kkkkkk 4th French Army during the last great drive of the Germans of July 14-18,1918, along the Marne and Champagne fronts. He was also in the army of occupation in Germany. Left the army in Luxembourg on sick leave and was sent to the hospitals in France and then home Feb.14,1919. Later he was sent to U.S. Gen. Hospital No. 29, Fort Snelling, Minn., and was discharged there, May 12,1919. He then took a course in business administration and resides at home. He was a sergeant (Gunner sgt.-Line sgt.)

2 7 9

LYDIA[6] WATERHOUSE, (Samuel[5], Benjamin[4], John[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Barrington, N.H., May 2,1823, married, June 12,1853, John Thompson, born in Lee, N.H., June 19,1810, son of Job and Abigail(Burnham)Thompson. She was educated at an academy in Durham, N.H., and at Berwick Academy, Berwick, Me. At the early age of 18 years she began to teach and continued in that profession for ten years, the last six being in the city of Dover, N.H. After marriage she was interested largly in church work and in other lines that pertained to the uplifting of her townspeople. Mr. Thompson was in the lumber and mill business during the early part of his life but later became a farmer and lived in Lee. He united with the Congregational Church in that place, upon its organization in 1867, and was one of its deacons. He died in Lee, Dec.13,1898. His wife died in Lee, Nov.21,1888.

CHILDREN:-

I. Amanda Flora Thompson, b. in Lee, Feb.15,1854, m., Feb.6,1879, Ben. Frank Davis, b. in Lee, Aug.12,1851, son of Obadiah and Elizabeth A.(Dow)Davis.
She completed her education at Robinson Female Seminary, Exeter, N.H., and taught school until her marriage.
Mr. Davis was grad. from the New Hampshire Institute in 1872 and taught school for some eleven years much of the time in High Schools and Academies. He studied civil engineering but an affection of the eyes prevented his completing the course. He then became a farmer and lived in Lee. He was supt. of the schools of

the town for seventeen years and was chairman of the assessors for five years besides holding minor offices. He rep. the town in the legislature in 1903. He retired from active work in 1910 and removed to Portland, Me.

Child:-

1. Grace Davis, b. in Lee, N.H., Oct.15,1880, m., Aug.21,1907, Ralph Nathaniel Bryant, b. in Newcastle, Me., Sept.27,1874, son of Nathaniel and Amanda(Weeks)Bryant.
He was grad. from Amherst College, Amherst, Mass., 1898 with degree A.B. He was employed for a time in the Damariscotta Bank in that city in Maine. He then became interested in the investment business in Boston, Mass., and later in Portland, Me. He later went into the real estate business being particularly interested in apartment houses. He has built two in Portland among the largest in the city and one of which is said to be the finest in New England outside of Boston.
Mrs. Bryant was grad. from Mt. Holyoke College, So. Hadley, Mass., in o903 with degree A.B. Taught school in Lincoln Academy, Newcastle, Me. Is a member of several of Portland's leading clubs including the Woman's Literary Union, College Club and College Equal Suffrage League. Is a member of the Graduate Council of Mount Holyoke College, a body designed to work in conjunction with the faculty in working out the policies of the college.

Children:-
Born in Portland.

I. Dorothy Bryant, b. June 8,1908.
II. Roger Davis Bryant, b. Nov.3,1910.

II. John Haven Thompson, b. Sept.15,1857, Lee, N.H. He was grad. from Groton Academy, Groton, Mass. He taught school several terms studying during vacations to enter Dartmouth College as an advanced student. He intended to become a teacher in high schools. He d. unm., in Lee Dec.16,1880, beloved by all who knew him.

279A

PROFESSOR SYLVESTER[6] WATERHOUSE,(Samuel[5], Benjamin[4], John[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Barrington, N.H., Sept.15,1830. He passed the early years of his life on his father's farm and as soon as he was old enough to learn was taught to work. Before and after school and during the long vacations he was kept busy with such services as his years permit-

ted. By the time he was nine years old his muscles were toughened by a great deal of hard labor and his hands were familiar with every kind of work which a boy could do on a New England farm.

During this period he seems to have had an unusual number of narrow escapes from accidental death. When very young he was taken berrying and his sister Elvira tried to toss him over a brook which they were obliged to cross, but she was not strong enough and he fell into the stream. None of his sisters were large enough to get him out and he would have been drowned had he not been rescued by a farmer who happened to be passing at the moment. Once he skated into an air hole and was only saved by his companion breaking the ice further down stream and pulling him out as he floated into view. Still a third time he almost drowned while in swimming. Twice he came near being killed by firearms and was once nearly dragged to death by a run-a-way horse.

Finally on the 6th of May 1840 he met with an accident which changed the whole course of his life. In the evening of that day, returning from a prayer meeting in the Green Hill school house, he was overtaken by his pastor in his wagon. Running after the wagon, he tried to jump in behind and get a ride, but a barrel of flour was in the way. Too small to climb over it, in a spirit of boyish sport, he caught hold of the back end of the wagon to see how far he could go without touching his feet to the ground. A sudden jolt swung him to one side and his right foot passing between the spokes of the wheel, his leg was broken at the knee. The fracture was a very bad one and his leg was amputated the next morning. This was before the days of anesthetics and his parents went out into the field that they might not hear his shrieks during the operation. It was said, however, that he did not shed a tear or utter a groan during the amputation but in after years Mr. Waterhouse said he distinctly remembered how sore the mustles of his face were for some time after the operation because of the long continued compression of his teeth. The

operation was so unskillfully performed that he rallied very slowly, but at length after weeks of suffering and delirium, he recovered, although it was nearly a year before the wound was fully healed, and the leg had been amputated so near the thigh that the use of an artificial leg was rendered awkward and difficult. Later in life Prof. Waterhouse wrote,- "The hardships to which the loss of my leg exposed me were extreme. The snow fall was not infrequently so deep that days would elapse before a good path could be broken. The roads on which others could easily walk were almost impassable to me. Many and many a time, on my way to school, I have been obliged to crawl considerable distances on my hands and knees, because at every step which I attempted to take my little crutches would sink their whole length in the snow and throw me flat upon my face. As I walked on two crutches, I could not carry an umbrella and hundreds of times during the cold storms of winter I have been drenched to the skin while going to school, church or lectures and sat in clothes saturated with ice water, until they got dry. I have walked many a weary mile when cold or when the pressure of my weight upon my arms so benumbed my hands that they could not feel the crutches which they clasped. And again in the long use of an artificial limb I have taken thousands of painful steps when the weight of my body at every alternate foot-fall rested upon raw and bleeding flesh."

After this accident, which of course disqualified him for physical labor, he spent much of his time in reading. A book which made a great impression upon him and caused him many a troubled night's sleep was entitled Indian Anecdotes. In addition to magazine literature, he had read before he was twenty, Thaddeus of Warsaw, Pilgrim's Progress, the Waverly Novels, and many other volumes of romance; some of the books of Addison, Goldsmith, Moore, Burns, Byron, Southey, Wordsworth, Milton, Shakespeare, De Quincy, Macauley, Watts, Locke, Stewart, Cousin, Kent, Boswell's Life of Johnson, Paley's Evidence of Christianity, Dick's Philosophy of

Religion, the lives of Franklin and Frederick the Great, Allison's History of Europe, every accessible book on the first Napoleon, and many treatises on medicine, theology, political economy and government. Of all these volumnes, the lives of Johnson, Frederick and Napoleon were the ones that interested him the most deeply. The sturdy sense and learning of the great English moralist made a deep impression upon his mind, but the practical precepts of Franklin did more to develop special traits of character.

A natural gift of strong mechanical tastes with something of inventive ability manifested themselves even in the boyhood days of Mr. Waterhouse and the story of Franklin gave early encouragement to these tastes. He had thought to become an architect or civil engineer, but the loss of his leg prevented him from pursueing either of these vocations. The natural bent of his mind, however, was so strong in this direction that he tells us in later life that some of his happiest hours were spent in the study of applied science. His mind was never so weary with the fatigues of professional work that it could not at once find pleasant recreation in attempts to devise labor-saving appliances. The early perusal of works on government, political economy, and international law gave a permanent direction to his literary tastes, so that throughout his life industrial, ~~economic~~ economic and public questions ~~have~~ were his favorite subjects of study and discussion.

He fitted for college at Phillips Exeter Academy, entering that institution Sept.1,1847. While there, he was elected President of "The Golden Branch," an excellent debating society connected with the Academy, and at the celebration given in the last term of his Acedemic courge was chosen its orator.

He entered Dartmouth College Mar.7,1851, and remained untill the close of the college year. He preferred, however, to graduate at Cambridge and therefore entered Harvard University in the fall of 1851, be-

ing admitted without conditions. Here he took a prize for Greek prose composition and graduated with honor in 1853.

For thirteen years after his leg was amputated evey step had been taken with the aid of crutches. A short time previous to his graduation his classmates presented him with an artificial leg as a testimonial of their respect. People long used to the sight of his lameness were puzzled by his sudden restoration to apparent wholeness of body and in some instances, misled by the appearance of physical soundness, failed to recognize him. This unintentional deception of friends suggested the idea of playing a trick upon his parents. Upon returning home his brother met him at the depot and drove him to the homestead, leaving him in the shed. Here he disguised himself with a wig and mustache and concealed his regular suit with an overdress of tatters, which gave an impression of age and poverty. He then opened the door which was opened by one of his sisters. He solicited lodging for the night, but his appearance created so unfavorable an impression that it seemed at first that he would be turned away. Finally his mother said that a poor old man, lame and weary, must not be denied rest and shelter from the storm and he was assigned to a room which his father had frequent occasion to enter. In the morning the lodger got up very early and dressed and lay down on the bed. Soon his father came in to get some article and when he went back, told the family that "the old tramp slept in his boots"! Later Sylvester talked with the family and the farmhands, but no one recognized him. One of the latter, however, noticing the fineness of his boots, did not hesitate to express his doubts about the validity of his title to them. Finally thanking his mother for her kindness and hospitality, he gave her a miniature of himself and departed. This was presented as a means of disclosure, but in her confusion, she failed to recognize it, and, thinking the stranger had left it because he had nothing else with which to express his gratitude, she burst into tears, exclaiming "what if Sylvester were

reduced to such destitution as this." She then sent the miniature to him by his brother, who on passing out showed it to one of his sisters who knew it at once and said, "why this is Sylvester." Her brother replied "nonsense," how do you suppose that old vagabond could get Sylvester's picture." In the meantime, the latter had entered the house by the kitchen door and slipping into the room where he had slept, stripped off his wig, mustache and old clothes and reappeared. Just at that moment his father happened to be standing a few feet from the bedroom with his back towards it. He turned at the sound of steps and his own son stood before him. "My heavens! Sylvester, where did you come from?" was all he paused to say, and without stopping to shake hands, he ran into the bedroom to see what had become of the old man, only to find an old wig and a heap of tatters. Instantly seeing through the deception, he came back with shouts of laughter and gave his son a good shaking for the trick he had played upon him. His mother, with cheeks still wet with tears, hastened from the sitting room to ascertain the cause of the noisy merriment. She could hardly be persuaded that the homeless traveller, whom she had sheltered, was her own son. A fresh flow of tears showed how deeply her heart was touched by the seeming cure of her son's lameness. The next night the same trick was played on his Uncle Jeremiah Kingman who, though a man naturally sagacious and seldom duped and one who prided himself on his ability to read character and prevent imposition, was entirely deceived. In a day or two, the story of the trick spread through the neighborhood and his Uncle Kingman at once drove to his nephew's house and in tones of injured and indignant innocence he asserted that "it was actionable at law for a graduate to come home and practice college jokes on his relatives and he meant to have legal redress." But he was as much delighted as the rest that the crutches were no longer needed.

Mr. Waterhouse later entered the Harvard Law School and was gradua-

ted in 1856. His collegiate course, as well as his academic, was marked by proficiency in scholarship.

In the same year he was appointed Professor of the Latin language and literature in Antioch College at Yellow Springs, Ohio, and in the fall of 1857, he accepted a position in Washington University, St. Louis, Mo., where he began his long career of educational usefulness. This institution was dedicated on Apr.23 of that year, the inaugural address being given by Edward Everett. Prof. Waterhouse says,"The Chemical Labpratory, at first unused, and a little two story school house were the only buildings which then belonged to the University." As professor of the Greek language and literature he was connected with this institution until the fall of 1891, when he resigned because of increased infirmities. Feb.22,1868 the sum of $25000 was presented to the University, as a part of its permanent endowment, by four of his former pupils with the following request, as stated in the catalogue for the years 1867-8.

"The disposition of the income of this sum is left to the Directors, subject only to the request that until the Board of Directors shall officially determine a different employment of it to be required for the well being of the institution, it shall be applied to the University Professorship of Greek, in grateful recognition, by former pupils, of fidelity, learning and ability with which the present incumbent of that chair has for many years past discharged his duties."

The Encyclopedia of History of Missouri speaking of this, says, "Honon to whom Honor is due, and in this case, the chaplet was placed where it rightfully belonged. Few incumbents of University Professorships have had so marked and practical a tribute paid to their ability, or to their loyal and faithful service."

Prof. Waterhouse was for years the senior member of the Faculty, and, at the time of his death, his term of service had been longer than that of any other man who had ever been connected with the institution. At first the corp of instructors was small and a great amount of work had to be done by each professor. In addition to teaching the classics Prof. Waterhouse was obliged to teach almost every branch of English studies.

This wide range of instruction greatly increased the labor of preparation. For many years his class room work, except for a brief recess at noon, lasted from nine to four o'clock, and he was frequently engaged with students from eight in the morning to six in the evening, while the examination of papers and preparation for the next day seldom permitted him to retire before midnight. This incessant and excessive toil naturally impaired his health and and he was often so utterly exhausted by the fatigue of the class room that he became dizzy and reeled like a drunken man. The survival of so great toil and nervous prostration, of so many sick headaches and dyspeptic tortures as Prof. Waterhouse went through at this period shows the original vigor of his constitution. In an address at the fiftieth anniversary of the granting of the University charter, Mr. Creeden, a graduate of the class of 1868, says,- "Though it would be impossible to mention all who have contributed to the up-building of the University, I cannot omit a word of grateful tribute to Prof. Sylvester Waterhouse, who stood by the institution in all its early struggles, who labored for it earnestly and incessantly, and who fortunately lived to see the assured fulfillment of his dreams and hopes, though his eyes were blinded by death as they beheld the realized vision of the promised land."

Scarf, in his History of St Louis, says,- "Very frequently professors and teachers, like men in other callings, find the routine of their lives sufficient for their energies. Far otherwise has it been with Prof. Waterhouse, who has almost disregarded the fatigue of his regular work and pursued his special investigations as though there was no other strain upon his strength. It is to his quiet, unconcious influence that St. Louis owes much of the activity that seems most directly to proceed from other sources."

The Encyclopedia of the History of Missouri refers to Prof. Waterhouse as follows,- "As an educator, he has won eminent success by a vig-

orous and concientious devotion to the work of instruction. Nor have his mind and energy been horizoned merely by his professional duties. The citizen has not been merged in the scholar, nor the patriot in the teacher. His power as a writer and his logic as a thinker have made his public spirit conspicuous and forceful. All kinds of problems, social, industrial and commercial have been handled with an ability, strength and breadth of treatment that have won a national recognition of his services."

During the Civil War Prof. Waterhouse wrote hundred's of articles in defense of the Union and composed some of the appeals issued by the Western Sanitary Commission.

The history last quoted says, "His stirring appeals to the patriotism of his countrymen actively promoted the objects of this Commission, while his active loyalty and powerful arguments in behalf of the Union were so distinctly serviceable to the cause of the national success as to attract the notice and win the approbation of President Lincoln."

Oct.22,1865 Prof. Waterhouse was appointed by Gov. Thos. C. Fletcher an Honorary member of the State Board of Immigration and for many years actively co-operated in its labors and by official request prepared many papers for its use.

In 1867 the same governor offered him the office of Ass't Supt. of the public schools of Missouri. During this year, he was also a member of the Mississippi River Improvement Convention held in St. Louis Feb. 13, and rendered invaluable service.

Apr.4,1871 he was appointed by Gov. Brown as a member of the Bureau of Geology and Mines of Missouri. In 1872 he was elected secretary of the St. Louis Board of Trade, and, when in view of a foreign tour he resigned the office, the Board presented him with a gold watch and chain.

In 1872-3 he made a trip around the world, travelling in eighteen months nearly 40000 miles. He thus increased his acquaintance with the

subjects which had occupied his interest and enriched his mind with a study of foreign countries. On his return, recruited in health and reinforced in knowledge, he was the better able to respondto such new responsibilities as were put upon him.

He was a member of the National Railroad Convention held in St. Louis Nov.23,1875, and of the Mississippi Improvement Convention held in the same city Oct.11,1877. At the latter he was made secretary to the executive committee and was selected by the same to prepare a memorial to Congress. Scarf's History of St. Louis says,- "We in St Louis believe that to this memorial, which was widely circulated, is due the change of sentiment, and the consequent appropriation of amounts more adequate to the performance of work much needed."

In 1878 he was appointed by President Hayes, United States Commissioner to the Paris Exposition, and in 1883 was appointed by the President a Commissioner to the World's Fair which was to have been held in New York but the project failed.

He was a delegate to the National Cotton Planter's Convention held at Vicksburg, Miss., Nov.21,1883. In the same year he received the degree of L.L.D. from the State University of Missouri and in 1884 he received the degree Ph.D. from Dartmouth College, He was a delegate to the National Industrial Congress held at Chicago May 21,1884, and was appointed by the Governor a delegate to the National Conference of Charities and Correction, which was held in St. Louis Oct.13 of that year. Though not a member of the convention he was invited by the executive committee to address the first National Convention of American Cattlemen which met in St. Louis Nov.15,1884, and on Nov.25th of the same year he was appointed Honorary Commissioner to the World's Fair at New Orleans.

In 1886 he was chosen by the Executive Council of New York, Secretary of the National American Protective Tariff League for the State of Missouri and in 1887 was appointed Commissioner from Missouri to the A-

merican Exposition which was held in London.

In 1892 he was chosen by the St. Louis Merchants' Exchange a delegate to the Nicaragua Convention, held in that city, and also to the Nicaragua Canal Convention, which was held at New Orleans in November of the same year. He was appointed by the President of the Merchant's Exchange a delegate both to the Trans-Mississippi Commercial Congress, held at Omaha, Nov.25,1895, and to the National Association of American Manufacturers, held at Chicago, Jan.21,1896.

In 1897 he was appointed by both the Mayor of the City and the President of the Merchant's Exchange to represent the Municipal and Mercantile interests of St. Louis at the Trans-Mississippi Commercial Congress, held at Salt Lake City, July14-17 of that year. In 1898 he was honored by appointment of the Governor as a Commissioner to the Trans-Mississippi Exposition held at Omaha, Neb. In the same year he was appointed by the Mayor of St. Louis a delegate to the Good Roads Convention, held at St. Louis Nov.21-23. In 1899 he was appointed by both the Mayor of St. Louis and the President of the Merchant's Exchange a delegate to the Trans-Mississippi Commercial Congress held at Wichita, Kansas, May 31 and also to the same Congress held in Houston, Texas, Apr.17-20,1900.

Before each of the conventions, of which he was a member, he delivered an address, several of which, in addition to their publication in the report of the proceedings, were printed seperately in pamphlet form, and translated into German. Again we quote from the History of St. Louis by Scarf.

Prof. Sylvester Waterhouse is confessedly one of our most arduous and successful brain workers, and the services by him to the city of his adoption are inadequately represented by a recital of his writings or an enumeration of the positions of honor and trust which he has been invited to fill. It may in all sincerity be said that his many acquaintances consider him equal to any responsibilities which he might choose to assume, and know by experience that, when he has felt at liberty to serve in various commissions, that he has brought to his task rare qualifications. Apart from an unusually clear and analytical mind and a command of diction, which enables him to express concisely and lucidly

any conclusions at which he may have arrived, Prof. Waterhouse has an unusual share of that intellectual integrity which constitutes the chief grace of exceptional men. From 1857 to 1863 Prof. Waterhouse has labored persistently, not even stopping to lay claim to projects originated by himself and accredited to others. While many a man possessing his opportunities would have confined his labors to departments which were directly remunerative, or would at least have used his legitimate opportunities to extend his personal reputation, Prof. Waterhouse has been too much possessed by the spirit of investigation to delay for any personal considerations. His interest in our industrial affairs, while by no means absorbing all his energies or narrowing his sympathies, has in the main dominated his written work. His articles on iron manufacture in Missouri were partly at least the cause precedent, if not the cause efficient, of the great industries which have since been developed. His articles upon the cultivation of jute in the United States have been honored by the highest recognition upon the part of the U.S. Commissioners of Agriculture. A very wide circulation, their translation into French and German, and the utilization of his ideas by various individuals and corporations, are public proofs of their value. All this manifold labor Prof. Waterhouse has done without compensation and frequently at his own personal expense."

The Encyclopedia of the History of Missouri closes its sketch of his life as follows,-

"It is evident from this wide range of public services that versatility is one of the atributes of Prof. Waterhouse. It is not often that it falls to the lot of a man engaged in scholarly and educational pursuits to so engage public attention in industrial matters as to secure such honors. He is certainly not of the cloistered type, to whom the seclusion of his study is a happy escape from the turmoil of the outside world. Nor Has Professor Waterhouse in his public-spiritedness been remiss in his duties as an educator. This has been recognized by honors that were justly deserved. As an educator, he is an ideal type and a master of his profession. Outside of public honors, he is held in cherished remembrance by many who have had the advantage of his tutelage, and who have imbibed his spirit of directness and energy, not only in their studies, but in their subsequent public duties. Both as an educator and as a man of public affairs, Prof. Waterhouse has shown signal ability and almost phenomenal industry. In the services which he has rendered to the community and the Commonwealth, he has never evaded the exacting obligations of his calling. His devotion to the interests of Washington University has been fruitful. To his efforts to procure an ample endowment may at least be partially ascribed several large legacies, while in some instances bequests were entirely due to his suggestions. A few instances in point are of peculiar interest. Mr. Stephen Ridgley gave to Washington University for the erection of a library building, a fund which has amounted to more than $1,000,000, the gift being exclusively due to the counsel and influence of Prof. Waterhouse, whose advice Mr. Ridgley had sought in his desire to perform some beneficent act. In 1878, Wayman Crow, Jr., died in England. His father, greatly prostrated by the death of his only son, at once resolved to erect a monument to his memory. Young Crow had been a travelling companion and intimate friend of Prof. Waterhouse and the elder Crow, upon receiving the intelligence of his bereavment, sent for Prof. Waterhouse, in order that he might personally convey the sad news and confer with him as to the most suitable form of a memorial. He had thought of a lofty shaft or massive mausoleum to be erected at the grave. He was advised, however, to build an art gallery, which would be at once a splendid monument and an ever increasing means of public instruction and refined en-

joyment. Mr. Crow accepted the advice and built Memorial Hall. In after years, he often assured Prof. Waterhouse that, without his suggestion, St. Louis would never have possessed that admirable structure. The cost of the building and grounds amount to $150,000. In 1872, Prof. Waterhouse appealed to Mr. Henry Shaw to institute a professorship of botany in Washington University, and in subsequent and more formal communications, he strongly urged the establishment of the proposed chair. The favorable reply of Mr. Shaw, and his creation and munificent endowment of the Department of Botany, would seem to warrant the belief that the suggestion and arguments of Prof. Waterhouse were not without effect. The fund which Mr. Shaw gave for the maintenance of this department was $50,000. With the exception of such government work as Prof. Waterhouse has been called upon to do, he has, apart from his salary, declined all compensation. Where others might have amassed wealth, or secured large emoluments, he has been content with simply doing his duty. He has never converted his profession into a trade. It is in this rare attribute of self-denial, that Prof. Waterhouse shows the nobility of a disinterested character. In public service, as in private life, the same rare virtue is dominant. Honors have not elated him, nor have exceptional abilities disturbed the simplicity of an honest, earnest and unassuming man. His unpretentious labors in the world of thought and action, in industrial development, in the discussion of economic issues, in projects and enterprises of national and international importance, have been wide and diversified; and, in his energetic promotion of these great public interests, from the establishment of local iron furnaces to the construction of the Nicaragua Canal, from the improvement of American highways to the enlargement of our merchant marine, and from the cultivation of Ramie to a strenuous co-operation in the upbuilding of a University, Prof. Waterhouse has made his mark."

A proper appreciation of the accomplishments of Prof. Waterhouse cannot be had without knowing and remembering the physical infirmities under which he labored during practically all his life.

The peculiar misfortune which seemed to follow Prof. Waterhouse in his youth, as manifested in his many serious accidents, did not entirely leave him in mature years. In the summer of 1867, his mother lay upon her death bed. The increased cares of the household and the exhausting duties of night watching required additional help and the professor took his brother's horse and started off to get assistance. On his way, the horse became frightened by a mowing machine. As he braced himself to check the run-a-way the professor's foot burst through the dasher and in this helpless condition the horse ran out of the highway where the roadside was nearly as steep as the roof of a house. The carriage was overturned and Prof. Waterhouse was thrown to the ground and bruised and torn, but the small of his back received an injury which ultimately ~~in~~

resulted in cocussion of the spine. Referring, in later years, to the loss of his leg and to this accident he writes,- "The occurrence of lameness in adult years is not so great a misfortune as mutilation in boyhood. The gloomy sense of physical inferiority darkened all my life. In mature manhood, no exercise of reason or philosophy could dispel the ever present feeling of mortification, or relieve the bitter humiliation to which society unconsciously subjected me. It has always been painful to my sensibilities to walk across a room in the presence of ladies. This irrational sensitiveness, which it was utterly impossible for me to overcome, explains my reluctance to go into society. Social pleasures, though keenly relished, never compensated for the pains which personal contrasts and the consciousness of bodily infirmaty always inflicted. In boyhood, I could never participate in the active sports of my mates; in youth I could not share in the enjoyments of the ball room; and in manhood I could not, in consequence of my lameness, get sufficient exercise to preserve my health. Often in mature years, my physical disability and the incapacity for hard and protracted work superinduced by a feeble condition of body prevented me even the attempt to carry into execution many of my most cherished plans. The inactivity and debility which lameness caused thwarted many a contemplated undertaking and precluded the possibility of those successes that were most dear to me. The inconvenience and discomfort, the inability to execute projected enterprises and the disturbed dreams of ill-health never by day or night permitted the sense of misfortune to leave me. The accident to my spine was far worse than the loss of my leg. From the date of its occurrence, I have never had a single moment of freedom from suffering. Usually it is a dull heavy pain which fortitude can bear, but there have been many periods of local inflamation when the torture was almost too great for human endurance. No position in standing or walking, in sitting or lying, releases me from this ever present distress. Even slight

exertions of body or mind aggravate the discomfort, A walk of a single mile or any hard mental labor costs me the disheartening price of personal suffering. The certainty of retributive pain dissuades me from taking the exercise essential to health and from attempting the literary work to which my tastes and the hope of public usefulness impel me. The distress of this hurt will accompany me through life. There is no relief but in the final repose."

Although living a frugal and unostentatious life, it was found, after his death, that Prof. Waterhouse had left a considerable estate. His public bequests were made known at the celebration of the fiftieth anniversary of the granting of the charter to Washington University, Feb.20, 1903, as published in The Bulletin of the Washington University Association. Dean Snow, long associated in the University with Prof. Waterhouse, made the announcement of the latter's gifts as follows,-

"As I have said, of the members of the faculty, nearly all of the older regime have gone away or passed away; but I wish to add a few words with reference to one who for years was the senior member of the Faculty, and who died a little over a year ago. Professor Waterhouse took up the work in 1857, the opening year of the University, and resigned in the fall of 1891, on account of increased infirmities, having borne all his life a great physical burden of infirmity. By a great frugality and by great good fortune he was able to accumulate and leave behind him a sum of money the amount of which was to some of us something of a surprise. When his papers were examined by the administrator of the estate and those whose duty it was to make the examination of the papers in his safe-deposit box, they found the record of gifts which he had made before his death to literary and public institutions. With these records, they also found a written request that no announcement of these gifts should be made until one year after his death. That period of time has now elapsed, and it is proper that public announcement of his benefactions should be made.

The Chancellor, on account of necessary absence from the city, which he regrets, has asked me to make to the members of the Faculty and the students of Washington University these announcements, in which they will no doubt be interested, and to state to them that the gifts which Professor Waterhouse was able to make were made possible out of the savings from the salary which he received for his work here, and to add that every detail with reference to these gifts to literary and public institutions was made complete by him and that he also wrote the request that no announcement be made until after one year from the date of his death. As that period has elapsed, it is well for us to know of what they consisted.

His largest benefaction(I am not speaking now of anything which he gave in his will)was his gift to Washington University of $25,000.00,

"made in May,1895. In a letter addressed to the Honorable George E. Leighton, then President of the Board of Directors of Washington University, Professor Waterhouse states that his appreciation of the value of education had inspired him from early youth with a profound regard for the institutions of learning, and that it had always been his intention to devote a portion of his professional earnings to the service of letters, and that by a systematic and rigid economy, practiced with this central object steadily in view, he was at length enabled to give a practical, though inadequate, expression of his appreciation of the usefulness of educational institutions, and of his gratitude for the benefits which they had bestowed upon him. Realizing that St. Louis was destined to be one of the largest cities of the world, and that Washington University was its foremost seat of learning, he gave to that institution the sum of $25,000.00, subject to the following conditions; First, that the secret of this gift should be kept absolutely inviolate until after his death; second, that an annual interest of five per cent on the above sum $25,000.00, should be paid to him in half yearly installments during the remainder of his life; third, that apart from the interest paid to him, no portion of the principal or of the interest should be used before the close of the twentieth century.

Professor Waterhouse states that the object of this last condition was that the amount donated might by accumulations of unused interest magnify into a sum which would ultimately be sufficient to do far more good than the sum donated. For this reason, no part of the principal or accumulated interest was to be spent before the year 2000. At that date, however, if the accumulation amounted to $1.000,000.00, it was to be devoted to whatever objects would in the judgment of the Trustees best promote the usefulness of Washington University. If in the year 2000 the fund did not amount to $1,000,000.00, it was to be kept unimpared until it did amount to that much. Of this fund the Directors were authorized to apply $200,000.00 to the erection and equipment of whatever building they deemed necessary. He, moreover, suggested that liberal prizes should be offered to encourage excellence in English composition, and to promote a broad and thorough scholarship in Greek, Latin, Political Economy, American History and Constitutional Law, and to stimulate original investigations in such branches of practical science as might at that time seem to be most serviceable to mankind.

On the 24th day of October, 1901, Professor Waterhouse addressed a letter to the Advisory Board of the Missouri Historical Society,stating his friendliness towards that society, and his appreciation of its opportuinty for usefulness to the community, and of its laudable purposes and objects. Desiring to promote the usefulness of the institution, he gave to the Missouri Historical Society $5,000.00 in bonds, upon the conditions: first, that no mention of it should be made until a year after his death; second, that the principal and accumulated interest should be kept intact until the 1st day of January, 1950, and the sum thus accumulated should be kept forever as a permanent endowment, and to be expended for the prosecution and publication of historical researches, in the purchase of books for the library, and the acquisition of antiquities, relics and documents illustrative of our local annals, and for no other purpose ~~xhatxxxx~~ whatsoever. Moreover, the Missouri Historical Society was to become the permanent custodian of his letters, manuscripts, pamphlets, newspaper articles, and the volumes which contained contributions from him.

This gift was accepted by the Historical Society.

In 1897 Professor Waterhouse gave the sum of $5,000.00 to Phillips

"Exeter Academy, which was to be held by a Trust Company and allowed to accumulate until the year 2000, at which time the amount of the gift and accumulation of interest will become available for use by the Academy. This gift was made upon similar conditions to those in the other gifts, and was accepted by Phillips Exeter Academy. In 1896 Professor Waterhouse, who was an alumnus of Harvard, gave the sum of $5,000.00 to Harvard University, which was to be invested, and no part of its principal or interest was to be used until the year 1926, after which date the total accumulations were to be applied to whatever purposes the then governing Board deemed to be most conducive to the interests of the University. English Composition and Literature, the Ancient Classics, American History, Political Economy and Applied Science, being the studies which Professor Waterhouse most preferred, were suggested as desirable objects for the use of this fund. This gift was accepted by Harvard.

In 1896 Professor Waterhouse made a donation of $5,000.00 to Dartmouth College upon similar conditions and for similar purposes, which was also accepted.

Thus we see Professor Sylvester Waterhouse during his life giving away to institutions in which he was especially interested the sum of $45,000.00, evidently keeping in mind during all of his long service the purposes for which this money was to be used, and holding it as a part of the purpose of his life.

It seems to the Chancellor, and I am sure it seems to us, that this is the proper time for us to review with interest the life work of him who was for so long a time the senior member of our faculty and who led so worthy and useful a life. So I have taken this opportunity of setting before you the facts which I know are of great interest to all of you, and especially to those of us who were privileged to know him intimately."

The number of Prof. Waterhouse's written articles and contributions reach into the hundreds, these written in defense of the Union alone being sufficient to make a large volume. The following are his principal writings:-

An Essay on the English Language, unpublished, 1852; An Essay on Dreams, unpublished, 1853; The Protectorate of the Holy Places, 1854; Washington, 1861; The death of President C.C.Felton, of Harvard University, 1862; Johnson and Macauley, 1863; A Eulogy on Chancellor J.G.Hoyt, 1863; The Danger of a Disruption of the Union and the Necessity of a Free Mississippi, 1863; In Union there is Strength, 1863; The Suppression of the Rebellion, 1863; A Course of Lectures on Grecian Literature and Art, unpublished, 1863; Reflections on the Southern Rebellion, 1864; The Heroines of the Union, 1864; The Women of the Border States, 1864;

American and Grecian Fairs, 1864; Historic Illustrations of the Effects of Disunion, 1864; False Theories of Society, 1864; British Arrogance, 1865; An Address before the Mississippi River Improvement Convention, 1867; The Resources of Missouri, 1867; The Financial Value of Ideas, 1867; The St. Louis and Illinois Bridge, 1868; written at the request of the Executive Committee of the Social Science Association; St Louis the Future Capital of the United States, 1868, being the first or one of the first articles ever written on this subject; The National Adaptation of St. Louis to Iron Manufactures, 1869; Remarks at the Washington University on the death of Thomas F.Collier, 1869; The Rochester and Nashua Railroad, 1869; Union Stock Yards, 1869; Speeches at the New England Banquets, 1869-70; The Iron Question, 1870; Reply to the Charges of Hon. William D. Kelley, 1870; Letter to Gov. B. Gratz Brown on Skilled Labor, 1870; A Lecture on the Advantages of Educated Labor, 1872; Three Lectures on my Travels in Japan, unpublished, 1874; The Culture of Jute in the United States, written at the request of the Commissioner of Agriculture, 1876; A Memorial to Congress for the Improvement of the Mississippi River, 1877; Commercial Suggestions, being hints derived from the Paris Exposition, 1878; A Sketch of St. Louis, 1880; A Letter to Mr. Koelkenbec on the Culture of Flax in the United States, 1882; A Tribute to Harvard University, 1883; Remarks on the 100th Anniversary of Phillips Exeter Academy, 1883; Chapters in the Early History of St. Louis, 1883; The Parks of New York City, 1884; written at the request of the Chief of the New York Park Commission; Compulsory Education, 1884; A Letter on the Industrial Revival of Mexico, 1884, translated into Spanish 1884; The Boyhood of Eminent Men, 1884; The Unacredited Use of My Writings, 1884; The Cause of Financial Depressions, 1885; The Relations of Capital and Labor, translated into French, 1886; An Address to the Harvard Club in Commemoration of the 250th Anniversary of Harvard Universary, 1886; American Fibre Industries, 1887; A Protest to Congress a-

gainst the proposed removal of the duties on imported Jute and Ramie, 1888; The Western Movement of Capital, 1890; American Commerce in 1890; Trip to Puget Sound, 1891; The Mississippi and its Affluents, 1892; The Influence of our Northern Forests on the Navigation of the Mississippi, 1892; The Benefits of the Nicaragua Canal, 1892; A series of twenty-four articles on the Early History and Social Customs of St. Louis, 1892; The Commercial Value of New Hampshire Scenery, 1892; The Government Control of the Nicaragua Canal, 1892; New St. Louis, 1893, translated into German; Removal and Larger Endowment of Washington University, 1894; The Importance of Ramie to the Agricultural Prosperity of our Gulf States, 1894; translated into German and Spanish; Incidents of an Interview with Capt. Lyon and the Entrance of Lieut. Schofield into Active Service at the Beginning of Our Civil War, 1894; The Nicaragua Canal, delivered before the National Association of American Manufacturers held at Chicago, 1896; Pliny's Knowledge of Ramie, 1896; Ramie and Forestry, 1897; The Importance of Our Highways, 1897; Good Roads, 1898; The Study of Greek, 1898; A New Method of Printing, 1898; A World's Fair and a Museum, the Most Useful Means of Commemorating the One Hundredth Anniversary of the Purchase of Louisiana, 1898; Ancient and Modern Canals, 1899; The Commerce of the Far East, 1899; Trade with the Orient, 1900; The Importance to St. Louis of a Deep Water Channel to the Gulf, 1900.

The circulation of these articles, without exception large, has in special instances amounted to several hundred thousand copies. In some cases, industrial organizations in Europe have tendered the author a ~~pub~~ vote of thanks for the practical value of his papers.

Of his unpublished manuscript on the Early History of St. Louis, President George E. Leighton in his annual address before the Missouri Historical Society, Jan.16,1883, said,- "I may remark here, with some knowledge of what has been done from its inception three years ago, that that the article on St. Louis in the forth-coming volume of the census

will, in my opinion, be the best summary of the history of St. Louis that has yet been prepared, or that could be prepared from accessible sources."*

The papers embodied in The Resources of Missouri were formally recommended by Gov. Thomas C. Fletcher in his message of Jan.3,1867, to be published in pamphlet form, but they were so intensely Republican in spirit, that the recommendation was defeated by a few Democratic votes. They were published in many leading newspapers, in pamphlet form in large editions, more than a 1,000,000 of some of the articles being printed. Extracts were printed in German, French, and Spanish papers.

The facts comprised in The Natural Adaptation of St. Louis to Iron Manufactures, were gathered with much care and from the most trustworthy sources. It had a circulation of over 30,000 copies, was translated into French and honored with an official commendation by Gov. Fletcher, who writes of it in his message in 1869 as follows,- "The subject of the metallurgic capabilities of our metropolis has recently been presented by Prof. S. Waterhouse in an article prepared for the State Board of Immigration with such startling truths and impressive results, as to awaken the attention and interests of capitalists in Europe as well as in America." This article had no political motive; discussed no question of fiscal policy; advocated no reduction of protective duties and the thought that the statements therein would ever become subjects of controversity in Congress never entered the mind of the writer. But in January, 1870 Hon. David A.Wells, Special Commissioner of the Revenue, in a letter addressed to Secretary Boutwell of the Treasury cited some of the data in support of his recommendation to lower the tariff on

---

*because of an inadequate appropriation by Congress only a brief abridgment of this matter was published.

iron. This provoked a discussion in Congress which lasted several months and led to considerable acrimonious debate and letter writing.

Prof. Waterhouse's Memorial to Congress on the Improvement of the Mississippi was reprinted throughout the Mississippi Valley and its circulation must have been much over 100,000 copies.

His report on Jute Culture embodied the results of personal researches in India. The startling fact that Jute enriched India with an annual income of at least $100,000,000 attracted his attention and for years his efforts to introduce the cultivation of the plant in the Southern States were unremitting, and in this interest, time labor and money were freely given. His papers on this subject were more numerous than any other, unless it be those in defense of the Union. His first formal treatise on Jute was published in the Agricultural Report of 1876, 300,000 copies, and later was published in full in Germany, unbeknown to him until he received a copy of the paper in which it was printed. He also strongly urged the cultivation of Ramie.

Hundreds of letters of inquiry from all parts of the United States, many from Canada and ~~Europe~~ Europe and a few from Mexico and India, attest the range of circulation which some of his articles attained and the degree of public interest which they awakened.

Besides the articles already mentioned The Domestic Cultivation Sorghum for the Manufacture of Sugar, The Erection in St. Louis of Smelting Works for Rocky Mountain Ores, The Adoption of the Barge System on Western Rivers, The Movement of Cereals by way of the Mississippi and the Gulf, Greater Railroad Facilities essential to the Commercial Growth of St. Louis, and The Extention of our National Trade with Mexico and South America, are other titles which indicate his preference for the treatment of material interests.

No thought of personal gain prompted the use of his pen or influenced its productions. His only motive was a disinterested desire for

public usefulness. Of the many articles written by him, some of them involving the expenditure of months of hard work in the way of research and correspondence and hundreds of dollars in cash, all but five were freely given to the interests which they sought to serve. In the five exceptional cases, compensation was paid for the performance of stipulated work. No better proof than this is needed to show how free his writings were from every taint of selfish and mercenary motives.

Prof. Waterhouse died Feb.12,1902. The following is taken from the obituary notice of his death in the St. Louis Globe-Democrat in its issue of Feb.13,1902, under the heading "FULL OF YEARS AND HONORS."

"Prof. Sylvester Waterhouse, of Washington University, died at the Mullanphy Hospital at 2 o'clock yesterday afternoon. He had been at the hospital a week this time, though a year ago he was there for several months. He suffered from a complication of diseases, and was operated on the first time he was confined to the hospital. He immediately after improved, and though he was able to resume his former pursuits, he was never again in his best condition.

Prof. Waterhouse had one of the happiest dispositions in St. Louis, and this, too, in spite of the fact that he had lost his left leg and left eye.* He possessed an excellent memory, and having been once introduced to a person, he seldom forgot him. His memory in other things was quite as strong. Out side of the University he devoted himself to public questions, though he did not mingle in politics. One of his chief hobbies was the irrigation of the arid West, and whenever the trans-Mississippi's Congress met, he was there to read a paper on that subject. ****** The funeral will be held at 3 o'clock Friday afternoon, from the Church of the Messiah. The body will be cremated. Pallbearers selected have been Chancellor W.S.Chaplin, Chaplin, Proffessor Marshall S. Snow, Prof. Calvin M. Woodward and Prof. Francis E. Nipher, of Washington University; Charles W. Barstow, A.Q.Kennett, George M. Bartlett and Henry W. Eliot.

Prof. Waterhouse was never married. **** He continued to discharge the duties of professor of Greek in Washington University with signal efficiency and devotion, until, at the close of the academic year 1900-1901, increasing bodily infirmity necessitated his retirement. The Board of Directors, in accepting his resignation, conferred upon him, in recognition of a life spent in the service, the appointment of professor emeritus of Greek. The history of Professor Waterhouse's connection with Washington University is practically the history of the institution. He entered its walls as an instuctor in the days of small beginnings; the close of his academic career sees a majestic group of buildings standing ready to receive a university endowed and equipped in a manner commensurate with the importance of the position it has come to occupy, his labors having contributed to this consummation in no small degree."

---

*This account says he lost his eye at the time the horse ran away with him during his mother's sickness but he makes no mention of such a loss in a sketch of his life furnished by himself to the world

Professor Waterhouse was given the degree of L.L.D. by Missouri College.

2 8 0

ABIAH[6] GARLAND WATERHOUSE, (Benjamin[5], Benjamin[4], John[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Barrington, N.H., Mar.24,1820, married, Nov.20,1838, Eben Walch, born in Middleton, N.H., Sept.29,1817, son of Ephriam and Mary (Kenison)Walch.

He removed to Lowell, Mass., in 1841 and lived in Massachusetts the rest of his life. He was an overseer and supt. in a mill until 1868 after which he devoted himself to farming and fruit raising. He died in Lowell July 5,1890.

CHILDREN:-

I. Orrin Sidney Walch, b. in Rochester, N.H., Jan.8,1840, m. Mandana Merrill?
He was an overseer in cotton mills in Lowell, Mass.

Children:-

~~Alice Walch,~~
1. Alice Walch, b. abt. 1870, married.

2. Arthur Walch. Was hear clerk in Carter's drug store, Middlesex St. Lowell. Later was in the same business in Haverhill, Mass.

3. Ethel Walch, m. John Fleming?. He is said to have been a graduate of the Mass. Inst. Technology. Was m. in the First Baptist Church, ~~Lowell~~ Lowell abt. 1900, to which church both families belonged.

4. Herman Walch. Married and lived in San Francisco, Calif. His mother and sister Alice said to live with him.

5. Edgar Walch. Worked for Jordan, Marsh & Co., Boston, Mass, for a time and later went West.

II. Horace Waterhouse Walch, b. in Newmarket, N.H., Oct.8,1841, m., Dec.25,1865, Laura Frances Mitchell, b. in Dayeville, Conn., Aug.11,1850, dau. of Alexander and Louisa(Lillybridge)Mitchell. He was a spinner in cotton and worsted mills the greater part of his life and lived principally in Lowell, Mass., where he

d. July 5,1911. He was mustered into the U.S. service Aug.2, 1862. Served under Sheridan at Winchester and was in the Army of the Potomac during the last battles of the war, being present at Appomattox. His widow lives in Everett, Wash.

Children:-

1. Edith Evelyn Walch, b. in Lowell, Mass., Jan.6,1867, m., Jan. 10,1885, George Alfred Herrington, b. in Cambridge or Charlestown, Mass., June 29,1865? son of Robert C. and Mary R.(Clark)Herrington.
She d. in Hanover, Ont., Nov.7,1892. Her husband was a theatrical manager and lived in Scranton, Pa., and New York City.

Children:-

I. Samuel Morton Herrington, b. Sept.14,1886, Charlestown, Mass., d. Feb.11,1887.
II. Kenneth Sumner Herrington, b. in Glenwood, (Medford?)Mass., July 25,1890, m. Marion Victoria O'Conner.
III. Nina Irene Herrington, b. in Glenwood, Mass., Dec. 11,1891, m. Oct.11,1919, Otis Edward Winegar.

2. Effie Cecil Walch, b. in Lowell, Mass., Nov.12,1869, m., Oct.25,1897, Harry Stetson Davis, b. in Worcester, Mass. Nov.15,1872, son of Henry E. and Ellen L.(Gordon)Davis. He was grad. from the Worcester Polytechnic Institute in 1895. Was President of his class and is a member of the Sigma Alpha Epsilon fraternity, Mass. Delta chapter. For a time he was employed by the State Mutual Life Ass. Co. of Worcester. He was then for several years supt. of electric light and street railway cos. In 1902 he became mechanical engineer for the Buffalo Cold Storage Co. and remained with this concern until 1913, residing in Buffalo, N.Y., and a suburb, Kenmore. While in the latter place came within 13 votes of being elected President of the village. In 1913 he took a position as sales engineer and later manager of the cold storage insulation dept. of the Johns-Manville Co. New York and resided in New Rochelle, N.Y. Since 1915 he has been manager of the Buffalo, N.Y., office of this concern.

Child:-

I. Harold Gordon Davis, b. Sept.22,1898, Milford, Mass.

3. Oscar Nathaniel Walch, b. Jan.21,1873, Webster, Mass. He was a clerk in a grocery store in Worcester for a time. Was also an opera singer and later lived in Minneapolis, Minn., and San Francisco, Calif.

4. Horace Mitchell Walch, b. in Webster, Mass., June 23,1875, m., May 7,1896, Winifred Eunice Bates, b. in Webster,

July 17,1878, dau. of Henry J. and Mary L.(Lincoln)Bass. He was overseer of dying at the Old Green Mills, East Webster, Mass., for some fifteen years. Later he took a similar position in the Dempsey Bleachery, Pautucket, R.I.

Child:-

I. Gladys Lelia Walch, b. in Webster, Aug.13,1897, m. Raymond W. Farnum.

III. Nathaniel C. Walch, b. June 29,1844, Waltham, Mass., Enlisted Aug.2,1862, in Co. A, 34th Mass. Vol. Int. He was engaged in a number of battles, was wounded several times, and d. in Richmond, Va. June 26,1865.

IV. Cordelia J. Walch b. Nov.20,1846, Lowell, Mass., d. Oct.30,1849, Lowell.

V. Charles K. Walch, b. Sept.2,1848, Lowell, d. Nov.2,1849, Lowell.

VI. Delia Ann Walch, b. in Lowell, May 5,1849, m., May 15,1872, William Sullivan Davis, b. in Pittsfield, Me., Oct.18,1848, son of William W. and Nancy A.(Maxim)Davis. She d. in Lowell, June 12, 1880, and he later m. Margaret McBride. He is an electrician and lives in Lowell.

Children:-

1. Jennie Mabel Davis, b. in Lowell, Aug.13,1873, m. 1st., June 21,1897, William Hazen Hazeltine Jr., b. in Vermont. He was a stationary engineer and lived in Lowell. He d. June 7,1911, and she m. 2ndly., Jan.2,1914, James Alford Leighton, b. in Hope, Me., May 10,1862, son of James A. and Vioala E.(Jones)Leighton.
He is a carpenter and they reside in Lowell.

Child:-

I. Marion Garland Hazeltine, b. Sept.5,1898, Lowell.

VII. Jennie Abiah Walch, b. Aug.24,1853, Lowell, d. May 6,1872, Lowell.

BENJAMIN[6] WILLIAM WATERHOUSE (Benjamin[5], Benjamin[4], John[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Barrington, N.H., Dec.25,1829, married, Jan.25,1848, Eliza Ann Gates, born in Littleton, N.H., Sept.28,1829, dau. of Ezra and Elizabeth(Ingalls)Gates.

He was a musician and lived in Lowell, Mass., where he died Jan.30,1904, age 74y. 1m., 5d. His wife died in Lowell, Feb.17,1894.

CHILDREN:-
Born in Lowell.

I. Kingman Waterhouse, born Apr.11,1850, died in Lowell, Aug.15,1871. He was a machinist and

482. II. Sumner Waterhouse, born July 16,1852.

483. III. Horace S. Waterhouse, born July 20,1856.

282

CHARLES[6] HENRY WATERHOUSE,(Joseph[5], Daniel[4], John[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Berwick, Me., Sept.17,1835, married first Nancy I. Caverly, born in Alton, N.H., Aug.25,1831, dau. of Daniel and Isabel(Morrison)Caverly. She died in Epsom, N.H., Oct.1887 and he married 2ndly, Oct.8,1888, Ella Place, born in Strafford, N.H., Aug.24,1851, dau. of Demeritt and Mary J.(Foss)Place.

The following sketch of his life is taken from the New Hampshire College Monthly of October 1900, which was a few months after his death. At the age of 16 Mr. Waterhouse left home with two dollars in his pocket to make his way in life. He obtained a position in the carding department of the Cocheco mills in Dover, N.H., and remained there three years. He then removed to Tewksbury, Mass., where he became supt. of supplies of the Tewksbury Almshouse, and later was transferred to a similar position at Charlestown, Mass. Returning to Dover he conducted a provision store until the outbreak of the war when he enlisted for three years in Co K, 11th N.H. Vols. After a period of hard campaigning he was taken sick, and on his recovery was stationed at Washington as chief of the cooking dept. of the convalescent camp, where he remained until the close of his enlistment. He then returned to Dover and car-

ried on his former business with a branch store in Rochester, N.H. About 1875 he removed to Barrington, N.H., and established a creamery for the making of butter. This is the first record we have of this industry in New Hampshire. The undertaking proved a wise adventure under his efficient management; so much so that other towns took up the matter and under his direction ~~separatixx~~ co-operative creameries were established at Short Falls, Epsom, and Strafford Center. These he managed until 1889, when he went to Cornish, N.H., and took charge of the Hillside Creamery. While here, in the early part of 1897, he sent a shipment of butter to London, Eng., which won the highest honors in the national competition inagurated by the U. S. Government for testing the shipping qualities of butter. This honor won for him the position as instructor in dairying at the New Hampshire College at Durham, N.H., and Supt of the College Creamery, which duties he assumed in 1897, and held until his death.

It has been stated that Prof. Waterhouse won more first prizes for excellence in the manufacture of dairy products than any other man in the United States. A sample of butter taken from his ordinary work won for him the medal and the diploma at the Columbian Exposition.

The Grange of New Hampshire always found him an enthusiastic supporter and helper in every Grange movement. For many years he was a judge at State and County fairs, and lectured much on dairying at farmer's institutes. At the time of his death he was President of the Granite State Dairyman's Association.

In looking over the life he has left us, we see many lessons that remain as special messages.

First,- We may imitate the beautiful consistency of character which manifested itself through his entire life. His trumpet never gave an uncertain sound. He was never found among the ranks of the waverers or

or doubters, but wherever

"The outworn rite, the old abase,
The pious fraud transparent grown,"

was to be the object of an attack, wherever a blow was to be given for liberty or the right against oppression and the wrong, there Mr. Waterhouse was to be found with his lance in rest, with his visor up, and his armor on.

Second,- His integrity was unsurpassed. Whatever conviction told him was right he performed.

Third,- His reverence for mankind was beautifully portrayed by his entire life. He was kind and accessible to the poor and needy, an over ready instructor to the ignorant, a consoler of the afflicted, and a generous helper of the poor.

Fourth,- His habitual suavity was a distinguishing character of his life. Other men have been as good as he; but there have been few whose goodness and kindness were manifested in the world with such a charming investure of manner. His greetings were so kind and cordial that they did good like a medicine, His words were so full of hope and charity, his hospitality was so free and genuine that none whoever partook of it can ever forget it.

Fifth,- He was especially endeared to us all by his great energy in helping to lighten the burdens of the agricultural people. As a pioneer in the cause of dairy education, as an instructor or a citizen, as a man, he will never be forgotten by us, but will be always enshrined among our chiefest jewels, and while we cannot do other than mourn his loss, not only to the college but to the state, we will evermore thank God that he has given us so bright an example, and strive to follow him in the duty he manifested to God and in the love he bore to his fellow men.

In the demise of Prof. Chas. H. Waterhouse, the New Hampshire College loses one of its most efficient instructors, and the dairy world

one of its most distinguished members. In every sense of the word he was a self made man. His only schooling was received in the district school. Prof. Waterhouse died in Durham, N.H., Aug.25,1900. His widow lives in Dover, N.H.

CHILDREN:-

484. I. Charles F. Waterhouse, born July 8,1859, Charlestown, Mass.

485. II. Daniel C. Waterhouse, born May 14,1864, Barrington, N.H.

486. III. Mary I. Waterhouse, born Feb.12,1871, Barrington.

283

MARY[6] ESTHER WATERHOUSE,(Benjamin[5], Daniel[4], John[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Barrington, N.H., May 7,1835, married first, Aug.4,1855, George Washington Roberts, born in Ossipee, N.H.., Apr.1,1835, son of John and Betsey(Estey)Roberts. Before the war ~~xxxxx~~ he was employed by a shoe concern and lived in Dover, N.H. In June, 1861, he enlisted as private in Co G 2nd. N.H. Vols. He was promoted through every grade to that of 1st. Lieut. of Co G and was made Capt. of Co C, only a few days before his death. He took part in every action in which his reg. was engaged from Bull Run to Gettysburg in which battle he was killed, July 3,1863. He was endowed with rare physical powers, and standing six feet two inches, presented a perfect type of the volunteer soldier. He was a member of the Masonic order. His lodge in Dover sent a committee to the battlefield and after great exertion succeeded in finding his body and brought it home for burial.

His widow married 2ndly, Oct.20,1881, Edgar Herbert Twombly, born in Dover, N.H., July 22,1845, son of William 3rd and Mary W.(Cavorly) Twombly. He devoted practically all his life to railroading. Lived in Dover until 1887 when he went West and resided in Sioux City. Re-

turning East in 1892 he located again in Dover, N.H. His wife died in Jamaica Plain,(Boston) Mass., Apr.21,1895.

CHILDREN:-
Born in Dover.

E. Walter Herbert Roberts, b. Nov.22,1856, m. Nov.29,1904, Emma Magnus Voge, b. in Germany.
He learned the machinist's trade in Manchester, N.H., and in ~~1887~~ 1877 went West and became a locomotive engineer on the Sioux City & Pacific R.R., living in Sioux City. In 1892 he entered the employ of the New York New Haven & Hartford R.R and lived in Boston. Later he was master mechanic and engineer at the Charlestown Navy Yard. He d. July 22,1921.

No children.

II. George Henry Roberts, b. June 2,1858. He was grad. from Dartmouth College in 1881 and is a teacher in New York City.

2 8 4

LYDIA[6] ANN WATERHOUSE,(Benjamin Artemus[5], Daniel[4], John[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Barrington, N.H., Jan.4,1840, married, July 29,1868, John Edward Twombly, born in Milton, N.H., Jan.3,1836, son of James M. and Irena (Burrows)Twombly.

He kept a general store in Milton, N.H., until 1874 when he removed to Dover, N.H., where he continued in the same business until his death, Aug.24,1888. His widow died in Roslindale, Mass., July 16,1916.

CHILDREN:-

I. Clarence E. Twombly, b. in Milton, June 8,1869, m. Florence Brennan.
He is a bon bon maker and lives in Medford, Mass.

Children:-

1. John Edward Twombly.
2. George Frederick Twombly.
3. Clarence E. Twombly, Jr.
4. Mabel Gladyes Twombly.

II. James Frederick Twombly, b. Oct.13,1870. He was a painter and lived

in Dover, N.H. He d., unm., in Jamaica Plain,(Boston)Mass., Dec.23,1901.

III. Florence May Twombly, b. Mar.28,1874, Dover, N.H. Is unm. and lives in ~~Jamaica Plain~~ Allston,(Boston)Mass.

IV. Benjamin Franklin Twombly, b. July 21,1877, Dover. He is a shipper and lives in ~~Jamaica Plain~~, unm. Allston.

V. Edith Gertrude Twombly, b. Aug.5,1878, Dover. Lives in ~~Jamaica Plain~~, unm. Allston.

285

DANIEL[6] WATERHOUSE,(Daniel[5], Daniel[4], John[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Barrington, N.H., Feb.22,1851, married, Sept.30,1871, Fidelia Ann Berry, born in Barrington, Oct.26,1848, dau. of James F. and Louisa (Foss)Berry.

He is a farmer and lives on the homestead in Barrington.

CHILDREN:-

487. Arthur C. Waterhouse, born May 10,1873, Barrington.

286

ELIZABETH[6] WATERHOUSE,(Samuel[5], Samuel[4], William[3], Samuel[2], Richard[1],) born in Wells, Me., Aug.24,1780, married, June 26,(Int.May 25)1806, Gideon Walker, born in Wells, Sept.19,1778, son of Eliphalet and Margaret (Miller)Walker.

He was a seaman for some eighteen years being a part of the time master mariner. He afterwards settled on a farm in that part of Kennebunk, Me. known as Alewive,,where he lived until his death, Apr.4,1856. His widow died in Kennebunk, June 18,1853.

CHILDREN:-

I. Mary Walker, b. Mar.27,1807, Wells, Me., d., unm., Apr,13,1832, Kennebunk, Me.

II. Eliza Walker, b. in Wells, Feb.14,1809, m., Nov.18,1832, Stephen Fairfield, b. Nov.12,1811, son of James and Betsey(Trefetheren)Fairfield.
He was a farmer and truckman and lived in Kennebunkport and Kennebunk where he d. Mar.29,1877. His widow d. in Kennebunk Apr.7,1878.

Children:-

1. William Fairfield, b. in Kennebunk, Feb.1,1833, m., Dec.5, 1858, Lucy Paine Junkins, b. in Kennebunk, July 1,1833, dau. of Paul and Betsey(Millett)Junkins.
He was employed in a crockery store in Kennebunk where he lived until his ~~dearth~~ death, Jan.2,1916. His wife d. in Kennebunk, Apr.3,1912.

No children.

2. Stephen F. Fairfield, b. Mar.6,1835, Kennebunkport, Me., d. Oct.26,1837, Kennebunkport.

3. Stephen Francis Fairfield, b. in Kennebunkport, Mar.24,1838, m., July 17,1861, Lavinia Porter Taylor, b. in Kennebunk, Sept.11,1838, dau. of Asa and Eliza(W.(Kelley)Taylor.
He was a carpenter by trade. Was a farmer in Wells and in 1897 was living in Kennebunk. He d. in Saco, Me., Dec.24,1912. His wife d. about 1881.

Children:-
Born in Kennebunk.

I. Eugene Austin Fairfield, b. Sept.12,1862, m., Jan. 4,1883, Mary W. Murphy, of Kennebunkport.
II. William Taylor Fairfield, b. Nov.19,1863.
III. Orrin Ross Fairfield, b. Mar.25,1865, m. Emma Jewett.
IV. Leon Bowdoin Fairfield, b. Nov.3,1867, m. Sarah Cleaves.
V. Eliza Belle Fairfield, b. Dec.26,1868, m. ~~Elizad~~ Willard Merchant.
VI. Julia Estelle Fairfield, b. Aug.2,1871, m. Alfred M. Prentiss.

4. Joseph Walker Fairfield, b. in Kennebunkport, Mar.23,1840. m., Dec.9,1860, Sarah Elizabeth Hutchins, b. in Kennebunkport, Nov.25,1838, dau. of Edward S. and Mary E. (Gould)Hutchins.
He was in business in Kennebunkport and Biddeford, Me. In Kennebunkport he was an Assessor, Overseer of the Poor and Chairman of the Board of Selectmen 1867-9. In Biddeford he was a member of the City Council, Chairman of the Board of Assessors and one of the Overseers of the Poor. The last 15 or 20 years of his life he lived in Kennebunkport where he d. Dec.14,1909. His wife d.

Aug.22,1905, Kennebunkport.

Children:-

I. Abbie Hall Fairfield, b. July 26,1863, Kennebunkport. Lives in Biddeford, unm.
II. Mary Walker Fairfield, b. Feb.27,1866, Kennebunkport, m. Edwin Leslie Haynes.
III. Josephine Winifred Fairfield, b. Oct.30,1868, m., June 1,1890, Fred E. Whitman.
IV. Myra Mitchell Fairfield, b. July 23,1870, m. Morley G. Morrill.
V. Roscoe Day Fairfield, b. Dec.28,1872, m. Inez Merrill.
VI. Harold Sherman Fairfield, b. Feb.20,1878, m. Etta Mae Hill, and d. in Sanford, Me., Oct.31,1907.

5. Edward Card Fairfield, b. June 13,1842, Kennebunk, Me., d. June 16,1844, Kennebunk.

6. James Austin Fairfield, b. in Kennebunkport, Sept.2,1844, m. 1st., Oct.25,1865, Mary E. Clark, b. in Kennebunk, June 19,1845, dau. of Samuel and Betsey(Littlefield)Clark. She d. May 27,1871, and he m. 2ndly, June 13,1872, Phoebe H. Trafford, of No. Rehoboth, Mass., She d. July 15, 1878 and he m. 3rd., Rebecca S. Hubbard, b. in Wells, Me., Jan.1,1843, dau. of James N. and Susan(Littlefield) Hubbard.
He was employed as a cutter in a shoe shop.

Child:-

I. Jennie M. Fairfield, b. in Kennebunk, Feb.2,1871, m. Henry D. Washburne.

7. Edward Card Fairfield, b. in Kennebunkport, Jan.28,1847, m. ~~xxxx~~ 1st., Dec.26,1870, Hattie Ellen Swett, b. in Limerick, Me., Apr.12,1849, dau. of Samuel and Nancy(Sands) Swett. She d. in Kennebunk, Nov.21,1884, and he m. 2ndly., June 24,1886, Addie Roberts, b. in Lyman, Me., Mar.12,1853, dau. of Oliver W. and Mary(Giles)Roberts. He is a carpenter. Has lived in Boston, Mass., and Kennebunk and Waterville, Me. His wife d. ~~in~~ Dec.23,1918.

Children:-

I. Mary Ethel Fairfield, b. in Malden, Mass., Feb.27, 1876, m., May 19,1895, Charles Huff Emery, who d. Sept.1,1913.
II. Helen Roberts Fairfield, b. July 16,1889. Lives in Waterville, Me., unm.

III. Isreal Walker, b. Apr.25,1813. He lived on the homestead with his father until about thirty years before his death when he went to live with his nephew, William Fairfield. He d. aged ~~about~~ 80 years and was never married.

IV. Joseph Walker, b. in Wells, Me., Dec.25,1815, m. 1st., Betsey Lit-

tlefield, 2ndly, Eliza Cousins, and 3rd., Nancy Cousins.
He was a farmer in Kennebunk, a brickmaker in Kennebunkport and later a truckman in Biddeford. He d. in Kennebunk.

Child.

1. George W. Walker. He was employed at the Boston & Maine Ry. depot in Portland, Me., and later removed to Strafford, N.H.

2 8 7

JAMES[6] WATERHOUSE, (Samuel[5], Samuel[4], William[3], Samuel[2], Richard[1],) born in Wells, Me., Oct.23,1782, married, June 1,1808, (Well's record) Theodosia Taylor, born in Wells, Nov.23,1781.

He was a yeoman, "of Wells," in 1807 but but in that year and in 1809 bought land in Arundel, later Kennebunkport, Me. where he lived, a farmer, and died Feb.8,1855. His widow died in Kennebunkport, Aug.1,(records say Aug.2,)1864.

CHILDREN:-

I. Josiah Waterhouse, born Mar.24,1809, Arundel, Me., Died at sea.

488. II. Lucy Waterhouse, born July 5,1811, Arundel.

489. III. Clement Waterhouse, born Jan.1,1815, Arundel.

490. IV. Mary A. Waterhouse, born, Dec.8,1818, Arundel.

V. James Waterhouse, born in Arundel, June 3,1822, married, Aug. 27,1855, Ann Maria Blaisdell, born in Hollis, now Dayton, Me., June 7,1829, dau. of James and Sarah(Dennett)Blaisdell.
He was a farmer and lived in Kennebunkport, where he died Apr.17,1905. His wife died in Kennebunkport, Dec.25,1888.

Children:-
Born in Kennebunkport.

1. Forrest Waterhouse, born July 28,1856. He is a farmer and lives on the homestead, unm.

2. Etta Waterhouse, born Aug.1,1858. She lives on the homestead, unm.

VI. Ivory Waterhouse, born in Arundel, now Kennebunkport, Me., July 8,1825, married, Int., May 12,1858, Hannah Staples. He was a farmer and storekeeper and lived in Biddeford, Me., where he died Nov.15,1898. He was a widower at the time of his death and the record of death says he was a shoe dealer. He may have been the one who appears in the Portland, Me. directory of 1850 as a machinist.

Child:-

1. Bella Waterhouse born in Biddeford, Me., Mar.6,1867, married 1st., Daniel A. Webster, and 2ndly, Simon L. Dennett.

No children.

VII. Sarah Taylor Waterhouse, born Apr.9,1827, Kennebunkport, died July 6,1836, Kennebunkport.

288

MOLLY[6] or MARY WATERHOUSE, (Samuel[5], Samuel[4], William[3], Samuel[2], Richard[1]) born in Wells, Me., Feb.21,1785, married, Oct.27,1808, (Wells record) Benjamin Franklin Titcomb, born in Wells, Apr.24,1780, son of Benjamin and Mary(Burnham)Titcomb.

Benjamin F. Titcomb was the grandson of Stephen Titcomb who moved from Newbury, Mass. to Wells in 1721. Stephen's son Benjamin, father of Benj. F. removed to that part of Kennebunk called Alewive where he had a large farm. He was one of the selectmen for some thirty years and a member of the church.

Benjamin Franklin Titcomb was a farmer and land surveyor and lived all his life in Kennebunk, in the house in which he was born, where he died Aug.6,1843. He was a Justice of the Peace and one of the selectmen for several years. He was Chairman of the first Board of Selectmen in Kennebunk. Was a Deacon of the Congregational Church for twenty years. His widow died in Kennebunk, Jan.12,1871.

CHILDREN:-

I. Sarah Mitchell Titcomb, b. in Wells, now Kennebunk, Me., Sept.21,

1809, m. 1834, Benjamin Franklin Thompson, b. in Alfred, Me., Dec.27,1810, son of Richard and Ruth(Conant)Thompson.
He was a farmer and lived most of his life in Kennebunk, Me.
He d. in So. Framingham, Mass. Jan.24,1886. His wife d. in Kennebunk Apr.15,1884.

Children:-

1. Benjamin Titcomb Thompson, b. in Kennebunk, Nov.27,1834, m., Feb.20,1859, Martha Jerusha Cutler, b. in Holliston, Mass., Aug.1,1832, dau. of Simeon N. and Mary(Fitts)Cutler. She d. in Framingham, Mass., Dec.28,1901, and he m. 2ndly, July 15,1903, Bertha Keyser, b. in Warnerville, N.Y., Oct.19,1874, dau. of Joseph and Jane(Vanvalkenburg) Keyser.
Soon after his marriage he removed to Milford, Mass. and in 1857 to Ashland, Mass., where he lived some twenty years after which he lived in So. Framingham, Mass. He was connected with the grain business in these places. Was one of the selectmen in both Ashland and Framingham. Was a Deacon in the Congregational Church in each place. He d. in Framingham, Feb.12,1913.

Children:-
Born in Ashland.

I. Harold Orlando Thompson, b. July 25,1860, d. Mar. 13,1871, Ashland.
II. Samuel Cutler Thompson, b. July 25,1864, d. July 28,1866.
III. Newton Cutler Thompson, b. Nov.8,1868, d. Mar.18, 1880, Framingham.
IV. Benjamin Ernest Thompson, b. May 22,1873. Was an invalid and d. in Framingham.

2. Richard Franklin Thompson, b. in Kennebunk, July 12,1837, m., Oct.13,1866, Harriet Ellen Merrill, b. in Lynn, Mass. May 15,1844, dau. of Haskell S. and Maria P.(Knight)Merrill.
He was a newspaper compositor and among other papers was employed by the Springfield Republican and the Boston Transcript. He d. in So. Framingham, Mass., Nov.28,1879. His widow d. in the same place Sept.22,1899.

Children:-

I. Alfred Merrill Thompson, b. in Springfield, Mass., May 27,1868, m., Jan.29,1890, Annie Rich Tandvin.
II. Eugene Edgar Thompson, b. in Malden, Mass., Nov.20, 1873, m., Oct.20,1897, Bertha Manton Draper.

3. Sarah Thompson, b. Dec.13,1840, Kennebunk. Lives in So. Framingham, unm.

4. Samuel Cleaves Thompson, b. Mar.30,1842, Kennebunk, Was corporal in Co, I, 36th Mass. Reg., and d. in the hospital at Portsmouth Grove, R.I., Jan.24,1864.

II. Caroline Titcomb, b. in ~~Arundel~~ Wells, now Kennebunkport, Me., Apr 16, 1813, m., Mar.17,1841, Ivory Smith, b. in Wells, Me., May 22, 1809, son of Nathaniel and Mary(Kimball)Smith.
He was a farmer and lived in Kennebunk, Me., where he d. Jan.8, 1868. His widow d. in Biddeford, Me., Mar.8,1872.

Children:-

1. Caroline Augusta Smith, b. in Kennebunk, Dec.26,1841, m., Sept.19,1872, Orrin Seavey, b. in Saco, Me., July 22, 1842, son of Nathaniel and Sarah(Harmon)Seavey.
He was a machinist and lived in Newburyport, Mass., where he d. about 1900. His widow d. in Newton, Mass., Mar.1916.

2. Mary Titcomb Smith, b. July 15,1843, Kennebunk, d., unm., Dec.5,1869, Biddeford, Me.

3. Nathaniel Smith, b. Jan.18, 1845, Kennebunk, d. July 16, 1849, Kennebunk.

4. Sarah Elizabeth Smith, b. in Kennebunk, Aug.17,~~1848~~ 1849, m., Apr.7,1880, George W. Ladd, b. in Cambridge, Mass., Feb.4,1852, son of Willard and Lucinda T.(Ireland)Ladd.
He is a civil engineer and lives in Sturgis, So. Dakota. He has been a member of the School Committee and an alderman in that city. Also Auditor and Surveyor of his county. In 1893 he was appointed an engineer in the Quarter Master's Dept. U.S.A. His wife d. in Sturgis Nov.21,1911.

Children:-

I. Willard Elmer Ladd, b. in Deadwood, So. Dak., Feb. 12,1881, m. Elizabeth Sheffield, and d. Apr. 1912.
II. George H. Ladd, b. in Deadwood, Feb.22,1882, m. Julia ------
III. Grace Eleanor Ladd, b. in Fort Meade, So. Dak., July 17,1883, m., July 18,1904, William J. O' Callaghan.

5. Frances Adelaide Smith, b. Aug.14,1851, Kennebunk, d., unm., Jan.30,1874, Biddeford, Me.

6. Emeline Hatch Smith, b. Nov.17,1852, Kennebunk, d., unm., Dec.18,1918, Centralia, Kan.

7. Alice Titcomb Smith, b. in Kennebunk, Feb.8,1856, m., Dec. 24,1884, Clarence Curtis Wadleigh, b. in Portland, Me., Aug.2,1853, son of George W. and Abbie(Edgecomb)Wadleigh.
He was a contractor and builder but later a hardware and agr. implement dealer in Centralia, Kan. He is now Vice President of the Quaker Oil Co.

Child:-

I. Edna Alice Wadleigh, b. in Centralia, Mar.4,1892,

m., Dec.23,1913, Earl H. Gaston.

III. Mary Titcomb, b. in ~~Arundel~~ Wells, now Kennebunkport, Me., Apr.10,1816, m., Feb.28,1839, George Taylor Roberts, b. in Porter, Me., Dec. 30,1815, son of John and Elizabeth(Taylor)Roberts.
His principal occupation was farming. He carried on a general store for a few years. Soon after his marriage he removed to Milan, N.H., where he held many town offices and rep. his town in the Legislature for two terms. He d. in Deering, Me., Mar. 11,1888. His wife d. in Milan, Sept.12,1882.

Children:-

1. George Henry Roberts, b. in Milan, Dec.9,1839, He enlisted in the fall of 1861 in the 5th. N.H. Reg. and was discharged for disability in 1863. Was promoted to Orderly Sergeant and at one time took two prisoners. He returned to Milan and engaged in the lumber business but d., unm., Jan.28,1871.

2. Benjamin Titcomb Roberts, b. in Milan, N.H., May 14,1841, m., Mar.2,1867, Mrs. Naomi E. Thompson, b. May 16,1836, dau. of Justice and Elizabeth(Miles)Potter.
He lived in Milan and was station agent for the Grand Trunk R.R. for many years. The last of his life he was a farmer. He was postmaster for a time and rep. the town in the Legislature. He d. in Milan, Oct.12,1904. His wife d. in Milan, Sept.18,1903.

Children:-

I. Urban O. Roberts, b. in Stark, N.H., Dec.24,1867, m., Jan.1,1896, Emma L. Veasey.
II. Elmer B. Roberts, b. in Milan, N.H., Mar.4,1869, m., Apr.11,1889, Marcia J. Colo.
III. Frank B. Roberts, b. Nov.13,1871, Milan, d. Feb.14, 1887, Milan.
IV. Elizabeth G. Roberts, b. in Milan, Oct.21,1873, m., Apr.25,1891, Charles I. Ladd.
V. Charles A. Roberts, b. Feb.29,1876, Milan.
VI. Mary E. Roberts, b. Jan.11,1879, Milan.

3. John Roberts, b. in Milan, N.H., Sept.7,1843, m., Oct.6, 1893, Nettie A. Campbell, b. in Janesville, Wis., Oct. 24,1861, dau. of Ezra F. and Mary E.(Burlingame)Campbell.
He served in Grant's Army as a railroad employee during a portion of the year 1865. In 1866 he entered the employ of the Chicago & Northwestern R.R. Co. and in 1871 became a locomotive engineer. In 1905 he was living in Marshfield, Wis. He d. in Lancaster, N.H., July 7,1907. His widow d. at Long Beach, Calif., Oct.7,1913.

No children.

4. Caroline Augusta Roberts, b. Mar.1,1845, Milan, d. June 5, 1850, Milan.

5. Abbie Roberts, b. in Milan, Apr.8,1846, m., 1876, Ransom Perkins, son of Calvin and Mary(Wood)Perkins.

He was a blacksmith and lived in Milan. His wife d. in Deering, Me., Mar.27,1884, and he later removed to Campton, N.H.

Child:-

I. John M. Perkins, b. Mar.25,1878, Milan, d. Sept.22, 1898, Campton.

6. Mary Cleaves Roberts, b. Feb.27,1848, Milan, d. May 16, 1850, Milan.

7. Burleigh Roberts, b. in Milan, N.H., Feb.17,1851, m., Oct. 31,1877, Emma Fowler Weeks, b. in St. Johnsbury, Vt., June 11,1853, dau. of the Hon. William D. and Helen (Fowler)Weeks. She was a sister of the Hon. John W. Weeks, Senator from Mass. and later Secretary of War in the Cabinet of President Harding.
About 1872 Mr. Roberts opened a general store in Milan which business he conducted until 1886. In the meantime, about 1883, he removed to Lancaster, N.H., and engaged in the dry goods and clothing business in which he continued until 1899. In 1897 he was appointed by the Supreme Court to the office of Register of Probate for the County of Coos, and was thereafter elected to the office for a number of terms. He was Vice Pres. and Director of the Lancaster National Bank and a Trustee Siwooganock Guarantee Savings Bank. He was Vice Pres. and Gen. Manager of the Lancaster Water Co. and Supt. of the same for several years after its purchase by the town. While in Milan he was town clerk for a year and rep. the town in the Legislature in 1879. He d. Jan.9,1916.

Child:-

I. Harry Weeks Roberts, b. Nov.17,1879, Lancaster, N.H. In 1919 he was living in San Francisco, Calif., unm.

8. Marcia Almeda Roberts, b. Mar.26,1854, Milan, N.H. In 1919 she was living, unm., in Westbrook, Me.

9. Elizabeth Waterhouse Roberts, b. in Milan, July 16,1856, m., 1888, Lyman Guptill, b. in Lubec, Me., July 24, 1847, son of Wallace and Mary A.(Phelps)Guptill.
He was in the grocery business in Westbrook and d. Oct. 1906.

Children:-

I. Alice Lelia Guptill, b. in Deering, Me., May 10, 1889, m. Joseph E. Whitman.
II. Bessie M. Guptill, b. Sept.19,1890, Deering.
III. Bertha F. Guptill, b. Aug.11,1895, Westbrook, Me.

10. Onslow Melvin Roberts, b. July 7,1860, Milan, d. Oct.13, 1869, Milan, N.H.

IV. Benjamin Franklin Titcomb. b. in Wells, now Kennebunk, Me., Jan.8, 1825, m., May 11,1853, Elizabeth Dennett, b. in Lyman, Me., Mar.26,1834, dau. of Capt. Simon L. and Sarah N.(Hanson)Dennett.
He was a farmer and lumberman and lived in Kennebunk. He added many acres to his father's farm and built a new set of buildings. He served often as appraisor of estates and was one of the Selectmen of Kennebunk for the years 1871-74. He well maintained the respectable standing of his ancestry. He d. in Kennebunk, June 22,1894.

Children:-

1. Mary Elizabeth Titcomb, b. in Kennebunk, Me., Sept.19,1854, m., June 18,1885, George Leslie Nichols, b. in Hollisten, Mass., June 2,1860, son of George H. and Mary A. (Travis)Nichols.
He was an architect and lived in Framingham, Somerville Newton and Mass. He did business in Boston. He d. in Bridgeport, Conn,, Oct.2,1907 while superintending the building of a large auto. plant there.

No children.

2. Georgia Anna Titcomb, b. in Kennebunk, Nov.1,1856, m., Dec. 1,1881, Charles Martin Badger, b. in Natick, Mass., Sept.13,1854, son of Martin and Martha(Baker)Badger.
He is a hat finisher and lives in So. Framingham, Mass.

Children:-

I. Roland S. Badger, b. and d. Feb.5,1889, Natick.
II. Marie Badger, b. May 25,1894, So. Framingham.
III. Vergie Elizabeth Badger, b. Oct.10,1896, So. Framingham.
IV. Erlon Titcomb Badger, b. Nov.14,1898, So. Framingham.

3. Benjamin Franklin Titcomb, b. in Kennebunk, Aug.25,1859, m., Sept.28,1887, Alcie Low Perkins, b. in Kennebunkport, Me., Dec.14,1863, dau. of Joshua L. and Dorothy (Meserve)Perkins.
He is a farmer and lumberman and lives on the homestead in Kennebunk.

Child:-

I. Leslie Burton Titcomb, b. Mar.12,1898, Kennebunk.
He enlisted at Augusta, Me., Apr.5,1917, in the 2nd. Me. Reg. Sailed from Halifax and landed in Liverpool, Eng. Oct.5, 1917 as a part of the Yankee Division. Was in the Chemin de Dome and Toul sectors. Also in the Chauteau Thierry, St Mihell and Meuse-Argonne offensives making 9 mos. at the front. Was slightly gassed but returned with the Yankee Div. in Apr.1918. Was in the 101st Sanitary Train.

4. Sadie Bell Titcomb, b. in Kennebunk, Aug.8,1865, m., Dec.13,

1887, Charles Clarence Day, b. in Kennebunkport, Me., Jan.4,1863, son of Col Charles and Elizabeth R.(Taylor) Day.
He was a millwright, blacksmith and carriage builder and lived in Kennebunkport. Later he became a market gardener and lives in Lyman, Me.

Child:-

I. Jesse Leon Day, b. in Kennebunkport, Jan.22,1889, m., Oct.29,1910, Rose Lillian Lunt.

289

JOHN[6] WATERHOUSE,(Samuel[5], Samuel[4], William[3], Samuel[2], Richard[1],) born in Wells, Me., Mar.29,1787, married Olive Bedell, b. in Springvale, Me., Apr.25,1791, dau. of John and Polly(Card)Bedell.
He was a stone mason by trade and worked in Alfred, Me. and Watertown, Mass. About 1824 he removed to Kennebunk where he lived, a farmer, the rest of his life and died Dec.11,1868. His wife died in Kennebunk, Nov.1,1857, age 66y.

CHILDREN:-

491. I. Betsey P. Waterhouse, born Oct.4,1813, Alfred, Me.

492. II. John Waterhouse, born Aug.24,1817, Watertown, Mass.

III. William S. Waterhouse, born Apr.8,1822, Watertown. He was a farmer and shoemaker and died in Kennebunk, unm., Feb.14, 1860, age 37y 10m.

IV. Olive Lucy Waterhouse, born Jan.31,1826, Kennebunk, died, June 8,1842, Kennebunk.

493. V. George F. Waterhouse, born Oct.20,1830, Kennebunk.

LUCY[6] W

290

LUCY[6] WATERHOUSE, (Samuel[5], Samuel[4], William[3], Samuel[2], Richard[1],) born in Wells, Me., Apr.29,1789, married, July 19,1810, (Well's records) William Littlefield, 3rd., born in Wells, Sept.17,1786, son of Reuben and Sally Littlefield.

He was a farmer and lived and died on the farm on which he was born. He died Apr.10, 1838. His widow died in Kennebunk July 18,1865.

CHILDREN:-

I. Sally Littlefield, b. Jan.14,1813, Wells, d. Apr.19,1816.

II. Jane Littlefield, b. in Wells, now Kennebunk, Me., Mar.13,1816, m., Oct.31,1834, Sargent P. Day, b. in Wells, Apr.7,1809, son of Stephen and Hannah(Curtis)Day.
He was a farmer, at first on the farm on which he was born and later on one he bought about a half mile away, where he lived until his death, Dec.20,1873. He was a deacon in the Free Baptist Church for some forty years. His wife d. in Kennebunk, Aug.21,1871.

Children:-

1. Edwin Day, b. in Kennebunk, Jan.24,1837, m. Lydia N. Waterhouse. See her family.

2. William Day b. May 21,1838, Kennebunk, d. May 7,1849, Kennebunk.

3. Prentiss Day, b. Nov.11,1840, Kennebunk, d. Aug.31,1842, Kennebunk.

4. Jane Day, b. Mar.1,1842, Kennebunk, d. Feb.23,1849, Kennebunk.

5. Prentiss Day, b. in Kennebunk, July 5,1844, m., Sept.13, 1871, Augusta Hannah Perkins, b. in Kennebunkport, Me., Feb.2,1849, dau. of Albert and Lucy Y.(Hill)Perkins.
He was a farmer and lived on the old Day homestead settled originally by his greatgrandfather where he d. Oct. 23,1913.

Children:-
Born in Kennebunk.

I. Albert Perkins Day, b. July 29,1875, m., Oct.25, 1905, Martha Belle Walker.

II. Florence Augusta Day, b. June 18,1891. Unm.

6. Lucy Jane Day, b. Feb.26,1850, Kennebunk, d. Sept.15,1870, Kennebunk.

7. William Sylvester Day, b. in Kennebunk, Oct.30,1853, m., Apr.18,1876, Abbie Wentworth, b. in Effingham, N.H., Aug.9,1855, dau. of Hiram and Mercy(DeMerritt)Wentworth. In early life he was a farmer mostly in Lyman, Me., but about 1890 he removed to Lynn, Mass., where he has since been a salesman in a hay and grain store.

Children:-

I. Velma Day, b. Feb.13,1877, Lyman, Me., d. May 27, 1880, Lyman.
II. Jennie I. Day, b. Sept.12,1879, Lyman. Lives at home, unm.
III. Ada G. Day, b. Oct.2,1892, Lynn. She is m. and has a son.

8. Lucy
Lucy Ann Littlefield, b. Nov.14,1812, Wells, d. Oct.7,1822, Kennebunk.
III. Lucy Ann Littlefield, b. Nov.14,1819, Wells, d. Oct.7,1822, Kennebunk.

IV. Eliza Ann Littlefield, b. in Kennebunk, Me., Sept.23,1825, m., Sept. 26,1843, James Sands, b. in Alfred, Me., Oct.1818, son of Thomas and Eunice(Goodrich)Sands.
He was a farmer in Kennebunk for a time but later was employed by his brother in the brick business in Cambridge, Mass. About a year before his death he returned to Kennebunk where he d. June 3,1877. His widow d. in Cambridge, Mass., Dec.28,1889.

Children:-

1. William Littlefield Sands, b. 1842, Kennebunk, d. Nov.11, 1845, age 3yrs.

2. Amanda Sands, b. in Kennebunk, Sept.17,1850, m., May 18,1872, Joseph Robert McKelvey, b. in New Brunswick, 1841, son of Alexander and Elizabeth McKelvey.
He was a printer and d. in Albany, N.Y., prob. 1885. His wife d. in Albany, Oct.5,1882.

Children:-

I. Mable Isabel McKelvey, b. Dec.19,1872, Springfield, Mass., d. Jan.6,1883, Albany, N.Y.
II. William Sands McKelvey, b. Aug.8,1875, Cambridge, Mass., In 1903 was married and living in DakOta.
III. Josephine Amanda McKelvey, b. Sept.17,1876, Portland, Me., d. Cambridge, Mass., Feb. or Dec. 1894.
IV. Emma Louise McKelvey, b. May 2,1878, Portland, Is a nurse. At the age of ten took her mother's maiden name.
V. Lawrence Brainard McKelvey, b. Apr.6,1880, Geneva,

N.Y., m., June 1907, Lillian Neil.

3. Isabel Sands, b. in Kennebunk, Me., Sept.6,1853, m., Dec. 23,1882, Charles William Pasco, b. in Charlestown,Mass., Sept.15,1846, son of John and Amelia(Nash)Pasco.
He is a printer and has lived in Boston and Cambridge, Mass.

No children.

4. Lucy Emma Sands, b. in Kennebunk, Me., Sept.7,1857, m., Nov. 26,1884, John Thomas Wood, b. in Newcastle, Me., Apr.16, 1859, son of Thomas and Margaret(Thomas)Wood.
He is manager of the Fanuel Hall Square branch of Cobb, Bates & Yerxa Co. grocers, and lives in Cambridge.

Children:-
Born in Cambridge.

I. Marguerite Sands Wood, b. July 2,1890. Unm.
II. Marion Isabel Wood, b. May 19,1895.

SARAH[6] WATERHOUSE,(Samuel[5], Samuel[4], William[3], Samuel[2], Richard[1],) born in Wells, Me., Dec.9,1791, married, May 16,1816, (Wells records say May 23)Joseph Whitten, b. in Arundel, now Kennebunkport, Me., Jan.3,1789, son of Joseph and Anna(Burham)Whitten.
In early life he was a seaman but after his marriage settled on a farm in Hollis, Me., where he lived until his death, Oct.12,1846. His widow died in Hollis, Dec.7,1852.

CHILDREN:-

I. Sarah Elizabeth Whitten, b. in Hollis, July 7,1820, m. 1st, May 18, 1843, Elijah Bunker Meserve, b. in Hollis, Jan.23,1817, son of John and Martha(Knox)Meserve. He was a farmer and lived in Hollis until about 1854 when he removed to Kennebunkport, where he lived until his death, Oct.15,1864. She m. 2ndly, Sept.12, 1869, (Bible record. Town records say Aug.29) Joseph Cousins, b. prob. in Kennebunk, Apr.8,1803, son of Elisha and Sarah Cousins.
He was a ship carpenter and d. in Kennebunk, Jan.14,1882, age about 80 yrs. His wife d. in Kennebunk, Oct.3,1880.

Children:-

1. Infant, b. and d. Feb.20,1844, Hollis, Me.

2. Infant b. Aug.19, d. Aug.27,1845, Hollis.

3. Samuel Leonard Meserve, b. in Hollis, now Dayton, Me., m., Oct.13,1868, Lucretia Fleming Tuman, b. in Kennebunkport, Me., Jan.6,1854, dau. of John W. and Abigail(Hutchins)Tuman.
He was a carpenter and lived in Kennebunkport, Me., where he d. Oct.16,1904. His widow lives in Biddeford, Me.

Children:-
Born in Kennebunkport.

I. Lucy Tuman Meserve, b. Apr.22,1870, m., Nov.25, 1891, Louis Mills Martin, b. in Somerville, Mass., Sept.9,1871.
II. Charles Edward Meserve, b. Feb.10,1872, m., June 1,1916, Mary Etta Coleman, b. in Kennebunkport Jan.2,1874.
III. Alice May Meserve, b. Dec.15,1875. ~~A dressmaker,~~ ~~Unm.~~ Unm.
IV. Sarah Abbie Meserve, b. July 20,1878, m., Oct.12, 1912, Harold Ashworth and d. Feb.18,1918.
V. Ernestine Lucretia Merserve, b. Sept.1,1883, m., Feb.16,1901, Ernest Grant Leach, b. in Kennebunkport, Feb.17,1879.
IV. Infant Meserve, b. Aug.3,1888, d. Sept.1,1889.

4. Frank Meserve, b. in Hollis, now Dayton, Me., Nov.21,1851, m., July 3,1870, Lydia Augusta Smith, b. in Kennebunkport, Me., Oct.28,1853, dau. of James F. and Clarissa (Averill)Smith.
He is a contractor and builder and lives in Kennebunkport.

Children:-
Born in Kennebunkport.

I. Martha Averill Meserve, b. Feb.5,1872. Unm.
II. Elmer Daniel Merserve, b. July 4,1878, m., June 8, 1904, Edna Julia Chisholm, b. in Kennebunkport July 19,1883.

II. Abigail Whitten, b, in Hollis, Me., Feb.5,1822, m., Dec.4,1845, Benjamin Chase Hight, b. in Hollis, June ~~22~~, 1821, son of Samuel C. and Sarah(Ferguson)Hight.
He was a farmer and carpenter and lived in Hollis. His wife d. in Hollis, Sept.23,1850, and he m. 2ndly Julia A. Smith, of Hollis, and d. Aug.1873, Hollis.

No children.

III. Samuel Waterhouse Whitten, b. July 1,1827, Hollis, d. July 31,1837, Hollis.

IV. Caroline Whitten, b. in Hollis, now Dayton, Me., July 10,1834, m.,

June 1,1832, Woodbury Goodwin, b. in Arundel, now Kennebunkport, Me., Nov.7,1818, son of Ivory and Mary(Murphy)Goodwin. He was a house and ship carpenter. Lived in Kennebunkport about fifty years and about 1866 removed to Kennebunk. Both he and his wife are deceased.

No children.

292

JOSEPH[6]WATERHOUSE,(Samuel[5], Samuel[4], William[3], Samuel[2], Richard[1]) born in Wells, Me., Feb.24,1794, married June 3,1819, (Well's records say June2,)Olive ~~Burham~~ Burnham, b. in Wells, July 5,1797, dau. of Isaac and Nancy(Hooper)Burnham.

He was a farmer and lived on the homestead in Kennebunk. He held various town offices. Was selectman for some twelve or fifteen years being chairman of the board 1850-53. Served for several different terms the first being 1833. He attended the Congregational Church. He died in Kennebunk, Nov.25,1866, age 72y, 9mos. His widow died in Kennebunk, Sept.13,1875, age 78y.

CHILDREN:-

494. I. Samuel Waterhouse, born Sept.15,1820, Kennebunk, Me.

495. II. William L. Waterhouse, born May 1,1824, Kennebunk.

III. Joseph Waterhouse, born Aug.27,1828, Kennebunk. He went to San Francisco, Calif. in 1851-52 and to the gold mines. He was a guide for the engineers of the Northern Pacific R.R. when the road was laid out in that region. At one time he was at Bead's Inlet, British Columbia. He was last heard from in 1867-68 and prob. died in California.

496. IV. Abram B. Waterhouse, born July 3,1831, Kennebunk.

293

ESTHER[6]WATERHOUSE,(John[5], Samuel[4], William[3], Samuel[2], Richard[1],) born

in Wells, Me., Sept.5,1787, married, Oct.27,1808, John Grant, born in Lyman, Me., June 4,1786, son of Silas and Mary(Larrabee?) Grant. He was a farmer and lived in Lyman, where he died, Jan.21,1862. He was a deacon of the Baptist Church at the time of his death. His widow died in Lyman, Apr.6,1873.

CHILDREN:-

I. Olive Grant, b. in Lyman, Me., July 5,1809, m. Daniel Weymouth, and d. 1860, without children.

II. Harriet Grant, b. Nov.15,1811, Lyman, d. young.

III. Ivory Grant, b. in Lyman, Mar.24,1814, m., Mar.5,1834, Lydia A. Emerson, b. in Hollis, Me., May 9,1810, dau. of Benjamin and Abbie(Dow)Emerson.
He was a carpenter. Died Dec.23,1887. His widow d. Apr.19, 1897.

Children:-

1. Emeline Jane Grant, m. Foss G. Smith and d. July 20,1885.

2. Joseph White Grant, m. Emma Lowell.

3. Lorenzo Trafton Grant, m. Mary S. Roberts.

4. Allie Maud Grant, b. in Lyman, Me., Oct.30,1847, m., Nov. 13,1880, Orrin C. Boothby, b. in Limerick, Me., 1851, son of Henry and Margaret(Blaney)Boothby.

Children:-

I. Allie Maud Boothby, d. 1882, infancy.
II. Minnie Louise Boothby, (Adpt.) m. Percy E. Chapman.

5. Attie Warren Grant, m. Clifford Buzzell.

6. Ivory Grant m. twice.

7. Etta Grant, m. Joseph Durgin.

8. Annie Grant, m. William F. Knights.

IV. Eunice Grant b. in Lyman, May 1,1818, m., Sept.23,1837, Solomon Welch, b. in Tuftonboro, N.H., Apr.9,1814, son of Stephen and Nancy(Pawl)Welch.
He was a farmer. Removed to Lyman when about nine years old where he lived until his death, Dec.10,1879. Was one of the selectman and town treasurer for several years. We also have his daeth as Dec.17,1883. His widow d. in Lyman, Apr.25,1885.

Children:-

1. Nancy Ann Welch, b. in Lyman, Me., Oct.13,1838, m., Feb.28,

1858, Cyrus King Littlefield, b. in Lyman, Jan.13,1837, son of Rev. Nathaniel and Sophia(Lord)Littlefield. He lived on the Littlefield farm in Lyman and worked in a grocery store in Goodwin's Mills until 1883 when he removed to East Boston, Mass. and took charge of a planing mill. In May 1892 he returned to Goddwin's Mills and engaged in the grocery business with his son Elmer They were burned out in 1900 and he retired and removed to Winthrop, Mass., where he d. Feb.21,1915. His wife d. in East Boston, Dec.17,1904.

Children:-
Born in Lyman.

I. Sara Frances Littlefield, b. Feb.24,1859, d.Nov. 6,1862, Lyman.
II. Willie Anson Littlefield, b. Mar.19,1860, d. Nov. 6,1862, Lyman.
III. Elmer Nathaniel Littlefield, b. Mar.23,1862, m. 1st, Feb.1884, Elma S. Small, 2ndly, Nov. 1895, Addie O. Hill.
IV. Willie Alton Littlefield, b. Jan.17,1864, d. Apr. 23,1887, East Boston.
V. Cyrus Ambrose Littlefield, b. June 4,1867, m., Jan.1,1888, Mary A. McLaughlin,
VI. Sara Frances Littlefield, b. July 2,1871, Unm.
VII. Wayne Bradeen Littlefield, b. Aug.2,1873, m., Feb.28,1898, Evelyn E. Currant.
VIII. Ruth Khuvena Littlefield, b. July 17,1878. Unm.
IX. Nancy Edith Littlefield, b. Mar.11,1882, Unm.

V. 2. John Grant Welch, b. in Lyman, Me., Aug.14,1841, m. June 1,1866, Emily Augusta Emmons, b. in Lyman, Sept.23, 1847, dau. of Pembleton and Emeline(Hilton)Emmons. He has been a farmer and teamster in Lyman. His wife d. Dec.3,1917.

Children:-
Born in Lyman.

I. Orrin Willis Welch, b. Oct.24,1867, d. Apr.25, 1900, Biddeford, Me.
II. Lillie Ellen Welch, b. Apr.1,1870, m., Sept.20, 1902, Sylvanus Dyer.
III. John Adelbert Welch, b. June 30,1872, m., Dec.15, 1893, Minnie Hill of Dayton.
IV. Emma Mabel Welch, b. Feb.1,1875, m., Dec.29,1912, Frank Lima who d. Mar.2,1920.
V. Edward Lelan Welch, b. Feb.8,1878, d. Mar.2,1890, Lyman.
VI. Perley Annis Welch, b. Jan.8,1881, d. Oct.25, 1903, Lyman.
VII. Lula Grace Welch, b. Feb.5,1883, d. Apr.15,1883, Lyman.
VIII. Stephen Elmer Welch, b. Apr.8,1888, d. Jan.4, 1919.
IX. Louie Agnes Welch, b. Sept.12,1891, d. Nov.30, 1908, Lyman.

3. Solomon Anis Welch, b. in Lyman, Me., Apr.17,1843, m., 1866, Sarah Taylor Emmons, b. in Lyman, July 2,1849, dau. of Pembleton and Emeline(Hilton)Emmons.
In early life he was a blacksmith but later became a stone contractor and was instantly killed by a stone from a blast, Oct.6,1886. His widow lives in Biddeford, Me.

Children:-

I. Clara Belle Welch, b. in Lyman Dec.1,1866, m., Jan. 13,1890, William H. Emerson, b. in Biddeford, Mar.22,1867.
II. George Frost Welch, b. June 7,1868, Lyman, d. Aug. 5,1870, Waterboro, Me.
III. George Edward Welch, B. in Waterboro, July 11,1870, m., Dec.18,1893, Emma L. Ross, b. in Kennebunkport, Me., May 16,1872.
IV. Julia May Welch, b. in Biddeford, Me., May 2,1875, m., May 17,1894, Leander Perkins, b. in Ogunquit, Me., Sept.21,1849.
V. Anis Leroy Welch, b. in Biddeford, Aug.22,1877, m. Mary C. Cornelius, b. in Worcester, Mass., Apr. 24,1873.
VI. Ida Emma Welch, b. in Biddeford, June 22,1880, m., Oct.9,1900, William McCarn, b. in P.E.I. Sept. 30,1872.
VII. Walter Jethro Welch, b. Feb.2,1887, Biddeford. Unm.

4. Mary Ellen Welch, b. June 18,1845, Lyman, d. Nov.7,1862, Lyman.

5. Stephen Everett Welch, b. in Lyman, Sept.20,1850, m. 1st, Josephine ----------, and 2ndly, Electa Howe of Maine. He was a travelling salesman for a boot and shoe house and lived in Lynn, Mass., He d. June 16,1919.

Children:-

I. Stephen Everett Welch, He was m. and lived in Lynn. He d. Dec.1919.
II. Leon Dewitt Welch, d. Jan. 30 or 31,1917.
III. Daughter.

6. Eunice Francena Welch, b. Feb.3,1856, Lyman, d. June 8,1856, Lyman.

7. Angeline Welch, b. in Lyman, Aug.15,1860, m., Apr.7,1877, Herbert W. Emmons, b. in Lyman, Mar.6,1852, son of Horace and Harriet(Tibbetts)Emmons.
He was a farmer, lumberman and marketman and lived in Lyman. He d. after his wife who d. in Lyman, Oct.13, 1905.

Children:-
Born in Lyman.

I. Everett Welch Emmons, b. in Dec.13,1878, m., Oct.

30,1901, Annie J. London, b. in Boston, Mass., Aug.23,1880.

II. Ernest Alfred Emmons, b. ~~in Lyman~~ Aug.15,1880, m., May 1,1906, Verba M. Turner and d. in Portland, Me., Feb.28,1915.
III. Grace Francena Emmons, b. Mar.7,1884, m., Aug.15, 1908. Lester Thurston Randall.
IV. Marcia Gertrude Emmons, b. Aug.9,1886, m., May 13,1906, Elzo F. Patterson.
V. Ralph Herbert Emmons, b. Nov.9,1889, d. Dec.1, 1916, Waterboro, Me.
VI. May Angie Emmons, b. Apr.1,1892, m., 1914, Reuben Moulton.
VII. Elmer Horace Emmons, b. Feb.1,1895.
VIII. Vena Florence Emmons, b. Aug.6,1897.
IX. Velma Marion Emmons, b. Sept.22,1902.

8. Angenette Francena Welch, b. in Lyman, Me., Aug.15,1860, m., Mar.11,1883, Jethro Hurd, b. in Acton, Me., Aug.27, 1861,
He was employed by the General Electric Co. in Lynn, Mass., where he lived and d. Mar.29,1916. His wife d. in Lynn, Apr.8,1914.

Children:-
Born in Lynn.

I. Howard Sheldon Hurd, b. Sept.6,1889, m., June 14, 1910, Devie A. Borders, b. in Cleveland Co. No. Carolina.
II. Elsie Emma Hurd, b. Aug.25,1891, m., Nov.26,1908, Richard W. Carty, b. in West Roxbury, Mass.

V. Ai T. Grant, b. Apr.21,1821, Lyman, Me., d. Sept.14,1823.

VI. Nancy Grant, b. in Lyman, Apr.25,1823, m. Thomas Jose. He was a blacksmith in Lyman.

Child:-

1. Charles Jose.

VII. John Grant, b. Sept.28,1825, Lyman, d. 1835.

VIII. Ai Thatcher Grant, b. in Lyman, Aug.28,1828, m., Jan.1,1856, Lydia Ann Maddix, b. in Cornish, Me., Sept.3,1830, dau. of Henry and Patience(Waterhouse)Maddix.
He was a farmer and lived on the homestead until the death of his parents. With the exception of some seven or eight years in New Hampshire and Mass. he always lived in Lyman. His wife d. in Lyman, Mar.10,1882.

Children:-
Born in Lyman.

1. Alice Grant, b. Jan.16,1863, d. Sept.16,1879, Lyman.

2. Susan Grant, b. Mar.10,1866, d. June 10,1879, Lyman.

2 9 4

NANCY[6] WATERHOUSE, (John[5], Samuel[4], William[3], Samuel[2], Richard[1],) born in Wells, Me., married Peter Grant, born in Lyman, Me., Apr.5,1784, son of Silas and Mary(Chadbourne)Grant.

He was a farmer and lived in Lyman where he died Nov.2,1862. His wife Nancy died in Lyman and he m. 2ndly, Miriam Maddix.

CHILDREN:-

I. Foss Grant, d. age 5 yrs.

II. Miranda Grant, b. in Lyman , m. Ivory Downs. He was a laborer and they lived and d. in Lyman.

Children:-

1. Albert Downs. Was a carpenter and pattern maker. He was m.

2. George Downs. Was a clerk in Mass. He m.

3. James H. Downs, m. Sarah Smith. Was a tailor in Cornish, Me.

4x

III. Mary Ann Grant, b. in Lyman, m. Daniel Meader, of Vermont. He was a laborer and lived in Lyman until after his wife's death when he returned to Vermont.

Children:-

1. Daniel Meader, went West.

2. Nancy Meader, went West.

IV. Silas Waterhouse Grant, b. in Lyman, Dec.29,1819, m. Mary A. Wakefield, b. in Lyman, Dec.1824, dau. of William and Sarah(Goodwin)Wakefield.
He was a farmer and blacksmith and lived in Lyman where he d. Nov.9,1887. His widow d. in Lyman, Nov.19,1893.

Children:-

1, Ellen Grant, b. in Lyman, Mar.2,1845, m., Jan.5,1870, William Francis Warren, b. in Lyman, prob. Oct.21,1842, son of Francis and Mary A.(Wakefield)Warren.
He attended school at Parsonsfield Seminary and later at Kent's Hill, Me., but was obliged to leave on account of

ill health. He then went to Boston, Mass., and later engaged in the ice business in New York City. Afterwards he bought a grocery store and mill at So. Waterboro, Me., and later moved to the homestead in Lyman, Me. where he lived ~~xxxx~~ until his removal to the Maine Gen. Hospital at Portland, Me., He d. there Dec.24,1899. His widow d. in Lyman, Jan.2,1915. She is said to have been the first woman to teach a winter school in Lyman.

Children:-

I. Francis Clinton Warren, b. in New York City, Feb. 5,1871, m. 1st, Cora Bell Lord, 2ndly, Lucy Rhodes.

II. Minnie Grace Warren, b. in Lyman, Me., Dec.22,1873, m. William Littleton Sprague, of Boston,

III. Bertha Nell Warren, b. in Lyman, Sept.2,1876, m. 1st., Nov.27,1895, Paul Mott Chadbourne, of Hollis, Me. He d. May 4,1898, and she m. 2ndly, Sept.19,1908, Ernest Richmond Buffington.

IV. William Fred Warren, b. in Lyman, Aug.9,1880, m. Florence Gay, of Rochester, N.Y.

V. Leonard Pitt Warren, b. in Lyman, May 15,1882, m. Luella Batchelder, of Gardiner, Me.

VI. Winnie Worthington Warren, b. in Lyman, Aug.1,1884, Herman K. Walker, of Lyman.

VII. Tressa Florence Warren, b. in Lyman, July 31,1886, m. Joseph Donald Small, of Westbrook, Me.

2. Clara Miranda Grant, b. in Lyman, Oct.23,1848, m., Mar.10, 1870, Henry Paris Smith, b. in Lyman, Jan.27,1850, son of Joseph D. and Sarah C.(Warren)Smith.
He worked for a time in Newburyport and Lowell, Mass., but for the most of his life was a farmer in Lyman. He was a member of the School Committee and of the Board of Selectmen. His wife d. in Lyman, Aug.5,1913.

Children:-
Born in Lyman.

I. Frank Warren Smith, b. Dec.14,~~xxxx~~ 1871, m., Mar. 7,1900, Ruth M. Bean, b. in Biddeford, Me., June 24,1880.

II. Nettie Maude Smith, b. Nov.4,1872, m., Mar.10, 1900, John H. Googins, b. in Lyman, Nov.2, 1872.

III. Joseph Eugene Smith, b. Oct.6,1874, d. Apr.11, 1886, Lyman.

IV. Joseph Eugene Maynard Smith, b. Oct.14,1877, m., Dec.21,1898, Isabelle C. Elliott, b. in Biddeford, Me., June 29,1878.

V. Arthur Paris Smith, b. Aug.24,1879, m., Nov.26, 1904, Susan M. Savage, b. in Saco, Me., Jan. 13,1875.

VI. Ralph Wayburn Smith, b. Oct.16,1881, m., Apr.21, 1905, Anna Susan Rumery, of Biddeford.

VII Grace Velona Smith, b. Nov.16,1883, Edward L. Lahor, of Kennebunk.

VIII. Carrie Belle Smith, b. Dec.24,1885, d. Dec.26, 1885, Lyman, Me.
IX. Marcia Belle Smith, b. Jan.17,1887, m. Victor A. Martin, of Gardiner, Me.
X. Rena Estelle Smith, b. Feb.2,1889. Unm. 1917.
XI. Bessie Clair Smith, b. May 9,1891, m. Harry C. Goodwin, of Dayton, Me.
XII. Annie Estes Smith, b. May 11, d. Sept.24,1892, Lyman.

3. Emma Jane Grant, b. in Dayton, Me., Sept.13,1851, m., Nov. 1,1885, Rev. James Archibald Ferguson, b. in Alfred, Me., Nov.13,1829, son of James and Rachel(Smith)Ferguson. She was his 2nd. wife, He d. Apr.26,1916, Dayton.

No children.

4. Nettie Dora Grant, b. in Lyman, Me., Sept.9,1864, m., Apr. 4,1893, John I. Grant, b. in Ripley, Me., Sept.16,1861, son of Jacob and Lucinda(Rand)Grant.
He is a farmer and lives on the Grant homestead in Lyman.

No children.

295

RUTH[6] WATERHOUSE,(Jacob[5], Samuel[4], William[3], Samuel[2], Richard[1],) born in Lyman, Me., 1787, married, Oct.7,1804, John Sands, born in Lyman, Apr. 9,1778, son of James and Mary(Lowe)Sands. She died in Lyman, Mar.25, 1810, and he m. Phebe Littlefield, by whom he had thre children, Mary, Ruth and Almira.

He was a farmer and always lived in Lyman, where he died June 15,1842. He was for many years a member of the Cong. Church in that town.

CHILDREN:-

I. Jacob Waterhouse Sands, b. in Lyman, Mar.28,1807, m., Oct.20,1831, Mary Jane Dunlop, b. in Brunswick, Me., Sept.29,1809, dau. of Robert and Mary Jane(Dunning)Dunlop.
He kept a livery stable for a time and afterwards became proprietor of the Maine Stage Companies line from Portland to Augusta, Me. Later he was a conductor on the P. & K. R.R. He lived for a time in Yarmouth and Freeport, Me., but in 1838 removed to Brunswick, Me., where he lived until his death, Sept.21,

1876. His widow d. in Topeka, Kansas, July 17,1889.

Children:-

1. Helen Dunlop Sands, b. in Yarmouth, Me., July 22,1833, m., Apr.16,1863, Albert Curtis Otis, b. in Brunswick, Me., Apr.5,1825, son of James and Betsey(Snow)Otis.
He began going to sea when less than nineteen years old and became master at twenty-six. He spent the greater part of his life on shipboard and d. at sea May 15,1895, within four days sail of Astoria, Oregon.

Children:-
Born in Brunswick, Me.

I. Alice Duncan Otis, b. Apr.15,1864, m., Sept.5,1895, Charles Harris Hastings, b. in Bethel, Me., Nov. 6,1867.
II. Carrie McElroy Otis, b. Aug.27,1866, m., June 13, 1893, Charles Fred Moulton, b. in Canton, Me., June 23,1865.

2. Alice Waterhouse Sands, b. in Brunswick, Me., Sept.7,1835, m., Apr.9,1857, George Edwin Wing, b. in Brunswick, Me., Nov. 23,1833, son of Samuel S. and Mary(Cook)Wing.
He was in the Merchant Marine service in the Civil War and was acting master and acting master's mate on the U.S.S. Metacomet in Farragut's fleet. He was ~~disc~~ honorably discg. from the service Nov.15,1865. He d. at sea, Aug.23, 1881, on board the ship Eliza Kenney. He made his home in Brunswick. His widow d. in Danville, Ken. Jan.14,1914.

Children:-
Born in Brunswick.

I. Helen Louise Wing, b. Oct.12,1864, d. Mar.1893, Augusta, Me.
II. Lizzie Howard Wing, b. May 30,1866, d. Feb.1896, Mexico City, Mexico.
III. Sarah Carter Wing, b. Jan.10,1868, m., Oct.23,1894, Fayette Hewitt Montgomery, b. in Hardin County, Ken. Mar.31,1870.
IV. Myra Sands Wing, b. Apr.5,1870, d. Jan.10,1874, Brunswick.

3. Susan Jane Sands, b. in Brunswick, Aug.10,1838, d. Aug.20,1841, Brunswick.

4. George Lincoln Sands, b. in Brunswick, Apr.18,1845, m., June 26,1874, Theresa Agnes Doebbler, b. in Berlin, Germany, Dec.21,1851, dau. of Luis and Matilda(Schuman)Doebbler.
When about sixteen years old he shipped before the mast and in Sept.1863 enlisted in the Navy. Among other battles he was engaged at Fort Fisher. He left the service in Sept.1865. He then went West and was an employe on several of the Western railway systems, working his way up until in 1874 he became Master of Transportation and Div. Supt. of the Texas & Pacific R.R. Later he spent about

two years in Brazil and the Argentine Republic. Returning to the United States ~~xx xxxxx~~ he became a Div. Supt. on the Atchison Topeka & Santa Fe R.R. in 1882. Afterwards he lived two years on a ranch in Texas and in 1887 again entered the employ of the A.T.& S.F.RR,, and was made Gen. Supt. After being connected with two or three other railroads in ~~xxxx~~ 1902 he was made Vice President of the St Louis & North Arkansas R.R. with headquarters in St Louis. He d. in that city Nov.21,1917.

No children.

5. Mary Thatcher Sands, b. in Brunswick, Me., Apr.11,1853, d. unm. May 22,1912, W. Roxbury,(Boston)Mass. at the home of her niece, Mrs. Moulton.

2 9 6

JACOB[6] WATERHOUSE,(Jacob[5], Samuel[4], William[3], Samuel[2], Richard[1],) born Coxhall, now Lyman, Me., 1791, married first, Feb.22,~~xxxx~~ 1816,(Bell's records) Mary Washburn born in Wells, 1794. She died Aug.11,1820, and he married 2ndly, Apr.11,1821, Mary Davis, b. in Lyman, Me., Jan.1799, dau. of Major and Mary(Wakefield)Davis.

He was a farmer and master blacksmith. He worked at his trade in the army in the 1812 War and was present at the Battle of Plattsburg. He at one time held the ~~xxxxxxxx~~ commission of Colonel in the militia. He and J.W. Waterhouse, Dr. Levi J. Ham and George Waterhouse were the leaders in forming and organizing the Democratic Party in Lyman and he was elected to the Legislature in 1837 being the first Democratic representative ever elected from Lyman. The early meetings of the party in Lyman were held in a school house, known for many years as the "Jackson schoolhouse." They were first called "Jacksonites" in Lyman. Mr. Waterhouse died in Lyman July 10,1839. His widow m., Mar.17,1845, Thomas Lord, of Effingham, N.H., and died Dec.15,1884.

CHILDREN:-

497. I. Ruth Waterhouse, born Dec.7,1816, Lyman, Me.

498. II Hiram Waterhouse, born Sept.2,1822, Lyman.

499. III. Cyrus Waterhouse, born Mar.21,1825, Lyman.

IV. Rufus Mc Intire Waterhouse, born Sept.12,1827, Lyman. He went to California in 1849 where he remained for about fifteen years. He then removed to Austin, Nevada, where he lived until his death, Jan.17,1878.

V. Ann Robinson Waterhouse, born Mar.12,1829, Lyman, died, Jan. 26,1833, Lyman.

VI. Israel Waterhouse, born Mar.27,1831, Lyman, died Jan.15,1833, Lyman.

500. VII. Israel Waterhouse, born May 24,1833, Lyman.

501. VIII. Mary H. Waterhouse, born Nov.29,1834, Lyman.

297

ISRAEL[6] WATERHOUSE, (Jacob[5], Samuel[4], William[3], Samuel[2], Richard[1],) born in Coxhall, now Lyman, Me., Jan.3(?)1792, married, May 10,1819, Ann Robinson, born in Kennebunkport, Me., Sept.19,1800, dau. of John and Lydia(?) (Stone) Robinson.

The Portland directory of 1823 gives him as Innholder and stage driver. At that time he "kept" the Columbian Tavern in Portland. He also at that time kept a tavern at Falmouth Neck known in Revolutionary times as Marsten's Tavern.

He was at one time general stage agent of the stage line from ~~Ranxxxxx~~ ~~Xxxx~~ Portsmouth, N.H., to Augusta, Me.

He died in Portland, Me., Nov.30,1839, and at that time owned the Elm House in that city. The obituary of his daughter, Mrs. Forde, says of him,- "He was the proprietor of the Elm House, that famous tavern on Federal St. where Lafayette stayed in his memorable visit to Portland."

His widow died in Portland, Apr.3,1888.

CHILDREN:-

I. Jacob Thatcher Waterhouse, born in Portland, Me., Aug.21,1820, married, Apr.29,1846, Alma Louise Libby, born in Portland, May 17,1821, dau. of Nonas and Miriam(Fogg)Libby.
He was for a time cashier in the post office at Portland, in which city he resided.
In 1846 he was a provision dealer. He enlisted July 16, 1862 in the 17th Me. Reg. and became Quartermaster of the reg. He died at Washington, D.C., of typhoid fever, Oct. 23, 1862. His widow died June 13,1875.

No children.

II. Anna Elizabeth Waterhouse, born in Portland, Dec.25,1822, married, Nov.11,1846, Charles B. Varney, born in Belfast, Me., 1823, son of Loring and Harriet(Plummer)Varney.
He was a wholesale flour dealer and lived in Portland, where he died, May 10,1895. His wife died in Portland, Mar.23,1867.

Child:-

1. Charles T. Varney, m. 1st., Oct.22,1873, Elizabeth B., dau. of Almon L. and Elizabeth B. Holden, of Portland. She d. May 29,1875, and he m. 2ndly, Ella L. Shaw, b. in Putney, Vt., dau. of William H. and Mary S.(Hubbard)Shaw.
Mr. Varney succeeded his father in the flour business.

III. Mary Louise Waterhouse, born in Portland, Aug.10,1824, married, Dec.14,1854, John Wesley Forde, born in Buxton, Me. Aug.15,1831, son of Stephen and Jane(Dresser)Forde.
He was a wholesale clothier and lived in Portland. He was capsized in a sail-boat and drowned, Oct.8,1861. His widow died in Brooklyn, N.Y., June 17,1902. An obituary of her in the Portland Press says,- "Charitable, sympathetic, broad-minded, possessed of rare personal charm and an interesting personality she bound her friends to her with enduring friendship that nothing could shake."

Children:-
Born in Portland.

1. Alice R. Forde, b. Jan.8,1856, d. Jan.13,1856, Portland.

2. Annie H. Forde, b. May 3,1857, d. Jan.31,1861, Portland.

3. Alice C. Forde, b. Sept.28,1859, d. Sept.26, 1864, Portland.

4. Louise W. Forde, b. June 23, 1862. Is now Mrs. Stewart Samson, Brooklyn, N.Y. This is said to be her second husband.

VI. Alice Illsley Waterhouse, born in Portland, June 7,1826, married, May 20,1857, at Boston, Mass., Ralph W. Cummings, M. D., born Sept.4,1832, son of Rev. Asa and Phoebe(Johnson) Cummings. She died Dec.5,1857, and he m. Mar,14,1865

Eunice F. Minor.
He was a physician in Portland, Me., and died Aug.17, 1880.

No children.

VII. Charles Jenkins Waterhouse, born Feb.28,1828, Portland, died July 15,1832, Portland.

VIII. Israel Augustus Waterhouse, born Nov.8,1830, Portland, died July 13,1832, Portland.

IX. Amelia Jenkins Waterhouse, born Apr.21,1833, Portland, died Dec. 15,1841, Portland.

X. Harriet Pearson Waterhouse, born in Portland, Feb.9,1835, married Jan.26,1864, Hall L. Davis, born in Portland, Nov.10, 1829, son of Isaac and Mary P.(Little)Davis.
He was in the stationery business in Portland where he lived. His wife died there May 1,1869.

No children.

XI. Charles Isreal Augustus Waterhouse, born Mar.9,1837, Portland, died Apr.16,1842, Portland.

XII. Henrietta Dunlap Waterhouse, born Mar.15,1839, Portland, died Apr. 14,1842, Portland.

JOHN[6] FRANKLIN WATERHOUSE,(Jacob[5], Samuel[4], William[3], Samuel[2], Richard[1],) born in Coxhall, now Lyman, Me., 1799, married Eliza Warren.
In early life he operated saw-mills on the Saco river, and later removed to Williamsburg, Me., where he lived a short time and then took up a lot of land on what was known as Northwest Ridge in Barnard, Me. and cleared a farm. Afterwards he removed to Palmer's Corner in the same town. About 1846 he removed to Katahdin Iron Works, Me., being one of the first settlers in that place. Here he went into business with his son-in-law Mr. Hamlin, and they are said to have taken the first contract to mine iron ore that was let in the township. They helped build the furnace which was in operation as late as 1888. Later he and his son-in-law removed to Barnard, Me., where they built lumber mills and carried on bus-

iness for about three years when the partnership was dissolved. He afterwards returned to the Iron Works, where lived about a year and died Jan.5,1855.

CHILDREN:-

I. Octavia F. Waterhouse, born Aug.1820, died May 28,1849.

II. Francis Waterhouse, ~~xxxx~~ died young.

502. III. Sarah S. Waterhouse, born Oct.2,1824, Lisbon, Me.

IV. Eliza Waterhouse, ~~xxxxx~~ died young.

V. John Franklin Waterhouse, born June 27,1829, died Sept.16, 1840.

503. VI. Isreal Waterhouse, born Dec.11,1833, Barnard, Me.

504. VII. William W. Waterhouse, born Mar.17,1837, Saco or Old Town, Me.

VIII. George Waterhouse, born Sept.5,1839, died Sept.15,1840.

IX. Mary Waterhouse, married George L. Prescott, born in Freeport, Me., Aug.12,1833, son of Stephen and Eliza S.(Edes) Prescott.
He was a millman and lumberman. His wife died in W. Greatworks, Me., about 1870-75. He m. again and had four children by this marriage. He was in the Civil War.

Children:-

1.Myrtle Prescott, died young.

2.Edith Prescott, died young.

299

HIRAM[6] WATERHOUSE,(Jacob[5], Samuel[4], William[3], Samuel[2], Richard[1],) born in Coxhall, now Lyman, Me., ~~Aed~~ Aug.13,1802, married, Int. July 9,1827, Eliza Kimball, born in Kennebunk, Me., Dec.10,1800, dau. of James and Sarah (----)Kimball.

He was a blacksmith and lived in Hollis and Buxton, Me. He was "of Buxton" when married and died there July 2,1851. His widow died in Stockton, Calif., May 22,1890.

CHILDREN:-

505. I. Israel P. Waterhouse, born June 12,1828, Hollis, Me.

II. Martha Abigail Waterhouse, born in Hollis, now Dayton, Me., married, prob. in Buxton, Wilson Oviatt, born in Jackson, N.Y., Jan.15,1825, son of Isaac and Nancy(Miner)Oviatt. He was a teacher also a mechanic. Lived in Richmond, Va., and also in Wisconsin a short time. After his marriage he settled in Cambridge, N.Y., where he died Dec.29,1863. His widow returned to Maine and died Dec.31,1864.

No children.

III. Eliza Ann Waterhouse, born Dec.10,1837, died Oct.3,1838.

506. IV. Eliza A. Waterhouse, born Feb.15,1840, Buxton, Me.

300

MIRIAM[6] WATERHOUSE,(William[5], Samuel[4], William[3], Samuel[2], Richard[1],) born in Coxhall, now Lyman, Me., Jan.21,1795, married, 1815, Amos T. Gould, born in Lyman (?), son of Benjamin and Mary(Towne)Gould.

He was a farmer and lived all his life in Lyman where he died Feb.5, 1849(?). His widow died Nov.1858.

CHILDREN:*
Born in Lyman.

I. Mary Jane Gould, d. unm.

II. Eliza Waterhouse Gould, m. Zachariah Morton.

Children.-

1. Whitman R. Morton. A real estate dealer in Boston, Mass. who lives in Reading, Mass.

2. Jesse Morton.

3. Dora Morton.

III. William W. Gould d. unm.

IV. Hannah Gould. d. in youth.

V. Jesse Gould, m., Dec.22,1869, Harriett J. Hardy, b. in Biddeford, Me., July 11,1847, dau. of Charles and Harriett F.(York)Hardy. He was a lawyer and lived in Biddeford. Held various political

town offices and in 1845 representated the towns of Lyman and Kennebunk in the Legislature. He was deceased in 1913.

No children.

VI. Alvira Gould, m., Sept.22,1867, Samuel C. Hale, b. in Bath, Ohio, Mar.9,1838, son of Jonathan and Sarah(Cozad)Hale. She d. in Cleveland, O., Aug.28,1898 and he later m. Cella M. Roberts. Mr. Hale grad. from the academy at Richfield and spent a number of years in the South, during the reconstruction period, as a teacher for the Freedman's Bureau. About 1881 he became the Marine Editor for the Cleveland Leader, of Cleveland, O. Later he became Commercial Editor which position he held at the time of his death. He was also a member of the firm of S. C. Hale & Son, dealers in Sunday School supplies. He was a member of the Park Cong. Church, Cleveland and for some years Supt. of the Sunday School. He died Apr.18,1905 highly esteemed by all his associates.

Children:-
Born in Cleveland.

1. Hattie L. Hale, b. Aug.12,1869. A school teacher, unm.

2. Jesse Gould Hale, b. July 6,1874, m., June 11,1901, Edith Minerva Clayton, b. in Cleveland, O., July 26,1875, dau. of William H. and Hannah M.(Gordon)Clayton.
He is a member of the firm of S.C.Hale & Co., dealers in sunday school supplies, Cleveland.

Children:-
Born in Cleveland.

I. Clayton Gould Hale, b. Mar.27,1902.
II. Harold Leroy Hale, b. Dec.19,1903.

301

ABIGAIL[6] WATERHOUSE,(William[5], Samuel[4], William[3], Samuel[2], Richard[1],) born in Coxhall, now Lyman, Me., July 15,1802, married, 1829, James Gould, brother to her sister Miriam's husband, born in Coxhall, 1800. He was a farmer and lived in Hollis and Dayton and died in the latter place, Dec.28,1853. His widow died in Lyman Oct.23,1870.

CHILDREN:-

I. William Gould, d. young.

II. Emily Gould, b. in Hollis, now Dayton, Me., Apr.1833, m., Oct.15, 1854, Alonzo Roberts, b. in Lyman, Me., Feb.21,1832, son of Joseph B. and Rhoda(Fall)Roberts. She d. in Lyman, Nov.22, 1856 and he later m. again.
Mr. Roberts was a farmer and always lived in Lyman, where he d. about 1917.
~~about 1912.~~

Child:-

1. Martha Emery Roberts, b. in Lyman, Me., Dec.29,1855, m., Dec.29,1880, Fred Jordan Pilsbury, b. in Biddeford, Me., Oct.28,1854, son of Samuel M. and Susan J.(Knapp)Pilsbury.
He was in the grocery business in Biddeford until 1894 when he removed to Somerville, Mass., and became a salesman for a wholesale fruit and produce concern. Later he retired and lives in Woodfords, Me.

Children:-

I. Guy Robert Pilsbury, b. Dec.3,1881, Biddeford, d. Feb.19,1883, Biddeford.
II. Bertha Emily Pilsbury, b. in Biddeford, July 24, 1886, m., Sept.18,1911, Edward T. Wentworth, M. D.
III. Alice Christmas Pilsbury, b. in Biddeford, Nov.6, 1888, m., Sept.18,1911, Victor E. Gilbert.
IV. Susan Harvey Pilsbury, b. in Biddeford, Apr.25,1891, m. Ralph Bonney, of Turner, Me.
V. Elmer Knapp Pilsbury, b. Nov.8,1896, Somerville, Mass.

III. Lydia Mason Gould, b. in Hollis, Me., Mar.28,1835, m., Dec.28,1856, Stephen Locke Smith, b. in Hollis, Jan.16,1834, son of Moses and Sarah F.(Locke)Smith.
He was a brick mason and farmer and lived in Hollis. He d. in Dayton, Me., Sept.25,1911. His wife d. in Dayton, Jan.11,1910.

Children:-

1. Addie Emily Smith, b. in Dayton, Oct.2,1858, m., Sept.25, 1889, Alfred Roland Smith, b. in Dayton, Mar.10,1858, son of Samuel L. and Charlotte(Burrows)Smith.
He is a farmer and lives in Dayton. Has held several town offices and represented his district in the Legislature in its 67th term.

No children.

2. Fred Howard Smith, b. in Dayton, Oct.29,1860, m., Dec.13, 1888, Jennie E. Hight, b. in Dayton, Feb.27,1866, dau. of Benjamin C. and Julia A.(Smith)Hight.
He is a farmer and lived at Hollis Center and later at Gorham, Me.

Child:-

I. Royal Howard Gould Smith, b. Mar.10,1890, Dayton.

IV. Olivia Mary Gould, b. in Hollis, Me., m., May 30,1863, Samuel C. Gilpatric, b. in Biddeford, Me., Dec.24,1839, son of Samuel and Isabel(Runney)Gilpatric.
He was a grocer and farmer but later kept a grist-mill in Saco, Me., where he lived. His wife d. in Saco, Apr.7,1888.

Child:-

1. Walter James Gilpatric, b. in Lyman, Me., Mar.3,1869, m., May 16,1894, Grace Gertrude Lowell, b. in Saco, Dec.1, 1872, dau. of Hon. Enoch and Narcissa(Harding)Lowell.
He has lived in Saco since he was eight years old. Fitted for college and took the entrance examinations for Bowdoin but the death of his mother caused him to change his plans. He was asst. postmaster at Saco for a time and for two years was a reporter for the Biddeford Journal. He studied law and was admitted to the bar in 1894, since which time he has practiced law in Saco. In 1891 he was elected to the city council and the next year was an alderman. Was City Clerk in 1897 and chairman of the Democratic City Committee.

No children.

V. Olive Gould, b. in Hollis, Mar.5,1845, m., Apr.30,1864, Simon Locke Cleaves, b. in Kennebunkport, Me., July 9,1818, son of Stephen and Lydia(Larrabee)Cleaves.
He was a farmer in early life but in 1877 removed to Biddeford and engaged in the real estate business in which he continued until his death, Dec.9,1900. He held several town offices and in 1876 was a representative to the Legislature.

Child:-

1. Wilbur Simon Cleaves, b. in Kennebunkport, Me., July 13, 1866, m., May 20,1890, Florence M. Skillings, dau. of George L. and Lucy(Chadwick)Skillings.
He is a travelling salesman and lives in Biddeford.

No children.

302

GEORGE[6] WATERHOUSE,(William[5], Samuel[4], William[3], Samuel[2], Richard[1],) born in Coxhall, now Lyman, Me., Jan.24,1801-2, married, Dec.27,1829, Mary Taylor, born in Kennebunk, Me., Sept.9,1810, dau. of Jesse and Alice (Clarke)Taylor.

He was a farmer and lived in Lyman. He was postmaster at Lyman Center,

and was also one of the selectmen for a time. He received the nomination for County Treasurer at the Democratic convention held at Alfred, Me., July 4,1839, to which office he would undoubtedly have been elected had he lived until the election. He was a man of strict integrity, and held the confidence and esteem of all his acquaintances. He was a Captain in the militia, which title appears on his tombstone. His death has been given as July 14, 15 and 16,1839. His widow died in Kennebunk, Me., Jan.19,1869.

CHILDREN:-
Born in Lyman.

I. Charles Francis Waterhouse, born Dec.5,1830, died July 29, 1846, Lyman.

II. Hannah Waterhouse, born Feb.18,1833, died May 12,1833, Lyman.

507. III. Hannah Waterhouse, born May 15,1834.

IV. William Francis Waterhouse, born Nov.11,1836, died Apr.11, 1837, Lyman.

508. V. George Waterhouse, born May 16,1838.

303

WILLIAM[6] WATERHOUSE,(William[5], Samuel[4], William[3], Samuel[2], Richard[1],)born in Lyman, Me., Feb.24,1811, married, Nov.10,1839, Martha Reed Clarke, born in Wells, Me., Aug.28,1816. Her father was Jotham Clarke. Her mother was Alice Clarke but when she married Jotham Clarke was the widow of Jesse Taylor.

Mr. Waterhouse was a farmer and lived in Lyman until about 1868 when he removed to Dayton, Me., where he lived the rest of his life and died Apr.27,1880. He was one of the Selectmen of Lyman for some twelve years and in 1850-1 and 1854 represented the town in the Legislature. He was also town treasurer in Dayton for several years. His widow

died in Biddeford, Me., Oct.30,1908, aged 92y. 2m. 8d.

CHILDREN:-

509. I. Lydia N. Waterhouse, born Dec.21,1840, Lyman, Me.

II. Alice Clarke Waterhouse, born in Lyman, Oct.3,1842, married, Nov.1,1868, William F. Knox, born in Lyman, Feb.18,1835, son of William and Sarah(Burnham)Knox.
He was a stone cutter and lived in Biddeford, Me., where he died, May 27,1906. His widow died in Dayton, Me., Apr. 23,1910.

No Children.

510. III. William H. Waterhouse, born Feb.3,1845, Lyman.

511. IV. Mary J. G. Waterhouse, born Apr.15,1847, Lyman.

512. V. James N. Waterhouse, born Sept.18,1849, Lyman.

3 0 4

ELIZA[6] WATERHOUSE,(William[5], William[4], William[3], Samuel[2], Richard[1],)born in Falmouth, Me., Apr.28,1785, married, May 16,1802, Nathaniel Montgomery, M.D., born in Newburyport, Mass., Nov.14,1779.

He was a physician and lived at the corner of Congress and Montgomery streets, Portland, Me. He died in Portland, Jan.21,1857. His widow died in Portland, July 3,1857.

CHILDREN:-

I. Caroline Montgomery, b. July 7, d. July 1802, Portland.

II. Nathaniel Montgomery, b. Sept.17,1803, Portland. He was a sea captain and d. at sea, May 24,1838.

III. William Montgomery, b. in Portland, May 8,1805, m. Patience C. Allen, b. in Falmouth, Me., dau. of Ezekiel and Betsey(Marshall)Allen.
He was a painter and cabinet maker and lived in Portland, where he d. Aug.5,1830.

Children:-

1. Catherine Montgomery, b. 1826, m. Benjamin Mitchell.
He was a carpenter and they lived in Portland, She d. Jan.13,1846.

No children.

2. Charles William Montgomery, b. in Portland, Me., Dec.1, 1828, m., Mar.25,1855, Hannah M. Lowell, b. in Phillipsburg, Me., about 1834, dau. of James R. Lowell. He was a spar maker, by trade, and in 1858 entered the employ of the Grand Trunk R.R. About 1886 he associated himself with his sons in the shoe mfg. business, in Portland, where he lived until his death, Nov.30, 1901. His wife d. in Portland, July 28,1873.

Children:-
Born in Portland.

I. George William Montgomery, b. July 17,1857, m. Lillian Bangs.
II. John Howard Montgomery, b. Mar.12,1859, m., Aug. 5,1891, Mary Clymelia Wentworth, b. in Bangor, Me., Apr.1,1866.
III. Sadie Elizabeth Montgomery, b. Aug.25,1862, m., May 16,1887, William Edgar Holden, b. in Portland, Nov.24,1859.

IV. John Montgomery, 1st., b. Dec.2, d. Dec.7,1806, Portland.

V. John Montgomery, 2nd., b. Feb.23,1808, Portland, d. Aug.10,1810, Portland.

VI. George Washington Montgomery, D.D., b. in Portland, Apr.6,1810, m. 1st., Mar.6,1833, Elizabeth, dau. of Moses Baker, b. in Hamburg, N.Y., May 30,1814. She d. in Rochester, N.Y., Mar.11, 1847, and he m. 2ndly., Sept.9,1847, Mary Jane Bliss, b. in Avon, N.Y., Nov.21,1825, dau. of Giles B. and Hannah(Pease) Bliss.
As a boy he was very studious and received such education as the public schools of that day afforded. He early entered the ministry of the Universalist denomination, in the days when it required unusual courage to expound the faith of that church, and became pastor at Salem, Mass., when but twenty years old. From there he went to Buffalo, N.Y. in 1831 and in 1833 he was called to Auburn, N.Y., where he remained ten years, reorganizing the society and building a church. He then removed to Portsmouth, N.H., where he was pastor for two years and where he instituted the famous "Widows Wood Society." In Dec.1845 he was called to Rochester, N.Y., where he built a church and dedicated it, free of debt, in Dec.1847. He remained here for eight years when a throat trouble compelled his retirement.
In 1890 his successor, Rev. J.H. Tuttle, wrote of him in one of the denominational papers as follows.- "The younger people in our denomination today are, in most instances, unprepared, for the reason that he withdrew so early from the most public place in the ministry, to be told how immensely popular Brother Montgomery was as a preacher and orator in the days of his prime;how warmly his name and his sermons and his success were talked about through the land, through Central New York especially. **** He was the central influence often at associations and conventions; the voice that set others in tune; the sceptre that ruled the councils; the umpire in the discussions, and the oracle in doctrine; and the Demosthenes after

whose entrancing style the young students in the ministry aspired. *** His success as a preacher was paralleled by his success as a pastor, a combination of gifts too seldom found in the same person,
No minister among us was more praised for his pulpit efforts, or more loved for his kind and Christian conduct everywhere. He won and kept every heart which came in contact with him.*** His name was everywhere spoken with reverence."
He wrote and published a book entitled "The Law of Kindness" which had a wonderful sale in its day. All his active life he was a contributor to the denominational literature of his church. A clear, incisive writer, a manly and worthy debator, a close reasoner, a stout champion of his cause, with a catholicity of feeling that embraced the world without a taint of bitterness for those who were furthest from him in religious belief. He received the degree of D.D. from St. Lawrence University in 1871. He d. in Rochester, N.Y., Apr.17,1898. His widow d. in Rochester, Sept.29,1912.

Children:-
By first wife.

1. Charles Baker Montgomery, b. Mar.25,1835, Auburn, N.Y., d. Apr.9,1836, Auburn.

2. Eliza Montgomery, b. July 1,1842, Auburn, d. Nov.15,1851, Rochester, N.Y.

By second wife.

3. George Bliss Montgomery, b. in Rochester, N.Y., June 18, 1848, m., Oct.8,1872, Belle S. Macomber, b. in Greenfield, Mass., Oct.26,1850, dau. of George and Fannie (Stewart) Macomber.
He was for many years a teller in the Mechanics Saving Bank in Rochester where he lived all his life and died. At the time of his death, Apr.29,1898, he was paying teller. His widow d. in Rochester, Oct.13,1913.

Children:-
Born in Rochester.

I. Florence Montgomery, b. July 21,1873, m. Lawrence Beach Collins.
II. Grace Montgomery, b. Mar.22,1876, m. William Watts Walters.

4. Mary Bliss Montgomery, b. July 29,1853, Rochester, d. Apr. 7,1854, Rochester.

5. Carrie Montgomery, b. July 2,1856, Rochester. Is unm. and lives in Rochester.

6. Frank Mathews Montgomery, b. July 22,1862, m., Nov.23,1897, Jessie Griffith, b. in Mt. Pleasant, Iowa, Mar.1,1869, dau. of Joel and Emma J.(Meredith)Griffith.
He was a contractor and a manufacturer and lived in Chicago, where he d. May 2,1913. The last years of his life he was President of the Chicago Crushed Stone

Co.

Children:-

I. Bertha Montgomery, b. Sept.22,1888, Newberrytown, Pa., m. Edward Allen Oliver, M. D. Portland, Me.,

VII. James Madison Montgomery, b. Apr.25,1812. He was a sea captain at twenty years of age. Was in the Mexican War. He m. and had one child and d. at Murphy's, Calif., Sept.29,1859.

VIII. Eliza Waterhouse Montgomery, b. in Portland, Feb.6, 7 or 9,1815, m., Mar.28,1835, Henry Sutton Burges, b. in Romulus, N.Y., Mar.28,1810, son of Joshua and Louisa(Sutton)Burges.
He was a clerk and later an auctioneer. He lived a short time in Buffalo, N.Y., Bath, Me., and Gorham, N.H., but passed the most of his life in Portland, Me., where he d, Feb.22, 1879. At the breaking of ground for the Grand Trunk R.R., probably in Portland, July 4,1846, he helped to fill the first wheelbarrow of soil with a silver shovel. His wife d. in Portland, Aug.22,1868.

Children:-
Born in Portland.

1. Henry Sutton Burges, b. Feb.22,1836, Was a paper hanger and lived in Portland, unm.

2. Eliza Montgomery, Burges, b. Aug.23,1838, m., Feb.15,1858, Henry L. Stevens, son of Jacob and Adeline(-----) Stevens.
He was a farmer and d. Jan.1862.

No children.

3. Sarah Elizabeth Burges, b. and d. 1841.

4. Cathenne M. Burges, b. Sept,16, 1851, d. Feb.21,1878, Portland.

5. Harriet Annah Burges, b. July 14,1854, d. Aug.29,1882, Portland.

Ix. John Adams Montgomery, b. in Portland, Sept.23,1817, m., Aug.1, 1841, Mary Dennison, b. in Freeport, Me., May 16,1815, dau. of John and Lillias(-----)Dennison.
He was a shoemaker for some thirty years but later engaged in the drug business. He was an invalid the latter part of his life. Always lived in Portland, where he d. Sept.1,1884, His widow d. in Portland, 1895.

No children.

X. Hannah Waterhouse Montgomery, b. Apr.5,1820, Portland, d. Aug.29, 1843, Portland.

XI. Thomas Jefferson, Montgomery, b. Feb.6,1823, Portland. He went to West Point. Was promoted to Captain in the Mexican War for

bravery. He d. at Fort Stedman, Wash. Ter., Nov.22, 1854.

XII. Catherine Montgomery, b. Mar.12, d. Aug.10,1825, Portland, Me.

XIII. Sarah Lancaster Montgomery, b. May 2,1828, d. Apr.28,1834, Portland.

305

HANNAH[6] WATERHOUSE,(William[5], William[4], William[3], Samuel[2], Richard[1],) born in Falmouth, Me., Nov.7,1792, married first, Oct.7,1810, Major Warren. He was a hatter and lived the most of his life in Portland, Me., but died in Philadelphia, Pa., She married 2ndly, May 12,1821, Sewall Drinkwater, born in Yarmouth, Me., Oct.29,1796, son of Samuel and Rhoda(Bradford)Drinkwater.

Mr. Drinkwater was a sea captain and sailed to all parts of the world.. One of his vessels was the brig Canton. In 1847 he was living in Boston, Mass. The last years of his life he was a pilot on a yacht and died in Portland, Aug.7,1878. His wife died in Portland, Nov.4,1862. Sewall Drinkwater's father, Samuel, was a pilot on board the U.S.Brig Enterprise during her famous encounter with the British Brig Boxer, off Portland harbor. It is said that just previous to the fight the Captain of the Enterprise, ~~in order that~~ to be sure that the vessel should not be left without a pilot, locked Samuel below so that he would not be injured. The latter remonstrated so strenuously, however, that he was allowed to come on deck and take part in the engagement.

CHILDREN:-

I. Huldah Ann Warren, b. Feb.28,1811, Portland, d. Jan.29,1826, Portland.

II. Caroline B. Warren, b. in Portland, Sept.12,1813, m. 1st, Seth N Noal, of Calais, Me. He kept a general store in Calais. Later removed to California. She m. 2ndly, ---- Ferguson, and d. in California.

Children:-

1. Leonadas Heal.

2. Caroline Heal.

3. Son Heal.

No children by her second husband.

III. John W. Warren, b. Feb.15,1815, Portland, Me. He m. and lived in Boston, Mass., where he d. July 12,1846.

Child:-

1. Charles Warren.

IV. Julia Drinkwater, b. in Portland, Nov.25,1822, m. James Treat, ~~man~~ ~~of~~ ~~X~~ b. in Portland, son of James and Mary(----)Treat.
He was a carpenter and lived in Portland, and later in Boston, Mass., where he d. Sept.26,1889. His widow d. in Everett, Mass., Jan.25,1895. He is said to have had seven children, five sons and two girls.

Children:-

1. George Treat, Went to Colorado.

2. Eliza Treat. Unm.

3. Adelaide H. Treat. b. Portland, d., unm., Apr.11,1892, age 43 yrs.

4. Frederick Treat, b. Portland. He was a pattern maker and d. Apr.16,1893, age 40y. 11m.

5. Charles Treat, d. abt. 1913, Boston.

6. Joseph Treat. A carpenter.

V. William Waterhouse Drinkwater, b. in Portland, Aug.12,1824, m., May 16,1847, Abbie Merrill Furlong, b. in Norway, Me., Sept.28, 1831, dau. of Mathias ~~and~~ W. and Sally H.(Hall)Furlong.
He was a carpenter by trade, but about 1886 engaged in the grocery business in Portland, where he lived the most of his life and d. July 30,1902. His wife d. in Portland, 1898.

Children:-

1. Sarah Abbie Drinkwater, b. in Portland, Dec.16,1847, m., May 15,1862, James H. Dugan, b. in Watertown, Mass., Dec.18, 1840, son of James and Mary A.(Whitaker)Dugan.
He was a carpenter. Lived in Everett, Mass., and later in Chelsea, Mass., where they were burned out in the big fire. Then removed to Beachmont, Mass., where he d. Mar. 1912.

Children:-

I. Elizabeth W. Dugan, b. in Portland, May 11,1866, m. Charles Decker, 2ndly, -----Richardson, and d.

July 20,1898. Mr. Rucker was an awning maker and lived in Malden, Mass.,

II. Mary A. Dugan, b. in Portland, Me., Apr.26,1868, m. Irving Small.
III. William H. Dugan, b. Aug.2,1870, Portland, d. Jan. 30,1901.
IV. James H. Dugan, b. Sept.20,1872, Concord, Mass., d. May 30,1873, Concord.
V. Bessie J. Dugan, b. in Concord, Jan.18,1876, m. Charles Christy and d. Sept.8,1896, Chelsea, Mass.
VI. Charles F. Dugan, b. Mar.2,1879, Concord.
VII. Julia A. Dugan, b. Mar.8,1881, Saugus, Mass. d. age 3y. 2mos.

2. Juliet Drinkwater, b. Apr.8,1850, Portland, d. Mar.1,1851, Portland.

3. William Francis Drinkwater, b. Feb.16, d. Aug.3,1853, Portland.

4. William Francis Drinkwater, b. in Portland, Nov.22,1854, m., July 28,1887, Rosa Jaques, b. in England.
He was a carpenter and always lived in Portland, where he d. June 10,1915. His wife d. about 1896.

No children.

5. John Dana Drinkwater, b. in Portland, Dec.5,1856, m., Dec.8, 1878, Mary Bertha Clark, b. in Eastport, Me., Oct.21, 1861, dau. of Thomas and Charlotte(Hunt)Clark.
He is a carpenter and engineer. Lived in Somerville, Mass., for a time but later removed to East Boston, Mass.

Children:-
Born in Portland.

I. Charlotte A. Drinkwater, b. 1879, d. Jan.26,1897, East Boston.
II. Winthrop H. Drinkwater, b. Mar.18,1881.

6. Hannah Waterhouse Drinkwater, b. in Portland, Feb.12,1858, m., Aug.26,1883, Benjamin Albert Crook, b. in Montgomery, Vt.
He is a laundryman and has lived in Portland the most of his life.

Children:-

I. Clifford S. Crook, b. Feb.26,1885, Montgomery, Vt.
II. Josie M. Crook, b. May 8,1888, Portland.
III. William F. Crook, b. Aug.28,1890, Portland.
IV. Elizabeth Crook, b. 1894, Portland.
V. Lillian Crook, b. 1897, Portland.

7. Mary E. Drinkwater, b. Mar.23,1864, Portland, d. 1864.

Portland, Me.

8. Juliet Drinkwater, b. in Portland, d. in infancy.

9. Henrietta Lenora Drinkwater, b. Jan.1,1867, Cape Elizabeth, Me., d. Oct.30,1882, Portland, Me.

10. Addie L. Drinkwater, b. Dec.5,1872, Portland, d. Apr.18, 1880, Portland.

VI. Sewall Lucius Drinkwater, b. in Portland, Me., Aug.18,1826, m., May 25,1851, Mary E. Williams, b. in Pike County, Ga., Apr.27, 1830, dau. of John and Temperance(Digby)Williams.
He was a carpenter and lived in Mobile, Ala., He d. about 1907. His widow d. about one year later.

Children:-
Born in Mobile.

1. Mary J. Drinkwater, b. Sept.17,1852, d. Sept.30,1854, Mobile.

2. Huldah Drinkwater, b. Sept.11,1855, m., Mar.2,1881, John C. Harruh. and d. Lived in Mobile and had a daughter who also lived there.

3. Hannah L. Drinkwater, b. July 25,1861, m., June 19, ---- Ulysses T. Cleveland, and lived in Mobile.

4. John S. Drinkwater, b. July 9,1872, m., Oct.19,1897, Rossie Hatterman, b. in Mobile, Ala., Dec.27,1877, dau. of John B. and Mary(Williams)Hatterman.

Child:-

I. Claud H. Drinkwater, b. Nov.17,1900, Mobile.

VII. Huldah Ann Drinkwater, b. in Portland, Feb.10,1828, m., June 20, 1846, Benjamin F. Hadlock, b. in Vermont, son of James Hadlock. Benj. Hadlock was a piano mfr. and lived in Boston. She m., 2ndly, Nov.19,1854, Enoch Freeman Beals, b. in Freeport, Me., Oct.20,1829, son of Jarvis and Mary(Eades)Beals.
Mr. Beals was a farmer and lived for a time in Freeport. For the last 35 years of his life he owned a farm in Westbrook, later East Deering, Me., but lived in Portland, where he d. Jan.24,1887. His widow d. in Portland, Feb.2,1919.

Children:-

1. Sewall Eugene Hadlock, b. in Boston, Mass., Apr.21,1847, m., 1878, Mary E. Burns.
He was a shoe cutter in St. Louis, Mo., for many years.

No children.

2. Willis Freeman Hadlock, b. in Ellsworth, Me., Mar.4,1849, m., Apr.25,1894, Mrs. Georgietta Falkenburg, b. in Brooklyn, N.Y., Aug.6,1863, dau. of Irving and Elizabeth(Valentine)Smith.
With the exception of several years spent in Florida,

St. Louis, Mo., and Portland, Me., he has lived in Auburndale, Mass. Up to 1889 he was a carpenter and builder but since then has been in the book and newspaper business. He was a member of the Newton City Government in 1897-98.

No children.

306

JOHN[6] PIERCE WATERHOUSE, (William[5], William[4], William[3], Samuel[2], Richard[1],) born in Portland, Me., Jan.1794, married, Nov.26,1821, Sarah M. McClellan, born in Portland, Feb.22,1803. She was the dau. of Capt. John McClellan.

Mr. waterhouse was a hat, cap and fur manufacturer and at one time had two stores in Portland. In the directory for 1847-48 he is given as a hatter at 73 Middle St. and lived on Plumb St. When the stone church, so called, was built in 1826 he bought pew 54 paying a premium of $5 for it. During the latter part of his life he was not engaged in active business and about 1852 removed to Boston, Mass., where he died May 24,1859. His widow died in Chelsea, Mass., July 10,(Portland and Mass. records say July 14)1875, age 78y., 5m. He was a Democrat in politics and in religion a Unitarian.

CHILDREN:-
Born in Portland.

I. John McClellan Waterhouse, born Nov.30,1822. In early life he kept a dry goods store in Portland, Me. Later he was a clerk in Boston, Mass., Chicago, Ill., and New York, but returned to Boston where he was employed for many years in a hat store. He died in Boston May 26,1895, at which time he was a bookkeeper. He never married.

II. William P. Waterhouse, born Apr.7,1826, Portland, died, Feb.3, 1828, Portland.

III. Sarah L. Waterhouse, born Sept.19,1824, died Apr.6,1826, Portland.

513. IV. Sarah E. L. Waterhouse, born May 13,1829.

514. V. Charles S. D. Waterhouse, born Feb.21,1835.

3 0 7

WILLIAM[6] WATERHOUSE, (John[5], William[4], William[3], Samuel[2], Richard[1],) born in Portland, Me., Mar.18,1788, married, Int. Feb.5,1810, Hannah Chase, "of Limington". She was born Oct.11,1790 and was the dau. of Abner Chase.

He was a master ship builder. He was "of Saco" when he was married and lived most of his life in that city. At his death, May 11,1825, he is said to have been living in Kennebunk or Kennebunkport, Me.

He was sergeant on a Muster Roll of Lieut. S.S. Fairfield's Co, Lt. Col. J. Spring's Reg. from June 20 to June 30,1814. This company was raised in Saco, Me., for service at Saco and called the Saco Artillery Co.

His widow died in Saugus, Mass., Feb.9,1871, age 80y., 4m.

CHILDREN:-

515. I. Charles W. Waterhouse, born Dec.27,1810, Saco.

II. George H. Waterhouse, born Feb.17, died Mar.2,1813, Saco.

III. Catherine Waterhouse, born in Saco, Jan.12,1814, married, John Chase, of Limington, Me. She died.~~Leaving~~ ~~x~~

Child:-

1. Martha Chase, d. about 12 years of age.

IV. Lucinda Waterhouse, born in Saco, May 27,1816, married, first, John Sanborn and after his death, 2ndly, John Jordan. In 1875 she was living in Lynn, Mass. The following children may not have been all that she had.

Children:-

1. William Sanborn.

2. John Sanborn. Lived in Belfast and Brewer, Me.

3. George Jordan.

516. V. George H. Waterhouse, born June 17,1819, Saco.

517. VI. Samuel Waterhouse, born Sept.2,1822, Limington, Me.

3 0 8

CHARLES[6] HENRY WATERHOUSE, (John[5], William[4], William[3], Samuel[2], Richard[1],) born in Augusta, Me., Sept.16,1800, married, 1822, Eliza Webster, "of Portland, Me.," born Aug.21,1803. She may have been the dau. of Ebenezer Webster.

He was "of Portland" at the time of his marriage. He must have lived in Brunswick, Me., for a time and in 1833 was "of ~~Augusta~~ Augusta,Me." He was Clerk of the House of Representatives of Maine in 1837 and died in Augusta, Mar.1,1839. He is said to have been buried in the State lot in the cemetery in Augusta. In the adm. papers taken out by his widow Mar.12,1839, he is referred to as "late of China, Me." His widow removed with her family to Providence, R.I., where she died Mar.1882, "age 78y, 4m. 22d," and is buried in the North Burying Ground there.

CHILDREN:-

518. I. Charles H. Waterhouse, born Sept.21,1822, Portland, Me.

519. II. Caroline E. Waterhouse, born Dec.20,1824, Brunswick, Me.

520. III. Martha A. Waterhouse, born Feb.17,1827, Brunswick.

IV. George William Waterhouse, born in Brunswick, Apr.13,1829, married, first, Jan.12,1853, Mrs. Catherine H. Anthony, born in Providence, R.I., 1823, dau. of James and Mary ~~(Fuller)~~ Fuller. He married 2ndly, Nov.1,1870, Mrs. Julia A. Darling, born in Valley Falls, R.I., July 24,1834, dau. of George W. and Maria(Hall)Eddy.
When a young man he removed to Providence, R.I., where he engaged in the jewelkery business and remained about thirty years. He then went to Attleboro, Mass., where he lived until his death, Dec.1,1895.
He enlisted in the 26th Reg. M.V.M., in Sept.1861 and was under Gen. Butler at the capture of New Orleans. He contracted swamp fever and was discg. for disability Oct. 1862, having been promoted to 1st sergeant in Co G. 26th Reg. His widow died in Attleboro about 1903.

No children.

521. V. Mary W. Waterhouse, born Aug.29,1831, Portland, Me.

522. VI . Eben W. Waterhouse, born Feb.21,1834, Augusta, Me.

VII. Edward Augustus Waterhouse, born Apr.3,1836, Augusta, Me. Before the war he was a silversmith and jeweller. Enlisted in Co A, 3rd. Rhode Island Heavy Artillery, Aug. 20,1861. He was mustered out as 1st Lieut. Mar.17,1865. After that he held many governmental positions. Was Supt. of harbor improvements, clerk in the U.S. Engineer's Dept, Inspector of the Western branch N.H.D.V.S. Kansas from Jan.1,1895 to July 1,1910 and Adj. and Inspector of the same Branch from July 1,1910 to Mar.5,1914, at which time he resigned on account of ~~illhealth~~ ill health. He then took up his residence near the North gate of the Western Branch to re-cuperate. and to be near his old comrades and officers in the Home, viz. the soldiers home at Fort Leavensworth, Kansas. Before the war he lived in Providence, R.I. He never married.

523. VIII. Susan C. Waterhouse, born Sept.9,1838, Augusta, Me.

3 0 9

CAPTAIN NAYLER[6] WATERHOUSE,(John[5], William[4], William[3], Samuel[2], Richard[1],) born in Falmouth, (Saco, Me. records say in Saco on Common St corner of Middle St.)Me., July 18,(Saco records say July 28)1802, married, July 12,1825, Charlotte S.W. Kendrick, born in Saco, Jan.28,(Saco records say May 17)1797, dau. of Samuel W. and Ruth D.(Warren)Kendrick.

He removed to Saco with his parents and when but fourteen years old began to go to sea, sailing mostly from Portland, Me., and principally on foreign voyages. He died in Saco, Apr.17,1854. His widow died in Saco Sept.24,1871.

CHILDREN:-

I. Charles D. Waterhouse, born Aug.24,1826, died Oct. 8 or 9,1826,Saco.

II. Adelaide L. Waterhouse, born May 17,1829, Saco. She was a seamstress and lived all her life in Saco, where she died, unm., Sept.10,1903.

III. Gideon Warren Waterhouse, born in Saco, May 24,1831, married first, July 16,1854, (Saco records say 1853) Susan A. Atkinson, dau. of True and Atkinson. She died May 24,1874 and he married 2ndly, Jan.25,1876, Mrs. Mary E. Richardson, born in Andover,

Mass., dau. of Rodney A. and Lydia A.(Simonds)Lewis.
He removed to Lawrence, Mass., in 1849 and learned the carpenter's trade but about 1875 became an undertaker which business he carried on until he retired a short time before his death. He died in Lawrence,(records say Methuen, an adjoining town) Nov.18,1906, age 75y, 5m., 24d. His wife died in Lawrence, July 13,1893, age 55y.

No children.

3 1 0

MARY[6]ANN WATERHOUSE,(John[5], William[4], William[3], Samuel[2], Richard[1],) born Dec.31,1807, married, Dec.18,1827, John Tyng S. Cloudman. and died June 1870.

CHILDREN:-

I. Charles William Cloudman, d. in infancy.

II. Elizabeth Ann Cloudman, b. in Westbrook, Me., May 6,1831, m., Feb. 22,1852, Augustus Oscar Bailey, b. in New Gloucester, Me., Feb.11,1825, son of James W. and Hannah(Smith)Bailey.
He was a machinist, by trade. Was master mechanic on railroads, for a time. He also,carried on business for a time. He d. in Mattawamkeag, Me., May 18,1888x He d. in Westbrook, Sept. 2,1869. His wife d. in Mattawamkeag, Me., May 18,1888.

Child:-

1. Frederick Augustus Bailey, b. in Gorham, N.H., Mar.13,1857, m., Sept.30,1880, Annie Elizabeth Wing, b. in Mattawamkeag, Me., Jan.10,1859, dau. of Henry S. and Hannah E. (Smith)Wing.
He is a machinist and lived at one time in Medford, Mass. His wife d. in Westbrook, Aug.13,1897.

Children:-
Born in Westbrook.

I. Ernest Wing Bailey, b. Feb.7,1889, m. Mildred Ellen Cook.
II. Willis Linwood Bailey, b. Aug.8,1891.

III. George Henry Cloudman, b. in Westbrook, July 14,1833, m. Martha F. Mayberry, b. in Westbrook, Apr.23,1835, dau. of William G. and Philena B.(Babb)Mayberry.
He was a noted sign painter in Portland, Me., where he lived practically all his life. He was also a portrait painter and landscape painter, painting pictures of all kinds. He d. in

Portland, Me., Mar.17,1889. His wife d. in Portland, Nov.6, 1877.

Children:-

1. James Mariner Cloudman, b. in Westbrook, Me., Apr.29,1854, m., Oct.7,1885, Ida May Bridgham, b. in Winthrop, Me., Oct.14,1856, dau. of Valentine R. and Mehitable C(Josselyn)Bridgham.
   He is a jeweller, by trade, but later was a furniture maker in Portland. Removed to Westbrook about 1888.

Child:-

   Lizzie May Cloudman, b. in Auburn, Me., 4 June, 1886, m., Herbert Lawrence Johnson.

2. Charles Henry Cloudman, b. 20 Nov., 1856. Was employed by John W. Perkins & Co., wholesale druggists, Portland for many years. Is unm.

3. Elizabeth Cloudman, b. 24 May, 1860, Portland, d. 7 Apr., 1863, Portland.

3 1 1

ELIZA BARTER[6] WATERHOUSE,(John[5], William[4], William[3], Samuel[2], Richard[1]) born in Saco, Me., 11 June, 1813, married, ~~Mar~~ 4 Mar., 1832,(Int. 15 Feb.1832)Paul Little Cloudman, born in Gorham, Me., 1807, son of John and Sarah(Cobb)Cloudman.

In the early part of his life he was a shoe-maker but later became a contractor and builder in Westbrook, where he died, ~~Apr.23~~, 23 Apr., 1864. His widow died in Westbrook, 6 June, 1888.

CHILDREN:-

I. Martha Cloudman d. in infancy.

II. Andrew Cobb Cloudman, b. in Westbrook, 4 Oct., 1834, m. Catherine A Mayberry, dau. of William and Philena(Babb)Mayberry. She d. in Windham, Me., Dec.1859.
   He was a carriage maker and lived at Little Falls, Windham until after his wife's death when he removed to Portland.
   He enlisted as a private, for three months, in the 1st Me. Reg. Then re-enlisted, as 2nd Lieut. in the 10th Me. Reg. Was promoted to Captain and killed at Cedar Mountain, 9 Aug., 1862.

III. Margaret Ann Cloudman, b. in Westbrook, 23 June 1837, m., 28 Mar.,

1856, William Henry Swett, b. in Falmouth, Me., 21 Sept., 1832, son of William H. and Charlotte P.(Black)Swett.
He was a boot and shoe maker. Lived for a time in Waterville, Me., and later in Westbrook, Me., where he d. 2 Dec.,1901.
He enl. in Co H, 17th Me. Reg. in 1862 and lost an arm in the first day's fight before Petersburg. His widow d. in Springfield, Mass., 27 Sept.1905.

Children:-

1. Nellie May Swett, b. 4 Nov.1858, Windham, Me., d. 16 Mar. 1859, Windham.

2. Hattie May Swett, b. in Westbrook, Me., 7 Dec.,1860, m., 14 Sept., 1882, Alfred Boody Winslow, b. in Westbrook, 24 ~~12~~ Oct., 1858, son of Stephen R. and Hannah(Hacker)Winslow.
He was in the grocery business in Saccarappa,(Westbrook) under the firm name of Winslow & Brown. About 1901 removed to Springfield, Mass., where he is employed in the same business.

Children:-
born in Westbrook.

I. Earle Clifford Winslow, b. 19 Feb., 1884, unm.
II. Evelyn Louise Winslow, b. 6 Jan.,1886, m., 24 June 1911, John Wesley Adams.
III. Frank Walden Winslow, b. 20 May,1889, m., 20 May, 1914, Gertrude Alma Haskins.

3. William Andrew Swett, b. in Westbrook, 14 Jan.,1863, m., 18 Feb.,1884, Evelyn Clementine, dau. of Samuel Barrows.
He was employed in the office of the Portland Cement Co. San Francisco, Calif., and lived in Alameda. He d. 19 Jan.,1916.

Children:-
Born in Alameda.

I. Niran Barrows Swett, b. 6 Feb.,1888.
II. Gordon Tracy Swett, b. 5 Sept.,1895.

4. Herbert Clifford Swett, b. 14 Oct.,1872, Westbrook, d. 12,Jan 1873, Westbrook.

IV. Francis Augustus Cloudman, b. in Westbrook, 16 June,1839, m. Anne Eliza Bodge, b. in Windham, Me., dau. of Josiah and Isabelle (Richards)Bodge.
When only ten or eleven years old he went to work in a cotton mill in Westbrook. Later he was a carriage maker in Little Falls, Windham, Me. and for a time a shoe maker. About 1869 entered the employ of the the S. D. Warren Co, paper mfgr's at Cumberland Mills, Westbrook, as a millwright. Here he remained about 33 years much of the time as Supt of the pulp dept. He was naturally very mechanical and patented some useful machines for use in paper mills. About 1903 he retired from the mill and became an agent for the Ford Motor Co. for Westbrook

and Windham. He was an Alderman in Westbrook for a time and Mayor of the city 1886-89. He is much liked and respected by his fellow townsmen.

Children:-

1. Frank Herbert Cloudman, b. in Windham, Me., 27 May,1859, m., 11 Apr.,1883, Fannie F. Cordwell, b. in Cumberland Mills, now Westbrook, Me., 3 Feb.,1863, dau. of Stephen A. and Lucretia(Grant)Cordwell.
He was a supt. in the paper mill but later became a merchant in Westbrook. Was an alderman for two years.

Child:-

I. Herbert Cordwell Cloudman, b. in Westbrook, 24 Apr., 1887, m. Myra F. French.

2. Cora Isabella Cloudman, b. in Windham, 14 Apr.,1861, m., 26 May,1887, Dr. Felix, son of Joseph and Olive Barrett, b. in St Souci, P.Q., 9 Aug.,1860.
He is a physician and surgeon and lives in Westbrook. Has been City Physician. Later proprietor of Barrett's Hospital, Westbrook.

Children:-

Flora M. Barrett, b. 2 Aug.,1888, Kennebunkport, Me.
2. Frances S. Barrett, b. 7 Mar.,1890, Westbrook.

3. Andrew Cobb Cloudman, b. in Windham, 8 May,1863, m., 12 Aug., 1892, Margaret Pride, b. in Windham, 27 July,1872, dau. of Allen C. and Mary J.(Leighton)Pride.
He was for a time a machinist but later became an electro chemist and lives in Westbrook. He has been City Marshall and an Alderman of Westbrook.

Child:-

I. Francis H. Cloudman, b. 5 June,1893,Westbrook.

4. Percy L. Cloudman, b. 3 Dec.1880 deceased.

V. Mary E. Cloudman, b. Sept.1842, Westbrook, d. 21 Mar.,1848, Westbrook.

3 | 2

ALPHEUS[6] WATERHOUSE,)Robert[5], William[4], William[3], Samuel[2], Richard[1]) born in Stroudwater, Falmouth, Me., 15 Sept.,1805, married first in New York and is said to have had one child. His wife died and he married 2ndly, Int. 18 June,1836, Celia Lowell Hanson, born in Windham, Me., 11 May,1805,

dau. of Moses and Sally(Lowell)Hanson.

He lived in New York City a few years where he studied ship modeling. He then returned to Stroudwater, Me., where he designed and built many vessels. He is said to have drawn the plans for the first vessel ever built by model in the State of Maine. Chapman, in a sketch of the Waterhouses of Stroudwater says of him,: "He was a ship carpenter, understanding the occupation so well that he could fashion a model and make the ~~mankx~~ molds therefrom for the finest vessels constructed in his day, but he never rose to the eminence in the art he was from natural ability entitled to, contenting himself with a secondary position. He resided under the roof of the residence constructed by his grandfather on Waterhouse's Point." He died in Westbrook, Me., formerly Stroudwater, 3 July,1863. His widow died 1876.

CHILDREN:-
2nd wife.

I. Frederick Waterhouse, born 20 Aug.,1837, Westbrook, Me. He was a farmer and always lived in Stroudwater, where he died, unm., ~~Aug.22~~ 10 Aug.,1903. An article in the Portland Press by L. B. Dennett Esq., has the following to say of him. "In our beautiful suburb, historic Stroudwater, in a little one story cottage having a little sunset piazza, and standing very near the bank of Fore river, and in a place of such quietude and seclusion, and yet in the full sight of the beautiful homes of happy families with their troops of children, that it seems like the abode of one of nature's high priests and guardians, and we approach it with a certain sense of awe, and when we are once within its nature painted brown gate, the only entrance to or exit from this natural rural enchantment, we feel that we have stepped beyond the boundaries of the busy, throbbing world into the solitude of nature, there lived a philosophic man for many years alone with nature, a man whose soul was as cheerful as the summer sunshine which made the garden about his cottage blossom with flowers. This philosophic man was Fred Waterhouse. He was born within six rods of the cottage where he died and always dwelt within these narrow boundaries. He was as familiar with every tree, bush, knoll and slope as a child with its mother's face. He seemed to have an affection for them, and even their silence had its ~~intelligent~~ intelligent significance to him. He was least alone when alone with nature. His lips were truth itself. The trees and flowers never lied to him, and he never found it necessary to lie to man or woman either. He was never married.

His intelligent industry supplied all his needs, and he wanted nothing he did not need. Neither foolish pride, ambition nor avarice gave him spur. He cared not 'how money heeds,' nor sought he a 'larger trough and wider sty.' He had no eccentricities. Although he lived alone in his little cottage, yet he mingled with his fellow citizens and had just as many friends as acquaintances. His devotion to his principles was steadfast and undeviating. He never swerved when public clamor took the other side. A distinguished citizen of Stroudwater, who had always known him, for they had been boys and men together, told me that Fred Waterhouse had the greatest amount and the best quality of common sense of any man he ever knew; and that his honesty and good citizenship commanded the respect of all who knew him." The same paper in its issue of 13 Aug. following refers to the funeral thus:- "The house was filled with a large number of his old friends, and the floral tributes were present in equal profusion, a tribute to the man who had raised so many flowers for the service of ~~other~~ others."

524. II. Robert Waterhouse, born 23 Feb.,1839, Westbrook, Me.

525. III. Charlotte A. Waterhouse, born 16 Mar.,1842, Westbrook.

IV. Celia Frances Waterhouse, born 5 July, 1845, Westbrook, died 17 Apr.,1850, Westbrook.

3 | 3

EZEKIEL GARDNER[6] WATERHOUSE,(Joseph Hatch[5], William[4], William[3], Samuel[2], Richard[1])born in Falmouth or Gorham, Me., 4 Jan.1796, married first, Int. 4 Sept.1819, Abigail Fuller, She ~~dis~~ & died in Gardiner, Me., 1 May 1824, and ~~sk~~ he married 2ndly, 4 Mar.1825, Mary Springer, born in Hallowell, Me., 31 Oct.1804, dau. of Moses and Susan(Norcross)Springer. When a young man he went to Gardiner and lived with an aunt. He was living there ~~X~~ Jan.5,1819, when he ~~sak~~ bought land and buildings in Stroudwater, Me. At first he was a lumber surveyor. Was a fine mathematician. Later kept a store in Gardiner. Feb.5, 1819 he was a trader and sold property in Stroudwater. Afterward he owned an interest in a shipyard and some vessels. In 1812, 1831 and 1833 he was part owner of the schooners American Hero, Magnolia and Erie. Waterhouse & Cunning-

ham were tax payers in Gardiner in 1851. He was Moderator in Gardiner in 1838 and 1844. A member of the common council 1850. Was a Justice of the Peace and Quorum Justice in 1852. He was a private in Capt. D.C. Burr's Co, Lieut. Col. J. Stone's Reg. from Sept.11 to Sept. 25,1914. This company was raised in Litchfield, Me., and served at Wiscasset, Me. Apr.17,1824 he was an Ensign in Co C. Light Infantry, Gardiner. He died in Chicago, Ill., 1 Feb.1873. His widow died in Chicago 2 Nov.1877.

CHILDREN:-

I. Lucy Ann Waterhouse, born 14 Oct.1821, Gardiner, died 24 Sept. 1822, Gardiner.

~~II. Mary~~ By 2nd wife.

II. Lucy Ann Waterhouse born in Gardiner, 17 Feb.1826, married 24 or 25, Dec.1852, Henry Wilson, born in Berkshire, Eng.,3 Jan.1825, son of William and Elizabeth(Hutchins)Wilson. She died in Chicago, Ill., 22 May,1857 and he later m. Elizabeth Langdon.
Mr. Wilson was sent to America,by his father, when only twelve years old and upon landing in Philadelphia, Pa., apprenticed himself to a prominent marble merchant. At the age of nineteen he was foreman of the works and two years later removed to Chicago where he entered the wholesale and retail marble business. At the opening of the Civil War he removed to St. Louis, Mo., where he carried on the same business and lived there until his death 24 Feb.1882.

Children:-
Born in Chicago.

1. Mary Elizabeth Wilson, b. 7 Oct.1854, d. 8 Feb.1855, Chicago.

2. Delphine Wilson, b. 4 Jan.1856, m., 24 June 1905, Walter Keith Burke and was living in Chicago.

3. Lucy Wilson, b. 15 May,1857, d. 9 Sept.1857, Chicago.

526. III. Albert S. Waterhouse, born 7 July 1827, Gardiner, Me.

IV. Esther Jane Waterhouse, born 14 May, 1829, Gardiner, died 28 Oct.1839, Gardiner.

527. V. Mary E. Waterhouse, born 10 June, 1839, Gardiner.

528. VI. George E. Waterhouse, born 27 Mar.1842, Gardiner.

3 | 4

LOIS McLELLAN[6] WATERHOUSE, (Joseph Hatch[5], William[4], William[3], Samuel[2], Richard[1]) born in Falmouth, Me., 15 Aug.1808, married, 11 Oct.1837, Joseph Chase Libby, born in Limington, Me., 11 Oct.1805, son of Deacon Abner and Olive G.(Chase)Libby.

After his marriage he lived a few years each in Gardiner and Thomaston, Me., and in 1839 settled permanently in East Thomaston, now Rockland. He was in business successively as manufacturer and dealer in boots and shoes, stoves and tin ware and lime and groceries. He was also a shipbuilder, in company with I.K.Kimball, Their plant, the largest that ever existed in Rockland, was burned in 1855. From 1856 until his death he was a stove and hardware dealer. He was a member of the City Council of Rockland in 1871. He died in Rockland 13 June, 1879. His widow died in Rockland, 2 Oct.1880.

CHILDREN:-

I. Frederick Waterhouse Libby, b. in Gardiner, 20 Mar.1828, m., 27 Aug. 1849, Adelaide W. Colby, dau. of Dr. Zenas and Sophia(Chamberlain)Colby.
He began life as a ship carpenter. In 1847-48 he was in Rockland, and the next year went to California where he stayed until 1860. He served a year in the band of the 6th Me. Vol and afterwards lived in So. America. His widow m. Charles Perkins of Boston, Mass.

Child:-

1. Edna H. Libby, b. 1850, d. 1853.

II. Helen A. Libby, b. 3 May.1830, d. unm., 12 Nov.1854, Rockland.

III. Edwin Libby, b. in Thomaston, Me., 28 Feb.1832, m., 9 Sept.1856, Mary F. Cook, of Rockland.
He was mate of foreign going vessels 1849-54 and captain 1855-61. In April 1861 he enlisted in Co H, 4th Me. Vols. and was promoted to Adj. the next year. In 1863 he was made Capt. of Co D. He was killed in the battle of the Wilderness, 5 May, 1864. Post 16, G.A.R., located at Rockland, was named in his honor. His widow d. in Boston, Mass., 1 Dec.1879.

Children:-

1. Mary H. Libby. Lived in Boston.

2. Edwina G. Libby, b. 30 May, 1861, m. Everett A. Sargent. See his family.

IV. Arthur Libby, b. in Thomaston, Me., 29 Dec.1834, m. 1st., Ella Frances Dwinel, b. in Thomaston, dau, of Andres and Lydia(Butler)Dwinel. She d. in Rockland, Me., 21 Jan.1873, and he m., 2ndly, 18 Jan.1874, Caroline P. Andrews, b. in Rockport, Me., dau. of Joseph and Eveline(Thorndike)Andrews.
He learned the tin-plate worker's trade and in 1856 engaged in the stove and tinware business. In 1870 the firm was disolved and soon after he started in the same business in Rockport. He enlisted, 15 June, 1861, in Co B, 4th Me. Vols. for three years. He was in most of the great battles of the Army of the Potomac and was wounded several times. He was promoted through the various grades and was made Capt. Co A 1 Dec.1863. His wife d. in Rockport about 1890. He d. in Rockport, 21 Jan.1911.

Children:-
Born in Rockland.
All by 1st. mar.

1. Maria F. Libby, b. 19 Aug.1855, d. 26 Sept.1856, Rockland.

2. William Arthur Libby, b. 29 Dec.1857, m., 19 Sept.1883, Ada Hannah Wentworth, b. in Searsmont, Me., May, 1863, dau. of Benjamin and Mary(Gardner)Wentworth.

Children:-

I. Olive Ella Libby.
II. Carrie Ellen Libby.

V. Lucius H.Libby, b. in Thomaston, now Rockland, Me., 28 May,1839, m., 28 Sept.1864, Mary B. Kirkpatrick, b. in Camden, Me., 26 Oct.1849, dau. of Hollis and Sarah(Clough)Kirkpatrick.
He was a tin plate worker and was in business with his father, except two years when he was in business in Vinalhaven, Me.

Child:-

1. E. A. Libby, b. in Rockland, 27 Dec.1867, m. Everett E. Chapman(?) Fitchburg, Mass.

VI. Charles Adams Libby, b. in Thomaston, now Rockland, 24 Aug.1842, m., 25 Sept.1879, Ida J. Flanders, b. in East Haverhill, N.H., 12 Jan.1855, dau. of Walter P. and Mehitable(Warston)Flanders.
He was a partner with his father in the stove and tin-ware business. He served three years in the Civil War. Was treasurer of Knox County 1867-68 and a member of the City Council of Rockland, 1872. Later he went to Bridgewater, Mass., where he was a station agent. He d. there 17 Dec.1915.

Child:-

1. Ina D. Libby, m. Edward B. Hooper and lived in Bridgewater, Mass.

VII. Francis Cobb Libby, b. in Thomaston, now Rockland, Me., 15 Dec. 1844, m., 25 Apr.1868, Hannah O'Neil, b. in Thomaston, 1 June, 1844, dau. of John and Selina(Butler)O'Neil.
He followed the sea until 1867 when he fell from the mast-head of the schooner Ocean Star. He was afterwards in business with his father and later carried on a patent roofing business for a time. He then went to Colorado and became interested in gold mining. He d. in Pueblo, Col. 6 May,1883. His widow d. in Rockland, Me., 26 Sept.1915.

Children:-
Born in Rockland.

1. James Edwin Libby, b. 16 Oct.1869, d. unm., 4 Apr.1913, ~~Rockland~~

2. Charles Pressey Libby, b. 26 Jan.1871, m. Elizabeth Jane Woods.

Children:-

I. Mary O. N. Libby.
II. Carol L. R. Libby,
III. Henrietta Libby.
IV. Lois E. Libby.

3. Olive Chase Libby, b. 23 Sept.1875, d. 13 Aug.1876, Thomaston.

315

JAMES MADISON[6] WATERHOUSE,(Joseph Hatch[5], William[4], William[3], Samuel[2], Richard[1]) born in Falmouth, Me., 7 Dec.1810, married Clarina Louisa Trembly, born in New York City, 1842, dau. of Samuel and Delia(-----) Trembly. He married 2ndly, Charity, dau. of Garrett Van Velson, born in New York City.
Mr. Waterhouse learned the trade of a house and ship carpenter in Maine and later removed to New York and lived the rest of his life in that city and Brooklyn. He may have lived in Williamsburg, N.Y. for a time. He died in Brooklyn 21 May,1883. His widow died in Brooklyn 15 Apr.

CHILDREN:-
Born in New York City.

529. I. Samuel T. Waterhouse, born 1 July,1835.

530. II. Clarine L. Waterhouse, born 2 Aug.1838.

3 | 6

ASA RAND[6] WATERHOUSE,(Joseph Hatch[5], William[4], William[3], Samuel[2], Richard[1])born in Falmouth, Me., 30 Apr.1812, married, Int., 1 July,1837, Margaret Young, born in Prospect, now Searsport, Me., 8 Mar.1816, dau. of Benjamin and Dinah(Nickels)Young.

When young he learned the shoe-maker's trade and for a time was in the boot and shoe business in Gardiner and Thomaston, Me.. Later he removed to a farm in Prospect, now Searsport, Me. on the Penobscot river. Here he lived the most of his life. He died in Searsport, 2 July, 1883. His widow died in Searsport, 8 Oct.1899, age 83y., 7d.

CHILDREN:-

531. I. Frederick L. Waterhouse, born 7 Nov.1839, Prospect, Me.

532. II. Royal G. Waterhouse, born 6 Feb.1841, Prospect.

III. Elenora Waterhouse, born 28 Jan.1843, Prospect. A seamstress and lived in Searsport and Belfast, Me. Never married.

~~IV.~~ ~~Amalia Waterhouse, born 31 Jan.1845,~~

IV. Amelia Waterhouse, born 31 Jan.1845, Prospect, died, unm., 20 Feb.1865, Searsport.

533. V. Charles Waterhouse, born 27 Apr.1847, Searsport, Me.

534. VI. Asa H. Waterhouse, born 28 Dec.1851, Searsport.

VII. Margaretta Waterhouse, born in Searsport, 21 May,1853, married, 13 Jan.1874, George Edward Whall, son of George F. and Elizabeth(Sawyer)Whall.
He was a cabinet-maker and they lived in Cambridge, Mass. She died in Cambridgeport, 12 Sept.1874.

No children.

535. VIII. James Y. Waterhouse, born 27 Sept.1855, Searsport.

3 1 7

LYDIA[6] WATERHOUSE, (Jacob[5], Jacob[4], William[3], Samuel[2], Richard[1]) born in Portland, Me., 18 Dec.1789, married, 13 Feb.1812, Henry Sawyer, born in Scarboro, Me., 12 May, 1788.

He was a farmer and lived in Scarboro, where he died 11 Jan.1879, His wife died in Scarboro, 29 Jan.1861. He was a private in Capt. J.Fogg's Co, Lieut. Col. J. Burbank's Reg. and served from Sept.7 to Sept.20, 1814 at Portland.

CHILDREN:-

I. John Henry Sawyer, b. in Scarboro, 29 June, 1813, m. Phoebe Dyer. He was in the cooperage business in Portland, where he d. 7 Feb.1842.

Children:-

1. Henrietta Sawyer, m. Charles William Culliton or Cullison. He worked for years for Charles P. Kimball, carriage mfg'rs. Portland and later removed to Chicago, where he was employed in the same business. He and his wife d. in Chicago.

Children:-

I. Charles William Sawyer.
II. Harry Sawyer.

II. Jane Waterhouse Sawyer, b. in Scarboro, 30 Aug.1815, m., Int., 15 Apr.1835, Deacon William Jones, b. in Scarboro, 23 Jan.1808, son of John and Lydia(Westcott)Jones.
He was a well to do farmer and lived ~~in~~ at Oak Hill, Scarboro, where he d. 8 Nov.1884. His wife d. in Portland, 20 Apr.1857.

Children:-

1. Henry Storer Jones, b. in Scarboro, 27 Apr.1841, m., 21 Feb.1867, Jane Watson Libby, b. in Scarboro, 19 Oct. 1846, dau. of Ebenezer and Mary(Libby)Libby.
He was a farmer and lived in Scarboro, where he d. 6 Apr.1914. He was one of the selectmen for two terms. His wife d. in Scarboro, 21 Apr.1909.

Child:-

I. Florence Ada Jones, m., 17 Dec.1903, Seth Roberts.

2. Amelius Scott Jones, b. in Scarboro, 8 Nov.1838, m. 1st,

1863-64, Martha Ellen Robinson, b. in Scarboro, dau. of John and Sarah J.(Houston)Robinson. She d. 21 Nov. 1864, and he m. her sister Elizabeth Ann Robinson. He was a farmer and lived in Scarboro where he d. 28 Dec.1900. He served in the 12th Me. Reg. in the Civil War. His widow d. in Scarboro, 1 June,1911.

Children:-

I. Martha S. Jones, b. in Scarboro, Mar. 1869, m. Royal Hudson and d. 1902.
II. John Howard Jones, b. 7 Sept.1870, Portland, Me.

III. Francis Osgood Sawyer, b. in Scarboro, 5 Apr.1818, m. 1st, Mary Jane Jordan, b. in Cape Elizabeth, Me., 1823, dau. of Rufus and Mary(Waterhouse)Jordan. She d. in Portland, 9 June,1861, and he m. 2ndly, 13 Sept.1863, Abbieline Reed, b. in Boothbay, Me., 16 Mar.1839, dau. of John and Eunice(Tibbetts)Reed. Mr. Sawyer was in the fish business in Portland. He d. in Cape Elizabeth, Me., 17 May,1886. His widow d. in Portland 24 June,1897.

Children:-
First wife.

1. John Edward Sawyer, b. in Scarboro, Me., 19 Dec.1846, m., 26 Apr.1870, Addie H. Elder, of Bangor, Me.
He was a janitor and d. in Portland, 6 Dec.1905. His widow d. in Portland, about 27 Dec.1910.

Child:-

I. Infant daughter d. age 3 weeks.

2. Mary Frances Sawyer, b. 9 Sept.1851, Portland. Unm.

3. Frank Howard Sawyer, b. in Portland, 14 June,1857, m., 13 June,1885, Ida Elmira Hussey, b. in Windham, Me., 2 Aug.1862.
He was a bookkeeper and later became shipper for S. A. True & Co., Portland.

Child:-

I. Alberta Frances Sawyer, b. 17 May,1886, Portland.

Second wife.

4. William Demond Sawyer, b. in Portland, 9 June,1872, m., 18 Oct.1905, Hattie Belle Johnson, b. in Harpswell, Me., 28 May,1870, dau. of Levi E. and Betsey C.(Gatson) Johnson.
In 1914 he was the proprietor of the Farmington Inn, Farmington, N.H.

No children.

5. Laura Gertrude Sawyer, b. in Portland, 3 Sept.1876, m., 16

Apr.1901, Nathaniel Wilson Berry, b. in Naples, Me., 4 Feb.1872, son of Charles J. and Sarah C.(Crockett) Berry.
He is a carpenter and builder and they live in Portland, Me.

Children:-
Born in Portland.

I. Frances Sawyer Berry b. 2 Mar.1905.
II. Raymond Wilson Berry, b. 9 Jan.1913.

VI. Thomas Lancaster Sawyer, b. in Scarboro, Me., 21 June,1820, m., July 1850, Mary Jane Turner, b. Feb.1829.
He was a fish inspector and lived in Portland where he d. His wife d. Portland.

Child:-

1. Scott Sawyer. He was a barber and lived in Portland. Was drowned. Probably m. but no children.

V. Joshua Waterhouse Sawyer, b. in Scarboro, 16 Dec/1822, m., 1st, 13 June,1844, Sophia Ann Dresser, b. in Portland, 12 June, 1826, dau. of Robert and Sophia A.(Rose)Dresser. She d. in Portland, 10 May,1858, and he m. 2ndly, 9 Mar.1859, Ellen Maria Winchester, b. in Portland, 13 May,1837, dau. of Hiram and Ruth E.(Kimball)Winchester.
When about 16 years old Mr. Sawyer went to Portland and learned the cooper's trade. Later he went into the fish business and for some fifty years was in the wholesale fish business, much of the time under the firm name of Sawyer & Shepley. He was also appointed a fish inspector by the Governor. About 1904 he removed to Newton Upper Falls, Mass., where he d. 19 Aug.1915.

Children:-

1. Sophia Dresser Sawyer, b. 14 June,1845, Portland, d. 27 Nov.1846, Portland.

2. Robert Henry Sawyer, b. in Portland, 8 June,1847, m. Georgia Nash, of Portland.

Children:-

I. Annie Sawyer.
II. Robert Sawyer, m. Edith Murray.

3. Ellaetta Sawyer, b. in Portland, m., 31 Jan.1877, Granville Elder Jordan, b. in Cape Elizabeth, Me., 26 Jan.1841, dau. of Elder M. and Elzira(-----)Jordan.
He was a cooper in Portland and later engaged in the coal and wood business in the same city. He d. in Portland, 4 Nov.1902.

Children:-
Born in Portland.

I. Granville Elder Jordan, b. 19 Sept.1878, m. Louise Ida Doscher.
II. Mary Ella Jordan, b. 19 Sept.1878, (twin) d. 28 Aug.1906, Portland.
III. Robert Dresser Jordan, b. 7 Feb.1881, m. Nellie Florence Whitman.
IV. Wilburn North Jordan, b. 8 Oct.1884, m. Marian Dresser.

4. Abbie Sawyer, b. in Portland, Me., 30 Mar.1851, m., 4 Nov. 1873, Charles Frank Libby, b. in Portland, 21 Feb.1851, son of Joseph F. and Eliza T.(Brazier)Libby.
He left Portland in 1872 and was in the wholesale grocery business until 1882 when he removed to Lowell, Mass., and became paymaster and later supt. for the Shaw Stocking Co. He resigned this position in July 1912 and the next year removed to Clinton, Ont., where he became sec'y and manager of the Clinton Knitting Co. While in Lowell he was a member of the City Council 1897-98 part of the time as its president.

Children:-

I. Ella Louise Libby, b. 21 Aug.1874, Chelsea, Mass., d. 6 Mar.1879, Chelsea.
II. Maud Isabel Libby, b. 19 Aug.1876, Chelsea, d. 3 Jan.1892, Lowell.
III. Frank Joshua Libby, b. in Chelsea, 22 Oct.1878. m. Ethel Emerson.
IV. Charles Robert Libby, b. in Chelsea, 17 Aug.1881, m. Edith Lefavor.
V. Carl Libby, b. 9 Oct.1890, Lowell, Mass. m.
VI. Abbie Libby, b. and d. 9 Oct.1890, Lowell.

By second wife.

5. Alice Winchester Sawyer, b. 8 Sept.1859, Portland, d. 22 Mar.1862, Portland.

6. Joshua Winchester Sawyer, b. 8 June,1863, Portland, d. 29 July,1864, Portland.

7. Grace Isabelle Sawyer, b. 28 Mar.1865, Portland. Unm.

8. Joshua Winchester Sawyer, b. 28 Dec.1866, Portland, d. 21 May.1870, Portland.

9. Adelaide Louise Sawyer, b. in Portland, 29 Nov.1868, m., 4 Aug.1890, Lewis Plympton Everett, b. in Newton Upper Falls, Mass., 30 June,1859, son of Nathaniel W. and Deborah(Winslow)Everett.
He is paying teller at the First Nat. Bank, Boston. Has been a member of the Newton City Council and of the school committee.

Children:-
Born in Newton.

I. Winchester Winslow Everett, b. 18 Dec.1893,

II. Madeleine Chilton Everett, b. 30 Dec.1897.

III. Norman Sawyer Everett, b. 19 Dec.1901.

10. James Sawyer, b. 24 June, d. 8 Nov.1870, Portland, Me.

11. Winchester Sawyer, b. 8 May,1872, Portland.
He is employed by the Pettee Mch. Works, Newton Upper Falls, Mass. Unm.

12. Ellen Winchester Sawyer, b. in Portland, Me., 8 Aug.1874, m., 19 Aug.1895, Hiram Alonzo Sherman, b. in Newton, Mass., 11 Dec.1856, son of Hiram A. and Clarax A. (Bradley)Sherman.
He is a Methodist clergyman. Was admitted to the Maine Conf. 1906. Transferred to the Illinois Conf. and in 1915 was stationed at Tolono, Ill.

No,children.

13. Marion Young Sawyer, b. 8 Dec.1879, Portland, d. 7 Sept. 1894, Portland.

14. Benjamin Somerby Sawyer, b. 17 Apr.1883, Portland, d.drowned, 30 May,1894, Portland.

VI. Alexander Paris Sawyer, b. 27 Mar.1825, Scarboro, Me., d., unm., 16 Nov.1847, Portland.

VII. Eliza Abigail Sawyer, b. in Scarboro, 28 Sept.1827, m. Sept.1852, William Quimby Turner, b. in Durham, Me., 22 Dec.1829, son of Lemuel and Olive(Sawyer)Turner.
He was a carpenter and cabinet maker and lived in Scarboro, Portland, and for many years in Knightville, now So. Portland, Me., where he d. 27 June,1911. His wife d. in So. Portland, 1 Feb.1907.

Children:-

1. Infant b. and d. 20 Apr.1855, Portland.

2. Jennie Sawyer Turner, b. in Portland, 12 May,1857, m., 12 Apr.1876, Otis Stillman Dyer, b. in Cape Elizabeth, Me. 11 Sept.1850, son of Stillman and Mary E.Trundy)Dyer.

Children:-
Born in Cape Elizabeth.

I. Lillias Louine Dyer, b. 22 Oct.1877, m. Charles A. Jenney.
II. Irving Winfield Dyer, b. 19 Oct.1878, m. Ethel Mosley.

3. James Keaser Turner, b. in Portland, 7 June,1859, m. 1st, Nellie C. Bradford, dau. of John and Caroline(Barnard) Bradford. She d. in Knightville, now So. Portland, and

he m. 2ndly, Mrs. Matilda Carey, widow of Frank Carey, and dau. of Moses Johnson. She d. in Portland and he m. 3rd, Carrie Eva Dunbar,
He is a carpenter, by trade. Was employed by a wholesale grocery concern for some ten years and later became a checker in the freight dept. of the Boston & Maine R.R. at Portland, Me.

Child:-

I. Carrie Alberta Turner.

4. Josephine Maxfield Turner, b. in Portland, 28 July,1861, m., 1 June,1882, Frank Augustus Sawyer, b. in Cape Elizabeth, Me., 2 June,1856, son of Ellis M. and Phoebe(Ingersoll)Sawyer.
He is a painter. Lived in New York state, New Hampshire and in Everett, Mass. In 1911 he removed to Wakefield, Mass where now resides.

Children:-

I. Clyde Augustus Sawyer, b. in Portland, 12 Jan.1884, m. Maude Elizabeth Munroe.
II. Phoebe Josephine Sawyer, b. in Frankfort,N.Y., 12 May,1895, m. Carl L. Jacques.
III. Arleigh Clifford Sawyer, b. 10 Aug.1897, Frankfort, Was in the World war.
IV. Marjorie Louise Sawyer, b. 25 Jan.1901, Medford, Mass. Unm.
V. Donald Turner Sawyer, b. 3 June,1902, Everett, Mass.

5. William Osgood Turner, b. in Portland, 10 Feb.1863, m., 3 Mar.1889, Laura Decrow McFarland, b. in Bristol, Me., 27 Dec.1864, dau. of Thomas and Lucretia D.(Brown)McFarland.
He was employed in a shoe shop in Lynn, Mass., where he lived many years and is deceased.

No children.

6. Clarence Edwin Turner, b. in Portland, 14 May,1864, m., 22 Apr.1885, Charlotte Coolbroth, b. in Portland, 14 Sept. 1862, dau. of William and Martha(Shute)Coolbroth.
He is a blacksmith and except for a short time in Keene, N.H., has always lived in Knightville, now So. Portland, Me.

Children:-

I. Alice Martha Turner, b. in Cape Elizabeth, now So. Portland, Me., 12 Feb.1886, m. Albert W. Moulton, M.D.
II. Clarence Edwin Turner, b. in Cape Eliz. now So. Portland, 21 Dec.1892, m. Dorothy Davis.

7. Elizabeth Keazer Turner, b. in Scarboro, Me., 30 May,1866, m., 25 Jan.1888, Benjamin Knight Thompson, b. in Portland, 6 Mar.1858, son of Charles W. and Caroline A. (Knight)Thompson.

He is in the grocery business in So Portland. Has been a member of the Board of Aldermen 1903,4,5.

Children:-
Born in So. Portland. Me.

I. Harold Sumner Thompson, b. 9 Jan., d. 27 July, 1889, So. Portland.
II. Helen Alvida Thompson, b. 22 July,1890.
III. Louine Adelle Thompson, b. 9 July,1892.
IV. Leonard Billings Thompson, b. 9 Jan.1898.
V. Stanley Turner Thompson, b. 10 Oct.1901.
VI. Dorothy Knight Thompson, b. 6 Apr.1904.
VII. Elizabeth Thompson, b. 1 Apr.1907.
VIII. Carolyn Avice Thompson, b. ~~k~~ 5 Apr.1910.

8. Carrie Almena Turner, b. in Cape Elizabeth, Me., 21 Oct. 1867, m., 3 Oct.1894, Woodbury Purington Harrington, b. in Harpswell, Me., 11 Jan.1867, son of Joseph W. and Martha E.(Gahan)Harrington.
He is a musician, by profession, but in 1914 was City Clerk of So. Portland.

Child:-

I. Harlan L. Harrington, b. 26 June,1895, So. Portland.

VIII. Joseph Scott Sawyer, b. in Scarboro, Me., 1 Mar.1830, m., 1 July 1852, Mary Jane Libby, b. in Scarboro, 7 Feb.1831, dau. of John and Jane(Milliken)Libby.
He was a farmer and always lived at Oak Hill, Scarboro. His wife d. in Scarboro, Nov.1913.

Child:-

1. Elizabeth Caroline Sawyer, d. 8 Sept.1869, in childhood.

IX. Mary Elizabeth Sawyer, b. in Scarboro, 28 May,1833, m., 8 Oct.1855, Captain James, son of David Keazer, b. 3 Dec.1832.
He was a sea captain and lived in Portland for many years and d. there 15 Jan.1907. His widow d. in Portland, 29 Sept.1911.

No children.

X. Edwin Sawyer, b. 19 Nov.1835, Scarboro, d. 5 Dec.1838, Portland.

3 1 8

ALEXANDER[6] WATERHOUSE,(Jacob[5], Jacob[4], William[3], Samuel[2], Richard[1]) born in Portland, Me., 23 Dec.1794, married, 9 Nov.1820, Eunice C. Stevens, of Poland, Me., born 1797.

He was a boat-builder. At one time built boats on Widgery's wharf, and lived on X Tyng St., Portland. By deed dated 23 May,1855 he bought two parcels of land in Bath, Me. Although he was living in Portland after this date he apparently removed to Bath and died there 1 Apr.1869, but was buried in Portland. Age 75y. His widow died in Bath, 8 Apr.1869, age 72y. She was buried in Portland. He was a private in Lieut. H. Dyer's Co, Lieut. Col. J. Hobb's Reg. and served from the 6th to the 20th of Sept.1814. This company was raised in Cape Elizabeth, and served in Portland, Me.

CHILDREN:-

I. Mary Eliza Waterhouse, born in Portland, 18 Aug.1821, married 26 Aug.1844, Stephen P. Mansfield.
He was a harness maker in Portland.

II. Sarah Frances Waterhouse, born 4 May.1829, Portland, died, unm., 2 Nov.1847, Portland.

536. III. Harriett E. Waterhouse, born 26 Sept.1830, Portland.

IV. Charles Edward Waterhouse, born 12 Mar., died 8 Apr.1832, Portland.

537. V. Lydia J. Waterhouse, born 11 Aug.1836,(Portland records say 1835.)

VI. Angelia Caroline Waterhouse, born 11 May,1839, Portland. Is said to have married.

VII. Josephine Waterhouse, born 26 June,1841, died 26 June,1842, Portland.

319

MARY[6] WATERHOUSE,(Jacob[5], Jacob[4], William[3], Samuel[2], Richard[1]) born in Cape Elizabeth, Me., 17 Dec.1798, married, 6 Jan.1828, William Maxfield, born in Lisbon, Me., 8 July,1798, son of Eliakim and Rebecca(Mann)Maxfield.

He was a farmer and lived in Casco, Me., from 1815 until 1855 when he removed to Windham, Me., where he lived until his death, 30 May,1885.

While living in Casco he served on the board of selectmen for several terms. He was "of Raymond" Me., when married. His wife died in Windham, 26 May,1880.

CHILDREN:-
Born in Casco. Me.

I. Franklin Maxfield, b. 4 June,1829, d. unm., 30 Dec.1898. Windham.
He was a farmer and lived in Windham.

II. Miriam Maxfield, b. 31 Dec.1832, d. 10 Apr.1833, Casco.

III. Sumner C. Maxfield, b. 9 Feb.1834, m., 15 July,1860, Mahala Purinxton, b. in Windham, dau. of Elisha and ----(Hall)Purinton.
He was a farmer and lived in Windham, where he d. 10 Sept.1903. He was Master of Presumpscot lodge, No. 127, F.and A.M. at No. Windham, 1892-93. His wife d. in Windham.

No children.

IV. Albert Maxfield, b. 28 Oct.1836. He lived at home and taught school winters until the Civil war. He served in the 11th Me. Inf. from 27 Feb.1862 to 2 Feb.1866. Was private in Co C. Commissary Sergeant and Ser. Major on the non commissioned staff. 2nd Lieut and 1st Lieut. in Co. D, and Capt. Co H. After the war he sold "yankee notions" for large houses like A. T. Stewart & Co. and H. B. Claflin & Co. of New York.
He was W. Master of Constitution lodge, No. 241, F. & A.M., New York 1878. Was accredited Rt. Wor. Grand Representative of the Grand Lodge of the Netherlands at the Hague, near the Grand Lodge of New York, 15 June,1914. He was Ex High Priest of Constitution Chapter, No. 230, R.A.M., New York, 1885-86. Was R. E. Grand Representative of the Grand Chapter of Montana, near near the Grand Chapter of New York, from Jan. 1892 to Oct.1914 or longer. Was As'st. Grand Lecturer of the Grand Chapter of New York in 1893. Was Rt. Ex Grand Master of the 2nd Veil of the Grand Chapter of New York, 1895. He has lived in New York for many years and never married.

V. Infant Son, b. and d. 14 Apr.1839, Casco.

VI. Lydia Ellen Maxfield, b. in Casco, 20 July,1848,(Hist. of Windham says 1840) m., 18 Feb.1866, Junius Bernard Chandler, b. in Duxbury, Mass., 3 Oct.1836, son of Alden and Lydia J.(Prior)Chandler.
He was a painter and they lived in Abington, Mass., except for a short time prior to her death when they lived in Windham, Me. where she d. 23 Oct.1868. He d. in Duxbury, 8 Oct.1885.

No children.

320

WILLIAM[6] WATERHOUSE, (Jacob[5], Jacob[4], William[3], Samuel[2], Richard[1]) born in Cape Elizabeth, Me., 12 June, 1807, married, 19 Sept. 1830, Clarinda Todd, born on Cape Neddick, York, Me., 21 Feb. 1806.

He was a boat builder in Portland and lived on Tyng St. He died in Portland and was buried 21 Sept. 1841, age 32y. His widow died in Portsmouth, N.H., 30 Aug. 1866.

CHILDREN:-
Born in Portland.

~~538~~. I. Infant Boy, d. in Portland.

II. Susan Jane Waterhouse, died in Portland, in childhood.

538. III. James A. Waterhouse, born 15 Feb. 1835.

321

WILLIAM STILOUT[6] WATERHOUSE, (Samuel[5], Jacob[4], William[3], Samuel[2], Richard[1]) born in Portland, Me., 23 Apr. 1813, married, 9 Mar. 1843, Fanny Knights Harris, born in Portland, 13 Nov. 1813, dau. of Stephen and Mary (Knights) Harris.

He went into the clothing business with his father and brother Samuel in 1840 in Portland. In 1850 the partnership was ~~dissolved~~ dissolved and he engaged in the same business alone. Later he learned the cabinet-maker and carpenter's trade and carried on that business for a time, after which he again associated himself with his father and brother in the clothing business. He lived in Portland all his life and died there 1 June, 1850, age 37y. He was first director of Vol. Engine No. 3 in 1847-48. Was a member of the Portland lodge of Masons. His widow died in Portland, 14 Jan. 1895.

CHILDREN:-

Born in Portland, Me.

I. William Francis Waterhouse, born 24,June,1844, He was a furniture painter and lived in Portland, where he died, unm., 27 Dec.1914.

II. Mary Elizabeth Waterhouse, born 15 Sept.1846, died in Portland unm., Mar.21, 21 Mar.(Portland records say 19)1912, age 65y., 6m., 3d.

539. III. Helen A. Waterhouse, born 6 July,1849.

322

JOSHUA[6] WATERHOUSE,(Samuel[5], Jacob[4], William[3], Samuel[2], Richard[1],) born in Cape Elizabeth, Me., Mar.1,1815, married first, 20 Oct.1838, Caroline Smith, born in Newburyport, Mass., 1818. She died in Portland, Me., 24 Mar.1864, age 46, and he married 2ndly, 16 Mar.1865, Olivia Buxton Wakefield, born in Warren, Me., 9 Mar.1824.

Mr. Waterhouse had no middle name but because there was another Joshua Waterhouse in Portland he added a middle letter "W" to his name to avoid confusion.

He began his business career ~~with~~ as a clerk for Frank Bradbury,a hardware dealer. On becoming of age he was made a partner with Mr. Bradburyand so continued until 1838, when the firm of Emery & Waterhouse succeeded to the business and conducted it with such great success that it became one of the strongest and most prominent mercantile houses in the city. Close confinement to business, however, finally impaired his health and about 1865 he retired from active pursuits and did not again engage in business. A great part of the remainder of his life was spent in travel.

Mr. Waterhouse always took a deep interest in public affairs on which he was well informed, and, although he never sought office, was elected

to the State Legislature in 1869 and served with such acceptance that, but for his health, he would doubtless have received further political honors. He rather avoided official responsibility, but was one of the directors in the sugar refinery, which he helped to establish. He was public-spirited and always ready to aid in enterprises for the promoting the growth and prosperity of the city. In business circles he was held in highest esteem, and his genial nature and cheerful spirit made him an agreeable companion wherever he was found. In religion he was a Baptist, being a member of the Free Street Church, and one of its most generous supporters. He died in Portland, 14 July,1889, age 74y. 4m. His widow died in Portland, 16 Jan.1904.

CHILDREN:-
Born in Portland. Me.

I. Caroline Ursula Waterhouse born, 24 June,1839, died, 23 May,1845, Portland.

II. Gilman Smith Waterhouse, born 5 Nov.1841, died, 6 Oct.1860, Portland.

540. III. Joshua E. Waterhouse born, 17 Mar.1845.

IV. Harry Belden Waterhouse, born 1848, died 3 Dec.1852, Portland.

V. Francis Shepard Waterhouse, born 10 Sept.1853, He was educated in the public schools of Portland and was grad. from Bowdoin College in 1873 with degree A.M. Received his L. L.B. from the Harvard Law School in 1876. He was ad. to the Bar of Maine 14 Oct.1876. Was Ass'st. Att'y. for the County of Cumberland in ~~1885~~ 1881-85 and retired from practice in 1895 on account of ill health. He lived in Portland and died there 18 Sept.1905, unm.

541. VI. Annie P. Waterhouse, born 1 Jan.1866.

323

SAMUEL[6] WATERHOUSE,(Samuel[5], Jacob[4], William[3], Samuel[2], Richard[1],) born in Portland, Me., 18 Apr.1817, married first, 14 Dec.1837, Mary Helen Mayo, born in Hallowell, Me., 1821, dau. Obed and Mary(Hilton)Mayo. She

died 14 June 1841, and he married 2ndly., 2 Jan.1843, Sarah Ingraham, born in Mosquito Harbor, Me., 2 Mar.1825, dau. of George T. and Sarah (Leavitt) Ingraham.

Mr. Waterhouse learned the tailor's trade and in 1840 entered the clothing and tailoring business which he continued during his life. Later his ~~sons~~ sons were associated with him. At one time his father and brother William were also associated with him.

He was elected to the Common Council, Portland, in 1859 and 1863. He was an Alderman in 1875-76 but declined to serve longer. In 1876 he was selected by Mayor Fessenden to represent the City's interests in the Portland & Ogdensburg Railroad and was elected a member of the Board of Directors of the road in which capacity he served some eight years. He was a member of the Portland Lodge of Masons. He died in Portland, 21 Dec.1897. His widow died in Portland, 5 Apr.1911. The records say 10 Apr.

CHILDREN:-

~~Born in Rockland, Me.~~

I. Samuel Obed Waterhouse, born 30 Dec.1838, Hallowell, Me., enlisted in the 1st Me. Reg. for three months in the Civil War, and re-enlisted in the 12th Reg. as Sergeant under Col. Neal Dow. At time of enlistment he lived in Portland. He died off Havana, unm. and was buried 14 May, 1862.

II. Helen Mayo Waterhouse, born 27 Oct.~~1842~~1843, Portland, Me., died 15 May, 1859, Windham, Me.

542. III. George I.T. Waterhouse, born 20(records say 5) Aug.1846, Portland.

543. IV. Charles E. Waterhouse, born 28 Oct.1848, Portland.

V. William Ingraham Waterhouse, born 18 Nov.1850. He was associated with his father in the clothing business in Portland until 1895 and later entered the employ of Eastman Bros. & Bancroft, dry goods dealers in Portland. He is unm.

3 2 4

SARAH[7] DYER WATERHOUSE, (Zebulon[6], Joseph[5], Timothy[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1], (born in Danville, Me., 27 June 1824, married, 2 June, 1847, Chandler Jordan, born in Danville, 2 Mar. 1820, son of Ebenezer and Sarah (Dyer) Jordan.

He was a farmer and stock raiser all his life. He lived in Danville until Sept. 1844 when he removed to Iowa and settled in Maine Township, Linn County. where he lived until his death, 24 Oct. 1909. While never seeking office he held various town offices for many years. He was Pres. of the Wapsic Valley Fair Ass'n. and held the office until loss of hearing compelled him to resign. He was a Deacon in the Baptist Ch. and Supt. of the Sunday School for many years. His wife died in Maine Township, Ia. 22 July, 1909.

CHILDREN:-

I. Annah Elizabeth Jordan, b. 8 June, 1850, Maine Township, Ia., d. 13, Mar. 1854, Maine Township.

II. Emma Eliza Jordan, b. in Maine Township, 13, Mar. 1852, m., 13 Mar. 1872, Ward Woodbridge, M.D., b. in McDonough Co., Ill., 23 Dec. 1848, son of Edward and Nancy A. (Haggerty) Woodbridge.
He attended the Academy at La Harpe, Ill., and was grad. from Rush Medical College in Chicago, Ill., 1881. He began the practice of his profession at Waubeek, Ia., but about ten years later removed to Central City, Ia. where he has since resided. His wife d. in Waubeek, 24 Feb. 1885. He later m. Laura E. Bennett.

Children:-

1. Grace Woodbridge, b. 28 Dec. 1873, Waubeek, d. 10, Oct. 1881, Waubeek.

2. Chandler Woodbridge, b. in Waubeek, 2 July, 1875, m., 8 June, 1905, Jessie May Overholt, b. in Iowa City, Ia., 6 Jan. 1875, dau. of Henry D. and Belle (Newmeyer) Overholt.
He was grad. from the University of Iowa in June, 1901, degree B.L. He practiced law at Des Moines, Ia. for about five years and then removed to Cedar Rapids, Ia.

where he now resides and practices law.

Child:-

I. Mabel Frances Woodbridge, b. 9 Mar.1908, Des Moines.

3. Edward W. Woodbridge, b. 22 June 1877, Waubeek. He is a salesman and lives in Central City, Ia., unm.

4. Dudley Wuone Woodbridge, b. 5 May,1884, Waubeek, d. 31 July, 1885, Waubeek.

III. Lydia Baker Jordan, b. in Maine Township, Ia., 28 Mar.1855, m., 22 Dec.1887, Rev. Eli Packer, b. in Toulon, Stark Co., Ill., 23 Feb.1852, son of Benjamin and Hannah(Lyon)Packer.
He was grad. at the Chicago University and 19 Apr.1888, from the Baptist Union Theological Seminary at Morgan Park, Ill. He then became pastor of a church at Chariton, Ia. where he remained some four years.. After a short stay at Millard, Wis. in 1900 they removed to Des Moines, Ia where he engaged in the real estate business. Later they removed to Chicago and now live on a farm in Woodville, Mich.

No children.

IV. Warren Jordan, b. 7 Apr., d. 18 Dec.1858, Maine Township, Ia.

V. Julia Josephine Jordan, b. in Maine Township, Ia., 18 Aug.1861, m., 23 Sept.1886, John N. Dunn, b. in Fairfax, Vt., 4 Mar. 1855, son of Lewis A. and Arvilla(Hammond)Dunn.
He studied medicine at Pella University, Marion Co. Ia., but on account of poor health became a farmer at Waubeek, Ia. Later he became proprietor of the Maine Valley Stock Farm and is a breeder of blooded stock. He lives in Central City, Ia. His wife, who was also a grad. of Pella Univ. d. 10 Dec.1907,

Children:-

1. Julia Arvilla Dunn, b. in Pella, Marion Co. Ia., 3 Sept. 1887, m., 30 June 1914, Leno Hamlin Rollins, b. in Waubeek, Ia., 11 Jan.1889, son of Moses ~~and~~ H. and (Peddycoart)Rollins.
He is a farmer and lives on the Jordan homestead in Central City.

Children:-

I. Leno Hamlin Rollins, b. 25 July 1915, Central City.
II. Mary Josephine Rollins, b. 26 Jan.1918, Central City.
III. Jordan Rollins, b. 19 Mar.1920, Cedar Rapids, Ia.
IV. Clarice Arvilla Rollins, b. 17 Aug.1921, Cedar Rapids.

2. Lewis Jordan Dunn, b. 17 Oct.1890, Central City. He grad.

from the Central City High School in 1910 with the highest class honors. In the fall of the same year he entered Central College. He was a fine scholar and during his senior year he assisted one of the teachers in teaching mathematics. He was also much interested in athletics in which he gained honors. He joined the Jordan Grove Bapt. Church Jan.3,1901 and was a member of the same at his death, 28 Oct.1913, Central City.

3. Jessie Sarah Dunn, b. 1 Apr.1894, Central City. She is unm. and a nurse-in-training at St. Luke's Hospital, in Cedar Rapids, Ia.

VI. Elizabeth Annah Jordan, b. 23 Sept.1863, Maine Township, Ia. d. 4, Feb.1868, Maine Township.

3 2 5

ELIZABETH[7] LARRABEE WATERHOUSE,(Joseph[6], Joseph[5], Timothy[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],)born in Danville, now Auburn, Me., 2 Jan.1824, married, 26 Oct.1852, Gabriel Woodfill, born on Owington, Ky., 4 Jan.1823, son of Joseph and Nancy(VanPelt)Woodfill.

He was a scientific farmer. Also had considerable ability as an engineer. A man of good education who lived an exemplary life. He died in Cloverdale, Ind., 1 Jan.1869. Mrs. Woodfill was a member of the M.E. Church and died at Lagrange, Ind., 18 Dec.1894.

CHILDREN:-

I. Sarah Ellen Woodfill, b. in New Mayville, Ind., 28 Aug.1853, m., 18 Apr.1875, Christian I. Alspaugh, b. near Greencastle, Ind., 31 Aug.1852, son of James and Eliza(Miller)Alspaugh.
He is a sadler and harness maker by trade, but about 1885 engaged in the grocery business at Waveland, Ind. In 1907 they removed to Livingston, Mont., and he went into the harness, sadlery and leather goods business. He is a most estimable man and with his wife are members of the M.E. Church.

Children:-

1. James Francis Alspaugh, b. in Greencastle, Ind., 15 Sept. 1877, m., 23 June, 1904, Shirley Alberta Hatfield, b. in Lyndon, Ill., 14 July,1877, dau. of Edward and Clemmie(Snead)Hatfield.
He was a clerk in a clothing store in Waveland, Ind. for

a time. Was City Clerk for a period while here. Later he removed to Livingston, Mont. and engaged in the clothing business in which he still continues.

Children:-
Born in Livingston.

I. Edward Hatfield Alspaugh, b. 11 June,1906, d. June 1906.
II. Ellen Alice Alspaugh, b. 16 Aug.1909.

2. Joseph Albert Alspaugh, b. in Greencastle, Ind., 10 Mar. 1879, m. Maymir Hanser Williams.
He was in the ranch and stock raising business for a time but is now a merchant.

No children.

3. Jessica Alspaugh, b. in Waveland, Ind., 30 Oct.~~2215~~.1888, m., 31 Aug.1915, Don Carlos Evans, b. in Howard City, Mich., 18 Feb.1880, son of Samuel S. and Sarah V.(Martin)Evans.
He was grad. from the high school in Howard City and received his A.B. at Albion College, Mich. He is at the head of the science dept. in the Livingston High School and Ass't Prin. of the same.

Children:-
Born in Livingston.

I. Don Robert Evans, b. 30 Mar. d. 24 May,1918, Livingston.
II. Frances Jean Evans, b. 22 Mar.1920.

II. Anna Waterhouse Woodfill, b. in Olney, Richland Co., Ill., 20 Feb. 1855, m. 1st., 3 Mar.1864, Albert H. Scidmore, b. near Lagrange, Ind., 20 May,1854, son of Zopher and Naomi L.(Talmage) Scidmore. He was a farmer. An earnest, Christian man and d. in Lagrange, 21 Jan.1886. She m. 2ndly, 30 Dec.1888, John McCally, b. in Ohio, 14 July,1850, son of Samuel and Mary A. (Nicholson)McCally. He is a farmer and lived in Lagrange where he was a class leader and Sunday School Supt. in the M. E. Church. Later he removed to Sturgis, Mich. His wife d. in Fort Wayne, Ind., 29 May,1908.

Children.-

1. George Albert Scidmore, b. in Bloomfield Township, Lagrange Co., Ind., 17 June,1875, m., 25 Nov.1896, Daisy Preston, b. in Lagrange, 25 July,1877, dau. of Capt. John M. and Martha M.(Sargent)Preston.
He was a farmer and lived in Bloomfield Township but later removed to Clark, So. Dak., and engaged in the hardware business with his brother.

Children:-

I. Dorotha Elizabeth Scidmore, b. 9 Oct.1897, Springfield Township, Ind., d. 17 Aug.1898, same place.

II. Anna Belle Scidmore, b. 20 Oct.1900, Springfield Townfield, Ind.

2. Warren Joseph Scidmore, b. in Bloomfield Township, Ind., 31 Mar.1881, m., 17 July,1912, Mabel L. Hardy, b. in Onawa, Ia., 18 Jan.1884, dau. of Frank and Alice I.(Riggs) Hardy.
He was a farmer for a time at Fort Wayne, Ind., but in 1907 removed to Clark, So. Dak. where he was also a farmer. Later he returned to Fort Wayne and engaged in the real estate business. In 1910 he again removed to Clark where he went into the hardware business with his brother.

Child:-

I. Warren Joseph Scidmore, b. 11 Aug.1919, Clark.

III. Joseph Gabriel Woodfill, b. near Olney, Ill., 20 May,1857, m., 2 Jan.1879, Lydia Frances Hutchings, b. in Gosport, Ind., 17 Mar.1858, dau. of James and Jane(Thompson)Hutchings.
He was a tinner, by trade, and for several years had entire charge of the hardware and agricultural implement store of Thomas Baily in Gosport, Ind. In 1882 he removed to Xenia, now Converse, Ind. and engaged in the tin and hardware business in which he continued until Sept.1885, when he fell from a scaffold and sustained injuries from which he d. 25 Mar.1886. He was Capt. of the Gosport Garfield Guards, a local military company, and at one time was City Clerk of Gosport.
His widow lives with her son Allen.

Children:-

1. Frank Carl Woodfill, b. in Gosport, 24 July,1879, m., 2 Mar.1907, Sadie Bell Shaffer, b. in Dell Roy, O., 23 May,1885, dau. of George W. and Alice(Shuts)Shaffer.
He is a foreman for the American Car and Foundry Co. E. St. Louis and lives in St. Louis, Mo.

Child:-

I. George Allen Woodfill, b. 23 Jan.1908, Alliance, O.

2. Anna Esther Woodfill, b. in Converse, Ind., 10 Mar.1883, m., 13 Sept.1904, Burr Wiand, b. in Marion, Ind., 26 June,1877, son of Benjamin H. and Pauline E.(Stalker) Wiand.
He is a plumber by trade and later was a gas inspector. Lived in Wichita and Chautauqua, Kan.

Children:-

I. Kenneth Woodville Wiand, b. 22 Mar.1906, Converse.
II. Frances Pauline Wiand, b. 13. Aug.1911, Converse.
III. Burton Franklin Wiand, b. 9 Mar.1914, Wichita, Kan.
IV. Virginia May Wiand, b. 11 May,1918.

3. Allen Clarence Woodfill, b. in Xenia, Ind., 13 Nov.1884, m.

10 Aug.1910, Adah Marie Madden, b. in Ridgeville, Ind., 10 May,1893, dau. of Thomas N. and Emma(Jones)Madden. He is a locomotive engineer and has lived in Converse and Logansport, Ind.

Children:-

I. Joseph Edwin Woodfill, b. 30 Jan.1912, Logansport.
II. Charles Frederick Woodfill, b. 14 June,1914, Converse.
III. Betty Katharine Woodfill, b. 9 Aug.1918, Logansport.

IV. Charles Edward Woodfill, b. ~~Mar~~ 11 Oct.1859, Montgomery Co. Ind. d. 16 Nov.1868, Cloverdale, Ind.

326

JOHN[7] PEMLEY WATERHOUSE,(Joseph[6], Joseph[5], Timpthy[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Danville, Me., 14 July,1825, married first, 22 Oct. 1850, Eliza Homer Nichols, born in Auburn, N.Y., 14 May,1827, dau. of Amos H. and Marion(Paine)Nichols. She die in Cincinnati, Ohio, 18 Apr. 1854 and he married 2ndly., 6 Oct.1857, Hester Priscilla Hardin, born in Bovis, O., 9 Oct.1832, dau. of Samuel and Mary(Gilley)Hardin.
After attending the academy at Falmouth, Me., Mr. Waterhouse taught school one year. In the fall of 1844 he removed with his parents to Greencastle, Ind., where he attended Asbury College, now DePauw University, until the completion of his junior year. The winters of 1846-47 he spent in Des Moines, Ia. The next year he taught Greek in the college at Adrian, Mich. During this time he was also reading medicine and at the end of three years he opened an office, in the spring of 1850, in Charleston, Ill. and began the practice of medicine. In June 1851 an epidemic of Asiatic colera reached Charleston and through day and night, in storm and darkness, often falling asleep on his horse, Dr. Waterhouse rode through the town and surrounding prairie attending to the wants of the suffering people. In the fall of 1853 he went to Cin-

cinnat, Ohio, and the next spring he was graduated from Miami Medical College. He then went to Venice, O., where he opened an office and practiced medicine two years. During a revival, in the winter of 1855, under the ministry of the Rev. A. W. Tibbitts, he was converted and united with the Methodist Church. In the fall of 1856 he joined the Cincinnati Conference and was at one time pastor of the Walnut Hill M. E. Church. When he was "located" in 1862 he removed, with his family, to his wife's home in Bevis, O. This was his residence during the remainder of his life, with the exception of a few years in Delewars, O. where he lived while his children were obtaining or finishing their education. While here he was the Supt. of the Sunday School of the Williams Street M.E. Church which was one of the srtongest of the denomination in the State. ~~The last~~ During the last few years of his life he spent several winters in California.

Mr. Waterhouse served in the one hundred day's service in the Civil War. He was always a great reader, his range of reading including all of the best of English literature and the Latin and French classics. He was always a devoted student and lover of the Bible. He ~~di~~ died in Bevis, O., Feb.19,1903. His wife died in Los Angeles, Calif., Jan.12,1901.

Mr. Waterhouse had a strong character. His religious experience was deep, his faith firm and his trust never waivered. He was cheerful and hopeful and his favorite songs were always hymns of praise. His nature was a generous one and no one will ever know the good he did for he strictly practiced the principle of not letting his left hand know what his right hand did. His last business act was to send a check to help pay off the mortgage dabt on the first church he served as pastor. He was a royal arch mason.

CHILDREN:-

I. Marian Elizabeth Waterhouse, born Charleston, Ill., Sept.12,

died 28 Sept.1851, Charleston.

II. . Frank Perley Waterhouse, born 18 Aug., died 26 Aug.1852, Charleston,

By 2nd wife.

III. Mary Hardin Waterhouse, born in Bevis, O., 17 Sept.1858, married, 6 Aug.1884, Charles Baker Bosserman, born in Osceola, Ia., 26 Feb.1857, son of George W. and Almira (Jaques)Bosserman.
He is a fruit grower and farmer and lived in Bevis, O. but later removed to Cincinnati, O.

No children.

544. VI. Charles F. Waterhouse, born 29 Feb.1860, Milford, O.

V. Alice Waterhouse, born in Venice, O., 18 Sept.1861, married, 9 May 1906, Robert Owen Hughes, born in Richwood, Ky., 14 Mar.1858, son of James H. and Ann E.(Owen)Hughes.
He was grad. from Kentucky Wesleyan College in 1880 with the degree of Bachelor of Science. He taught school for a year and then occupied the chair of Natural Sciences in the above college for a year when he resigned on account of ill-health. He then taught school until 1884 when he became a dealer in tobacco, hay, grain, live stock and also did some farming and surveying. Resided in Richwood, Ky. and later removed to Walton, Ky. where he is now a dealer in live stock, and lives. Mrs Hughes grad. from Ohio Weslganeyan University 1884 and was his second wife. No children.

545. VI. Sara F. Waterhouse, born 21 Dec.1862, Bevis, O.

VII. Elizabeth Perlee Waterhouse, born in Bevis, O., 9 Nov.1865, married, 16 Sept.1891, Jacob Henry Charles Smith, born in Cincinnati, O., 23 Dec.1856, son of Charles and Katherine(Huneke)Smith.
He was grad. from the public schools and attended Gundry's Business College and the Cincinnati University, both in Cincinnati. Received his degree A.M. from the West Farmington College in Ohio and was grad. from the Cincinnati Law College with degree L.L.B. in April,1879. Admitted to the bar in the same month and practiced his profession very successfully in Cincinnati until his death which occurred in that city, 5 May 1909. While studying law he was correspondent for some of the leading papers of Cincinnati and Chicago and was, for several years, legal editor of the Express-Gazette of Cincinnati. He was elected Public School Trustee and served in that position so acceptably that he was re-elected unanimously by both parties. He was also a trustee of the public library for three years. His wife is a graduate of Ohio Wesleyan University, Delaware, O. class of 1886, degree A.B.

No children.

VIII. John Hardin Waterhouse, born in Bevis, Ohio, 6 June 1868, married, 6 Oct.1901, Millicent Forbus, born in Cincinnati, O., 21 June 1876, dau. of John F. and Maria(Oesker) Forbus.
He was grad. from the University of Michigan, class 1890, as a doctor of dental surgery. He practiced his profession as a dentist in Cincinnati, where he resided. Now retired.

No children.

IX. Hester Sibell Waterhouse, born 6 June 1868, Bevis, O., died unm., 17 Aug.1900, Bevis.

X. Samuel Melville Waterhouse, born in Bevis, O., 11 Dec.1870, married first, Florence Elizabeth Keep, born in Selma, Ala., dau. of James M. and Joanna(Reynolds)Keep. She died in Cincinnati, O., 17 Nov.1920 and he married 2ndly,

Mr. Waterhouse was grad. from the Ohio Wesleyan University in 1891 with degree A.B. and took his A.M. degree in the same institution in 1895. Also grad. from the Medical College of Ohio in 1894 with degree M.D. He was in the Cincinnati Hospital Apr.1894 to Apr.1895 and then spent a year in Europe in study and travel during which time he was married at St Peters, Regent Square, London. Upon his return to America he ~~entered upon~~ he began the practice of his profession in Detroit, Mich. Later spent some time in study in New York City and 17 May 1898 entered the U.S. Army as acting assistant surgeon. 23 July 1903 he was commissioned 1st Lieut. and Ass't. Sur. and the 23 July 1904, was com. Captain. He went to the Philippines in 1901 and was with Gen. Wood on the first expedition through Jolo in 1903. He returned to this country in Feb.1904 and in 1905 was at Fort Worden, Wash. In 1908 he was promoted to Major. Was also made a full surgeon at some date and 26 Nov.1914 was stationed at Empire Canal Zone. He was com. Lieut. Col. in 1917 and Col. 1918 and retired in 1920.

No children.

XI. Joseph Allen Waterhouse, born 11 Dec.1870, (twin) Bevis, O., died 15 May 1873, Bevis.

3 2 7

DESLAN[7]PENLEY WATERHOUSE,(Joseph[6], Joseph[5], Timothy[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Danville, Mo., 15 May 1827, married, 2 Mar.1848, Ed-

ward H. Crow, born in Shelbyville, Ky., 15 Apr. 1825, son of Joseph and Cassandra (Harding)Crow.

He was a farmer and stock raisor and lived in Greencastle, Ind., where he died 7 Nov.1907. His widow died in Greencastle, 22 Apr.1909.

CHILDREN:-

I. Joseph Crow, b. 18 Mar. d. 30 July, 1849, Greencastle.

II. Matilda Crow b. in Greencastle, 29 May 1850, m., 10 Mar.1874, William Wallace Lemmon, M.D., b. in Portersville, Ind., 15 Sept. 1843, son of Jacob and Elizabeth(Corn)Lemmon.
He lived on a farm until 1862 when he enlisted in the army and served through the Civil War. He was in the South most of the time and at the siege of Vicksburg. After the war he took a three years course at Asbury, now DePauw University, and afterwards studied medicine three years under a physician and attended medical lectures in Indianapolis, Ind. and in Detroit. In 1890 he was practicing medicine at So. Haven, Kan. His wife d. in Nardin, Okla., 15 Apr.1899.

Children:-

1. Jacob Lemmon, b. 7 Apr.1876, Washington, Ind., d. 12 July 1876, Greencastle.

2. Edward Lemmon, b. 15 Feb., d. 19 Oct.1881, Portersville, Ind.

3. Helen Lemmon, b. in Portersville, Ind., 17 Jan.1883, m., 14 Feb.1905, Edmund Bernard Phillips, b. in Dennison, Ia., 6 June 1876, son of John and Harriet(Jones)Quinn. When about three years old his mother m. Millard Phillips and he took the name Phillips.
He was in the real estate business but later became a photographer and lives in Nardin. Okla.

Child:-

E. Margaret Louise Phillips, b. 11 Oct.1911, Nardin.

4. William Gladstone Lemmon, b. 15 July 1885, So. Haven, Kan. He is a surgeon and lives in Tulsa, Okla. He is married and has one child.

III. Elizabeth Crow, b. in Greencastle, Ind., 21 Dec.1851, m., 15 Feb. 1882, Christian C. Hamilton, b. in Sinking Springs, O., 15 Aug.1818, son of William and Elizabeth(Dover)Hamilton.
He was a cattleman and banker and lived near Hunnewell, Kan., and in Greencastle, Ind. He d. 1 May 1899. His widow lives in Greencastle.

Children:-

1. Edward Christian Hamilton, b. in Hunnewell, Kan., 17 Oct.

1883, m., 18 Mar.1922, Calita Winfield Prichard, b. in Cloverdale, Ind., 17 Nov.1893, dau. of Walter K. and Virginia (Pemley)Prichard.
He is in the book business. At one time Sayers and Hamilton. Now Hamilton's Book Store, Greencastle, Ind.

~~2. Allen Crow~~

2. Alice Crow Hamilton, b. in Hunnewell, Kan., 23 Feb.1886, m., 30 June 1915, Philip Sheridan Fenn, b. in Ilion, N. Y., 8 Apr.1882, son of John and Elizabeth(A.(Lever) Fenn.
He was at one time an oil operator. Now a salesman. They live in Greencastle, Ind.

Children:-
Born in Greencastle.

I. Elizabeth Hamilton Fenn, b. 13 Sept.1916.
II. Robert Edward Fenn, b. 15 May 1920.

IV Hanson Harding Crow, b. in Greencastle, Ind., 18 May 1854, m., 22 Feb.1893, Mary Kate Wicks, b. in Piper City, Ill., 10 Dec.1868, dau. of Wallace W. and Mary J.(Ralston)Wicks.
He is a farmer and lived near Hunnewell, Kan., until 1894 when he removed across the line into Oklahoma. Later returned to Hunnewell.

Children:-

1. Alice Crow, b. near Hunnewell, 9 Dec.1893, Grad. from Wellington High School, Wellington, Kan., and is teaching in Sumner Co., Kan. Unm.

2. Raymond L. Crow, b. in Oklahoma, near Hunnewell, Kan., 25 Feb.1895, m., 27 July 1921, Emma May Boyce, b. in Piedmont, Kan., 1 Mar.1900, dau. Robert P. and Emma I.(Roberts)Boyce.
He is a farmer and lives in Hunnewell. He enlisted at the beginning of the war and was in the army two years and three mos., with the 4th Engineers Train, 4th Div. Was with the American Expeditionary Force in France and Germany fifteen months. In the Marne defensive, 1918; Marne-Aisne offensive; Vesle River offensive; St. Mihiel; Toulon; Argonne, and Army of Occupation.

No children, May 1922.

3. Robert Hanson Crow, b. 15 Dec.1898, Okl. near Hunnewell, Kan. Unm., and a farmer.

4. Harold Francis Crow, b. 5 Jan.1902, Okl. near Hunnewell.

5. Gerald Edward Crow, b. 10 Dec.1905, Okl. near Hunnewell.

6. Joseph Wallace Crow, b. 20 Dec.1908, Hunnewell, Kan.

7. Lois Katherine Crow, b. 15 July 1913, Hunnewell.

V. Lucy Crow, b. in Greencastle, Ind., 4 Mar.1857, m., 24 Feb.1880, William N. Hunnicutt, b. in Richmond, Ind., son of Benjamin and Gabrillia(Newton)Hunnicutt.
He was a jeweller when married but later became a civil engineer in the employ of a railroad.
His wife d. in Hunnewell, Kan., 4 Aug.1899.

Child:-

1. Edward N. Hunnicutt, b. in Rockville, Ind., 4 May 1884, m., Nov.1906, Mayme Worthington.
He was employed by a coal and feed concern in Indianapolis, Ind., where he lived and d. 27 June 1911.

Child:-

I. Edward W. Hunnicutt, b. 23 Mar.1909, Indianapolis.

VI. Edward Harding Crow, b. in Greencastle, Ind., 15 Dec.1859, m., 23 Jan.1901, Luella Garver, b. in McVeytown, Penn., 5 Dec.1867, dau. of John W. and Sarah C.(Fibbs)Garver.
He is a farmer and lives in Blackwell, Okla.

Children:-
Born in Blackwell.

1. Jessie Oleta Crow, b. 3 Apr.1902.

2. Mary LaVesta Crow, b. 20, Sept.1904.

VII. Jessie Crow, b. in Greencastle, Ind., 15 Dec.1859, m., 15 Apr. 1885, John Henry Hamilton, b. near Cynthianna, Pike Co., O., 19 Mar.1849, son of Christian C. and Julia A.(Wilson)Hamilton.
He lived in Hunnewell, Kan. during which time he was mayor for two years and treasurer for the same length of time. Is a farmer and live stock trader. Removed to Bainbridge, Ind. in 1888 and in Mar.1913 to Artesian, So. Dak.

Children:-

1. Dosiah Hamilton, b. in Hunnewell, 10 Jan.1886, m., 18 June 1913, Charles E. Peregrine, b. in McCoysburg, Ind., 10 Feb.1884, son of Edward and Matilda(Ablegore)Peregrine.
He was a farmer and lived in Artesian, So. Dak. In 1916 removed to Mitchell, So. Dak., and is a salesman for the S.F.Baker Medical Co.

Child:-

I. Helen Hamilton Peregrine, b. 17 Apr.1915, near Artesian.

2. Robert Harris Hamilton, b. in Greencastle, Ind., 12 Aug. 1888, m., 9 Jan.1918, Marie Albertina Watznauer, d. in Artesian, So. Dak., 1 Dec.1890, dau. of Edward F. and Justina(Leyes)Watznauer.
He is a farmer and live stock raiser and lives in Artesian.

Children:-

I. Meta Lucille Hamilton, b. 4 Dec.1918, Mitchell, So. Dak.
II. John Edward Hamilton, b. 13 Dec.1921, Artesian.

3. Julia Frances Hamilton, b. 20 Oct.1900, Bainbridge, Ind. She is unm., a school teacher and lives at home.

VIII. Robert Crow, b. 2 Mar.1862, Greencastle. He was a farmer and live stock raiser and lived on the home farm in Greencastle where he d., unm., 10 Feb.1915.

IX. Alice Crow, b. in Greencastle, Ind,, ~~19 Mar 1866~~ 18 Sept.1864, m., 19 June 1890, Porter Kearney Dobyus, b. near Indianapolis, Ind., 11 Dec.1850, son of John B. and Elizabeth(Gaston)Dobyus. He was grad. from the Indiana Medical School, Indianapolis, Ind. He is a physician and surgeon and has practiced in Franklin, Ind. since about 1894.

Child:-

1. Porter Dangerfield Dobyus, b. 5 Mar.1900, Franklin. Was in a student training camp during the World War. Unm.

X. Sarah Tevis Crow, b. in Greencastle, Ind., 14 Oct.1866, m., 1 May 1900, Robert Leland Westover, M.D., b. in Vernon, Ind., 1 Aug. 1872, son of George C. and Margaret R.(Ferguson)Westover.
He is an eye, ~~xxxx~~ ear, nose and throat specialist and lived in Indianapolis until June 1913 when they removed to Oakmulgee, Okla., where he is also interested in oil wells, besides practicing his profession.

Children:-
Born in Indianapolis.

1. Frances Roberta Westover, b. 18 May 1901. Unm.

2. Margaret Amelia Westover, b. 18 Feb.1904. Unm.

XI. Frances Crow, b. in Greencastle, Ind., 30 July 1869, m., 12 Jan. 1916, James Thompson Farrow, b. in Munroe Township, Ind., 17 Apr.1852, son of Marion and Melissa(Allen)Farrow.
He is a farmer and horse dealer and they live on the Crow homestead.

No children.

3 2 8

ESTHER ANN[7] WATERHOUSE, (Joseph[6], Joseph[5], Timothy[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2] Richard[1],) born in Auburn, Me., 21 Feb.1829, married, about 1858, Hon. William Franklin McGinnis,

He was a graduate of two medical schools and practiced his profession in Cloverdale, Ind. He was blind the last few years of his life. He died in Cloverdale, 30 Mar.1863 and his wife two days later, 1 Apr., of "black erysipelas."

CHILDREN:-
Born in Cloverdale.

I. Maud McGinnis, d. aged a few months.

II. William Melville McGinnis, b. 12 July 1862, m., 11 Oct.1883, Savilla Anna Connelly, b. in Lagrange, Ind., 30 Nov.1864, dau. of Joseph W. and Louisa(Gage)Connelly.
After his marriage he lived in Lagrange for a year and then settled in Nebraska on unorganized territory, now Blaine Co. He was eight miles from the nearest neighbor, 45 miles from a grocery store and 110 miles from a railroad. He lived there about eight years when he sold out and the remainder of his life was a brakeman and conductor on the railroad, living most of the time in Muncie, Ind., where he d. 15 Feb.1920. His widow d. in Muncie, 21 Mar.1921.

Children:-

1. Glen Allen McGinnis, b. in Blaine Co. Neb., 15 May 1888, m., 4 May 1912, Nellie Myrtle Brown, b. in Muncie, Ind., 12 July 1891, dau. of Christopher Arte L.(Shaw)Brown.
He was an inspector for the Warner Gear Co. for a time but now holds a similar position with the Muncie Products Co., auto. parts, and lives in Muncie.

Children:-
Born in Muncie.

I. Robert Melville McGinnis, b. 27 Apr.1913.
II. Roselyn McGinnis, b. and d. 23 Nov.1914.
III. Donald Eugene McGinnis, b. 3 July 1918.

2. Hiram Lester McGinnis, b. in Blaine Co. Neb., 2 Mar.1890, m., 24 Oct.1909, Carrie Mae Cooper, b. in Delaware Co., Ind., 10 Oct.1892, dau. of James F. and Lucinda E.(Greenlee)Cooper.
Lived in Muncie most of his life before marriage. Later

removed to Muskegon, Mich., but returned to Muncie and is now doing experimental work for the Durant Motor Co. there.

Children:-
Born in Muncie.

I. Luella Mae McGunnis, b. 27 Feb.1912.
II. Paul Allen McGinnis, b. 15 Mar.1914.

3. William Joseph McGinnis, b. 1 May, d. 23 Dec.1896, Tipton, Ind.

3 2 9

SARAH PENLEY[7] WATERHOUSE, (Joseph[6], Joseph[5], Timothy[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Danville, Me., 26 Feb.1836, married, 8 Feb.1853, Benjamin William Vesey, born in Braintree, Vt., 8 Feb.1829, son of William and Adeline(Copeland)Vesey.

He was a farmer the greater part of his life and lived in Lima and Lagrange, Ind. About 1882 he bought some four or five hundred acres of timber land in Missouri upon which he erected a mill and engaged in the lumber business. The last of his life he was a real estate broker. He die in Fort Wayne, Ind., 30 May 1908. His widow is still living in Fort Wayne. (1922).

CHILDREN:-

I. George Edward Vesey, b. in Lima, Ind., 8 Nov.1853, m., 25 Dec.1886, Mary Elizabeth Hagie, b. in Washington County, Ia., 10 Oct. 1860, dau. of Samuel and Susannah(Sommers)Hagie.
He practiced dentistry in Butler, Ind., for some three years, Then studied medicine and practiced mostly in Struttgart, Ark., where he d. 9 May 1895. His widow lives in Winfield, Ia.

Children:-

1. Treat Hagie Vesey, d. 1887 about 3 weeks old.

2. Walf Florine Vesey, b. in Struttgart, 17 July 1889, m., 26 June 1917, Jay McKay Wilson, M.D. b. in Walker, Ia., 1 Dec.1888, son of P.K. and AgnesR.(Morse)Wilson.
He was grad. from the Chicago Veterinary College, degree M.D.C. They live in Winfield, Ia.

No children.

3. Lila Merl Vesey, b. 3 Oct.1891, Struttgart, Ia. She is unm. and lives at home.

II. Alice Vesey, b. 31 Aug., d. 5 Oct.1855, Lima, Ind.

III. William Joseph Vesey, b. in Lima, 19 Apr.1857, m., 25 July 1882, Margaret Estelle Studebaker, dau. of Judge D. and Harriet(Evans)Studebaker. She was b. in Decatur, Ind., 17 Jan.1863. He was admitted to the bar in 1878. Practiced law in Decatur in 1884. The rest of his life in Fort Wayne, Ind. His firm was first Randall & Vesey and later Vesey & Vesey, consisting of himself, his brother Allen, and his sons Dick and David. Was appointed Judge of the Superior Court, by appointment of the Governor from Oct. 1899 to Nov.1900.
His wife d. in Fort Wayne, 8 Apr.1910.

Children:-
Born in Fort Wayne.

1. Margaret Studebaker Vesey, b. 10 Sept.1883. Is unm. and lives in Louisville, Ky.

2. Sally Waterhouse Vesey, b. 3 July 1885, m., 11 Oct.1911, Cecil Alviere Max, b. Fort Recovery, O., 31 Dec.1883, son of John W. and Margaret E.(Oswald)Max.
He attended De Pauw University, Greencastle, Ind., and after two years transferred to Purdue and studied electrical engineering. After marriage removed to near Mobile, Ala. and lived on a plantation until Aug.1916, when he removed to Muncie, Ind., and engaged in the drug business. In 1928 was living in Fort Wayne.

Child:-
Adopted.

I. Benjamin Alviere Max, b. 2 Nov.1916, Ind.

3. Dick Morrison Vesey, b. 1 May 1887, m., 26 Oct.1911, Mary Glennie Fife.

He is a lawyer in business with his father in Fort Wayne.

Children:-

I. Mary Margaret Vesey, b. July 1913.
II. William Joseph Vesey, b. July 1915.

4. William Joseph Vesey, b. 17 Jan.1889, m., 16 Aug.1909, Bessie Witte,

He is a florist in Fort Wayne.

No children.

5. David Studebaker Vesey, b. 31 Jan.1891, m., 19 Sept.1914,

Lola Florence Rich, b. in Fort Wayne, Ind., 10 Nov. 1890, dau. of Elgie and Jane(Dalmun)Rich.
Was grad. from the Fort Wayne High ~~School~~ and Manuel Training School in 1908. From the Univ. of Michigan, 1912, degree A.B. Post grad. work,one year in the law dept. and was adm. to practice in Allen Co. Ind., 1 Oct.1913, to Bar of Ind. Supreme Court and U.S.Dist. Court for Dist. of Ind. in the fall of 1914. Is a member of the firm of Vesey & Vesey in Fort Wayne.
He has three children but have the name of the oldest only.

Children:-
Born Fort Wayne.

I. Margaret Jane Vesey, b. 25 July 1915.

6. Catherine Vesey, b. Fort Wayne, 26 Oct.1896, m., 12 Nov.1921, Elmer William Kampe, b. in Fort Wayne, 15 June 1894, son of John C. and Pauline A.(Hackins)Kampe.
He is connected with the News Pub. Co. in Fort Wayne.

No children.

IV. Allen J. Vesey, b. in Lagrange, Ind., 26 Mar.1861, m., 14 June 1898, Charlotte H. Lemon, b. in Centerville, Ind., 19 Sept.1871, dau. Joseph G. and Ada Z.(Newton)Lemon.
When about twenty years of age he began the study of law and later attended law school at AnnArbor. From 1893 to 1898 he practiced law and was in the real estate business in Chicago. In 1898 he removed to Fort Wayne, Ind. and in 1902 formed a partnership with his brother William in that city.

No children.

V. Charles Edwin Vesey, b. 12 June 1867, Lagrange, Ind. He was an instructor in a Normal School in Missouri, and d. in Fort Wayne, Ind., 18 Feb.1905.

VI. John Herbert Vesey, b. in Lagrange, 27 May 1872, m., 21 Sept.1910, Myra Matt Smith, b. in Fort Wayne, Ind., 8 Dec.1878, dau. of Edward C. and Caroline E.(King)Smith.
At the age of eighteen he entered the Missouri State Normal School at Cape Girardeau, Mo., where he remained two years. He then began the study of medicine at the Fort Wayne College of Medicine, but at the end of the term entered the employ of a florist and liked the business so well that he continued in it. In 1900 he removed to Kansas City, Mo., and the next began in the same business for himself. In 1905 he returned to Fort Wayne and carried on a real estate business there until his death in that city 18 May 1912.

No children.

3 3 0

EDWIN JOSEPH[7] WATERHOUSE, (Joseph[6], Joseph[5], Timothy[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Cumberland, Mo., 8 Feb.1841, married, 30 May 1868, Anna Berta Smith, born in Cynthiana, Ky., 15 May 1848, dau. of Massena and Margaret(Redmon)Smith.

He served in the Civil war for a time in a cavalry regt. and later with the military telegraph, being assigned to the Army of the Cumberland. After the war he became a railway conductor and worked in this country, Mexico and Canada. He was killed 17 Nov.1893, on the U.P.R.R. at Creston, Wyoming. His widow died in Chicago, Ill., 20 Feb.1897.

CHILDREN:-

I. Anna Berta Waterhouse, born 28 Mar.1869, Brighton, Ill., died 18 Mar.1873, New Berlin, Ill.

II. Edwin Massena Waterhouse, born in Chanute, Kan., 2 Oct.1870, married and was killed 22 Oct.1916.
He was a decoraror.

546. III. Charles Melville Waterhouse, born in Independence, Mo., 15 May 1872.

IV. Essa Allene Waterhouse, born in Sedalia, Mo., 25 Dec.1877, married, 10 July 1899, William Piepgras, born in Chicago, Ill., 24 Dec.1869, son of William G.J. and Katherine (Kaempfer)Piepgras.
He was a steam fitter and lived in Chicago where he died 13 Sept.1908. His widow lives in Chicago.

No children.

3 3 1

HENRY STACKPOLE[7] WATERHOUSE, (Abner[6], Joseph[5], Timothy[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Danville, Mo., 26 Apr.1834, married, 28 June 1862, Marilla Julia Ford, born in Readsboro, Vt., 13 Mar.1845, dau. of

Marvin and Belinda(Bishop)Ford.

He removed to Iowa in 1857 and engaged in farming and stockin raising. His farm was about five miles from Central City and three miles from Coggon, Ia. He died in Coggon, 2 Jan.1898, and his widow later m. Ryan Ary and lives in Coggon.

CHILDREN:-

547. I. William ~~Merritt~~ Waterhouse, born near Coggon, 4 Apr.1863.

548. II. Charles ~~Henry~~ Waterhouse, born 8 Mar.1866, Coggon.

III. Orrin Grant Waterhouse, born 16 Sept.1869, died 5 Jan.1870, Coggon.

3 3 2

WILLIAM PEABLES[7] WATERHOUSE,(Abner[6], Joseph[5], Timothy[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],)born in Danville, Me., 23 Oct.1837, married, 22 Nov.1864, Dorothy Meserve Libby, born in Danville, 25 Jan.1836, dau. of Jonah and Hepsibeth(Hanscome)Libby.

When about twenty-one years old he went to Lawrence, Mass., and worked in the Washington Mills. Later he worked at Lowell, Mass., a few years after which he returned to Danville and lived on the homestead where he lived the rest of his life and died 24 Feb.1913. At that time his farm was in Auburn. His widow died in Auburn 14 May 1922.

Child:-

I. Edward Everett Waterhouse, born in Auburn, Me., 12 Apr.1869, married, 21 Feb.1903, Cynthia Jane Young, born in Hartford, Me., 12 Oct. 1859, dau. of Joseph and Eliza(Keene)Young.
He is a farmer and lumberman and lives on the homestead.

No children.

3 3 3

JOHN MILLER[7] WATERHOUSE, (Abner[6], Joseph[5], Timothy[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Danville, now Auburn, Me., 9 Aug.1842, married, 14 Sept.1867, Lizzie R. Wessenger, born in Masardis, Me., 4 Mar.1844, dau. of John and Mary(Robinson)Wessenger.

He was a barber and lived in Lewiston, Me., where he died 24 July 1912. His wife died in Lewiston, 4 Aug.1902.

CHILDREN:-

549. I. Ada N. Waterhouse, born 22 Feb.1869, Mechanic Falls, Me.

3 3 4

CHARLES EDWARD[7] WATERHOUSE, (Abner[6], Joseph[5], Timothy[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Danville, now Auburn, Me., 16 Sept.1851, married first 4 Nov.1879, Emma Rowe, born in Masardis, Me., 17 Apr.1845, dau. of John and Caroline(Wessenger)Rowe. He married 2ndly, 26 Oct.1892, Nellie M. Foley, born in Clayton, Mass., 11 Apr.1870, dau. of William and Julia (Webb)Foley.

Mr. Waterhouse began life as a machinist but afterwards became a barber. He lived in Danville, Biddeford, Lewiston and other places in Maine but later removed to Winsted, Conn., where he still lives.

CHILDREN:-
Born in Winsted.

I. William Carl Waterhouse, born 30 Jan.1893. He is a machinist and is employed in the New England Shop in Winsted. Unm.

II. Elva Lavonne Waterhouse, born 23 Dec.1894. She is unm. and is employed by the New England Knitting Co., in Winsted.

550. III. Grace E. Waterhouse, born 30 Oct.1896.

IV. Everett Alton Waterhouse, born 30 Nov.1899. He is unm.

V. Olive Frances Waterhouse, born 27 May 1902. She is unm. and is employed by the N.E. Knitting Co.

3 3 5

EZRA KIMBALL[7] WATERHOUSE, (Timothy[6], Samuel[5], Timothy[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Freedom, Me., 28 June 1824, married, 2 Sept.1854, Nancy Jane Oberton, born in Rockland, Me., 17 Oct.1831, dau. of Isaac and Asenath (Andrews) Oberton.

He was a carpenter and lived in Rockland most of his life and died there 8 Oct.1873. His widow m. Isaac J. Eastman and lived in Portland, Me., where she died 18 Apr.1908.

CHILDREN:-
Born in Rockland.

I. Wealthy Louisa Waterhouse, born in Rockland, M 16 Dec.1850, married, 12 Sept.1872, at Boston, Mass., Ambros Hart born in St. George, Me.
He was a stevedore in Boston practically all his life and died there about 1905.

No children.

II. John William Waterhouse, born 5 Apr.1856, died 27 Sept.1865, Rockland.

551. III. Isaac O. Waterhouse, born 29 Sept.1858.

IV. Exsah Frances Waterhouse, born 2 Aug.1861, married, 18 Dec. 1878, George Allen Nash, born in Nobleboro, Me., 13 Sept. 1853, son of William Nash.
He was a provision dealer and they lived in Nobleboro. He is deceased. His widow lived in Portland at one time with her sister Wealthy.

Children:-

1. Hattie Leonora Nash, b. in Rockland, Me., 2 Nov.1879, m. George Lewis, of Damaiscotta, Me. He is a steam fitter and at one time lived in San Francisco, Cali.

2. Ezra Waterhouse Nash, b. 4 Apr.1882, Nobleboro, d. in Nobleboro, age about 14 yrs.

3. Edward J. Nash, b. 1 Feb.1884, Nobleboro, m. Mrs. Boyd.

V. Edward Lincoln Waterhouse, born 2 Sept., died 19 Sept.1865, Rockland, Me.

VI. William Ezra Waterhouse, born 4 Sept.1866, married, 25 July ~~22~~1887, Henrietta E. Woods, born in Tremont, Me., 12 Aug. 1862, dau. of John and Isiphenia(Galley)Woods.
He is a blacksmith anf lived in Rockland until about 1895 when he removed to Portland, Me. where he was also a blacksmith.

Children:-
Born in Rockland.

1. Annie Ethel Waterhouse, born 11 Apr.1888, died about 8 mos. of age in Rockland.

2. Infant twin daughters.

3. Helen Waterhouse.

4. Mildred Melvina Waterhouse, born 15 Aug., died 28 Sept. 1895, Rockland.

VII. Elizabeth Clementine Waterhouse, born 12 Jan.1872. died 16 Mar. 1900, Portland, Me.

336

JOHN BANKS[7] WATERHOUSE,(Timothy[6], Samuel[5], Timothy[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Liberty, Me., 28 July 1829, married first, 23 Feb.1850 Melvenah Greene, born in Lincolnville, Me., 5 Jan.1833. She died in Rockland, Me., 26 Feb.1870, and he married 2ndly., 24 Nov.1870, Mrs. Abbie Hart, widow of Henry Hart and dau. of George and Mary Hall. She died 18 Aug.1875, in Rockland, Me., and he married third, 4 Oct.1876, Lucy J. Bailey. She died in Hastings, Minn.
At quite an early age Mr. Waterhouse removed to Rockville, commonly called "head of the pond", in the township of Camden, Me. There he was a carpenter and later removed to Rockland, Me., and began business as a carpenter and builder. Some years later he removed to New York State and supervised the building of some large mills for the Victory Mills Co. From there he went to Cohoes, N.Y., and superintended the building of the

mills for the Harmony Mill Co. He built several hotels and dwelling houses at Saratoga Springs, N.Y., In 1869 he returned to Rockland where he continued in the same business until within a few years of his death, which occurred there 13 Sept.1895. During the last years of his life he made his home with his children and visited California three times. He was repeatedly solicited to hold public office but only consented once, when he was elected a councilman in Rockland in 1884.

CHILDREN:-

I. Kathleen Melvenah Waterhouse, born in Camden, Me., 12 Jan. 1851, married, 21 Feb.1869, Henry Albeion Mc Intire, born near Biddeford, Me., 17 Sept.1847, dau. of Joel and Eliza (Hooper)Mc Intire.
In 1869 he went to Lewiston, Me., and two years later removed to Stockton, Calif., where he remained until 1876 when he removed to San Francisco, Calif. He was a machinist and had charge of the machinery in the mint in San Francisco. He died in that city 23 Feb.1897.

No children.

552. II. Olive M. Waterhouse, born 17 July 1852, Camden.

553. III. Marietta Waterhouse, born 10 Sept.1854, Camden.

554. IV. Ezra P. Waterhouse, born 18 Oct.1856, No. Haven, Me.

555. V. John F. Waterhouse, born 5 Nov.1857, No. Haven.

VI. Joseph Albert Waterhouse, born 19 Sept.1859, Victory, N.Y., died 13 Feb.1862, Victory.

556. VII. Lincoln O. Waterhouse, born 2 Dec.1861, Victory.

557. VIII. Emma F. Waterhouse, born 4 Mar.1867, Cohoes, N.Y.

337

WILLIAM PEABODY[7] WATERHOUSE,(Samuel[6], Samuel[5], Timothy[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],)born in Westbrook, (record says Cape Elizabeth,)Me., 23 Jan.1826, married, 16 Nov.1848, Minerva Jane Curtis, born in Harpswell, Me., 4 June 1820, dau. of Capt. David and Abigail(Wheeler)Curtis.

He was a sea faring man the most of his life. In 1857 he was " of Bowdoinham, Me.," but about 1860 made his home in East Boston, Mass., where he lived until his death, 14 Jan.1889. The last ten or twelve years of his life he was a carpenter. His widow died in East Boston, 23 Nov.1893.

CHILD:-

558. I. William A. Waterhouse, born 11 Feb.1852, Bowdoinham, Me.

/

3 3 8

SAMUEL JORDAN[7] WATERHOUSE,(Samuel[6], Samuel[5], Timothy[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Westbrook, Me., 23 July 1827, married, 2 Oct.1851, Mary Abigail Neal. born in Portland, Me., 7 July 1833, dau. of William and Susan(Fuller)Neal.

When very young he removed with his parents tp Cape Elizabeth, Me., and later to Harpswell, Me. In 1853 he was a stable keeper in Portland. For some ten years he operated a stationary engine and about 1873 enter-er the employ of the Boston & Maine R.R. Co. at Portland where he remained the rest of his life. He died in Portland 23 Feb.1903. His widow is living in Portland.(1922)

CHILDREN:-
Born in Portland.

I. Samuel Franklin Waterhouse, born 7 Jan.1853, married at Cape Elizabeth, 20 Mar.1875, Marcelia A. Doughty.
He was ass't station agent at Portland for the Maine Central R.R. for over thirty years. Later was train announcer at the Union station of the B.& M. and ME. ~~EXX~~ Cen. in Portland.

No children.

II. Joseph Albert Waterhouse, born 24 Nov.1854, married, 23 Nov. 1880, Nettie M. Choate, born in Jefferson, Me., 27 Sept. 1862, dau. of John Q.A. and Harriet L.(Ware)Choate.
He was a switchman at the Union station, Portland and was killed there 13 Apr.1906. An obituary speaks of him

as follows:- "He jumped on the running board of a switch engine and the axle, or journal, as it is known broke throwing him onto the track and he was instantly killed, He was one of the best known railroad men of Portland and had been in the employ of the Boston and Maine and Maine Central railroads for the past 31 years. He had been in the Union Station yard since the station was built and had been foreman of the yard for the past seven years. He was highly regarded by the men who worked with him." His widow m. Thomas F. Wiley, 19 June 1907.

Child:-

1. Infant daughter, b. and d. 4 Feb.1901, Portland, Me.

III. Mary Abigail Waterhouse, born 7 Dec.1855, died 11 June 1869, Portland.

IV. Henrietta Waterhouse, born 16 Jan.1858, died, unm., 5 July 1878, Portland.

V. Clara Jordan Waterhouse, born 10 Aug. 1860, died 21 Nov.1861, Portland.

VI. Alice Catherine Waterhouse, born 13 Apr.1864, married, 8 June 1892, Charles William Paine, born in Gorham, Me., 3 May 1852, son of Charles and Hannah S.Lowell)Paine.
He was, for many years, the general supt. of the dry goods store of Eastman Bros and Bancroft in Portland. He lived in Portland and died there 24 Jan.1898. His widow lives in Portland in the old Waterhouse home on Whitney St.

No children.

VII. Annie May Waterhouse, born 2 Oct.1872. Is a seamstress and lives at home, unm.

559. VIII.Herbert S. Waterhouse, born 24 Jan.1875.

339

ELIZA STEVENS[7]WATERHOUSE,(Samuel[6],Samuel5, Timothy[4],Joseph[3], Timothy[2]. Richard[1],)born in Cape Elizabeth, Me., 19 Sept.1829, married, 27 Apr. 1854, Charles William Hatch, born on Peaks Island, Me., 11 July 1831, son of Walter and Mary B.(Reed)Hatch.

He went to work for the old Eastern R.R. Co. as a brakeman in 1851, and the next year removed to Boston, Mass., and was employed in the station of the road in Boston. He had the care of the first train that ran into the station. In 1864 he removed to Amesbury, Mass., and became a conductor on the Amesbury branch of the same road, which position he held until he lost his hearing in 1874. Since then he has been a gardener in Amesbury. His wife died in Amesbury, 22 Feb.1911.

CHILDREN:-

L. Walter Hatch, b. in Boston, Mass., 28 Sept.1855, m., 3 Mar.1883, Nellie Frances Lawrence, b. in Ipswich, Mass., 8 Nov.1862, dau. of Emery and Lucy A.(Brown)Lawrence.
He was employed in a carriage factory for many years and later as the business changed became an automobile mechanic. He lives in Amesbury.

Children:-

1. Walter Lawrence Hatch, b. in Amesbury, 3 Mar.1884, m., 12 Sept.1905, Marian Grace Davis, b. in Amesbury, Mass., 17 July 1885, dau. of Smith and Annie C.(Dawe)Davis.
He was a machinist.

Child:-

E. Warren Lawrence Hatch, b. 27 Nov.1906, Amesbury.

2. Marion Frances Hatch, b. 10 Oct.1886, Amesbury, m., 22 Sept. 1910, Edward Henry Vaillancourt, b. in Merrimac,Mass., 26 May 1883, son of Edmond J. and Elizabeth(McKenzie) ~~26 May 1883~~, Vaillancourt.
He has been employed in the auto. mfg. business. Lived in Amesbury, Detroit, Mich. and at present in Marblehead, Mass.

Children:-

I. Elinor Myrtle Vaillancourt, b. 4 Jan.1915, Toledo,O.
II. Robert Lawrence Vaillancourt, b. 13 Feb.1917,Detroit Mich.
III. Mildred Evelyn Vaillancourt, b. 3 Sept.1919, Flint, Mich.

3. Rufus Hatch, b. in Amesbury, 28 Nov.1888, m., 5 Dec.1908, Lucy Amelia Mears, b. in Essex, Mass., 2 Oct.1889, dau. of David E. and Sophia I.(Briand)Mears.
He is a farmer and lives in So. Essex, Mass. Was a woodworker in an automobile factory for some ten years.

Child:-

I. Howard Emery Hatch, b. 6 June 1909, Essex.

4. Raymond Brown Hatch, b. in Amesbury, Mass., 9 Aug.1896, ~~m.~~ m. Annie Donovan.

He is a machinist and lives in Amesbury.

Children:-

I. Joseph Hatch.
II. Walter Hatch.
III. Son.

5. Charles William Hatch, b. in Amesbury, 1 Apr.1899, m., 25 Sept.1919, ~~m. in Newburyport, Mass., 12 Aug.1921, dau. of Howard A. and Gertrude F.(Bard)~~ Gertrude Alexandria Pond, b. in Newburyport, Mass., 12 Aug.1901, dau. of Howard A. and Gertrude F.(Bard)Pond.
He is a machinist and lives in Amesbury.

No children.

II. Charles Franklin Hatch, b. in Charlestown,(Boston)Mass., 5 Dec.1858, m., 22 Dec.1881, Lucy Fellows Brown, b. in Ipswich, Mass., 19 Aug.1865, dau. of Edward and Sarah E.(Poor)Brown.
He was graduated from the Putnam Free School in Newburyport, in 1877 and in the fall of the same year began work as an expressman. Later he became a messenger for the American Exp. Co. his route being between Boston and Amesbury. He gave this up previous to 1913 since which time he has been an elevator operator.

Children:-

1. Jessie May Hatch, b. in Amesbury, 17 Nov.1882, m., 1 Oct. 1901, Winfield Scott Lewis, b. in Georgetown, Me., 16 Dec.1878, son of Winfield S. and Andelia(Stevens)Lewis.
He was a foreman in a brass foundry but is now engaged on automobile work and lives in Amesbury.

Children:-

I. Gilford Hatch Lewis, b. 20 June 1902, Amesbury.
II. Virginia Stevens Lewis, b. 27 July 1905, Amesbury.
III. Faustina Mary Waterhouse Lewis, b. 5 Jan. 1908, Merrimac.

2. Charles Franklin Hatch, b. in Amesbury, 22 July 1884, m., 31 Mar.1906, Susie Annabelle Sawyer, b. in Newton, N.H., 16 Dec.1888, dau. of George H. and Susie M.(Fowler)Sawyer.
He is a wood worker. Now employed by the Bryant Body Co. auto. mfg'rs, in Amesbury and lives there. Lived in Seabrook, N.H., 1916-21.

Children:-

I. Charlotte Frances Hatch, b. 8 Dec.1910, Amesbury.
~~II. Mabel Elizabeth Hatch, b. 28 Oct.1914, Amesbury.~~
~~III. Mildred Esther Hatch, b. 3 Nov.1918, Amesbury.~~
IV. Sydney Arther Hatch, b. 30 Nov.1912, Amesbury, d. 6 Dec.1912, Boston, Mass.
III. Mabel Elizabeth Hatch, b. 28 Oct.1914, Amesbury.

IV. Mildred Esther Hatch, b. 3 Nov.1915, Amesbury.
V. Alice Luy Beach Hatch, b. 9 July 1917, Seabrook.
VI. Esther Annabelle Hatch, b. 7 Feb.1919, Seabrook.

3. Annie Millet Hatch, b. 13 Sept.1885, in Amesbury, Mass., m., 13 Sept.1905, Eugene Lawrence Spencer, b. No. Anson, Me., son of Simeon and Adeline(Parlin)Spencer.
He is a wood worker. Lived in Auburndale, Mass., but now employed in an auto. factory in Amesbury.

Children:-
Born in Amesbury.

I. Hazel Vivian Spencer, b. 29 Mar.1906.
II. Eugene Lawrence Spencer, b. 4 Oct.1907.
III. Myrle Whittier Spencer, b. 3 July 1909.

4. Chester Walter Hatch, b. in Amesbury, 29 Sept.1887, m., 21 Dec.1907, Clara M. Berry.
He is an insurance collector and lives in Amesbury. He saved the lives of several boys at one time from drowning after having broken thro' the ice.

Children:-
Born in Amesbury.

I. Margaret Adelaide Hatch, b. 20 July 1908.
II. Ruth Batchelder Hatch, b. 17 Jan.1910.
III. Chester Walter Hatch, b. 30 May 1911.
IV. Clifton Herbert Hatch, b. 17 May 1915.

5. Edward Godfrey Hatch, b. in Amesbury, 26 Nov.1889, m., 10 June 1910, Alece Marian Whittier, b. in Haverhill, Mass. 8 Apr.1892, dau. of John W. and Mary E.(Mason)Whittier.
He is a metal worker and is employed by the Biddle & Smart Auto. Co. in Amesbury and lives in that city.

Child:-

I. Edward Godfrey Hatch, b. 4 Apr.1911, Amesbury.

6. Herbert Hatch. b. 12 July 1892, Amesbury. Unm. and at home.

7. Lucy Francis Hatch, b. 5 Jan.1905, Amesbury. Unm. At home.

3 4 0

MARY ELIZABETH[7] WATERHOUSE,(Samuel[6], Samuel[5], Timothy[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],)born in Cape Elizabeth, Me., 25 Oct.1833, married, 29 April 1855, Charles E. Deguio, born in Portland, Me., 14 Nov.1833, son

of John and Sophia(Haskell)Deguio.

He was a clerk in a provision store in Amesbury, Mass., where they lived and where he died 14 Mar.1909. His wife died in Amesbury 24 Aug.1906.

CHILDREN:-

I. Charles Herbert Deguio, b. in Portland, Me., 18 Sept.1858, m., 25 Sept.1886, Mary MacKinnon, b. in New Jersey, 28 Sept.1860, dau. of John and Annie(Gilbreth)MacKinnon.
He was employed by the New Eng. Coal & Coke Co., Everett, Mass., where they lived. Later he was a salesman and teamster. His wife d. in Waltham, Mass., 27 Mar.1917.

No children.

II. Lillian Gertrude Deguio, b. in Portland, 23 Aug. 1866, m., 27 Apr. 1889, William Henry Eden Taylor, b. in Chelsea, Mass., 20 June 1865, son of Joseph R. and Louisa J.(Damerel)Taylor.
He is a metal spinner and machinist and they live in Amesbury.

Child:-

1. Ethel May Taylor, b. in Amesbury, 8 Feb.1890, m., 20 July 1912, Leonard Arnold Brackett, b. in No. Abington, Mass., 11 Nov.1886, son of Horace N. and Josephine G.(Arnold) Brackett.
He was an electrical contractor and lived in No. Abington, where he d. 13 Sept.1920. His widow lives there.

Child:-

I. Horace Taylor Brackett, b. 25 Apr.1913.

III. Rufus Franklin Deguio. b. in Somerville, Mass., 15 June 1879. m., 4 Mar.1909, Cora M. Sawyer, b. in Newton, N.H., 7 Mar.1883, dau. of George H. and Susie M.(Fowler)Sawyer.
He was an electrician but has been employed by the New Eng. Coal & Coke Co. for a considerable time. and lives in Everett. Mass.

Children:-

1. William Franklin Sawyer Deguio, b. 16 May 1910, Newton, N.H.

2. Raymond Alfred Deguio, b. 29 July, 1916, Everett.

3. Charles Alvin Deguio. b. 13 Sept.1921.

3 4 1

MARY JANE[7] WATERHOUSE,(Benjamin Franklin[6], Samuel[5], Timothy[4], Joseph[3],

Timothy[2], Richard[1],)born in Cape Elizabeth, Me., 11 Nov.1820, married, 30 May 1844, Joshua Francis Jordan, born in Cape Elizabeth, 21 Oct.1815, son of Nathaniel and Esther(Jordan)Jordan.

He was a farmer and always lived in Cape Elizabeth, where he died 9 Mar. 1892. His widow died there 29 Dec.1893.

CHILDREN:-

I. Alvin Francis Jordan, b. in Cape Elizabeth, 5 Apr.1845, m., 24 Feb. 1881, Addie Effie Moses, b. in Calais, Me., 1 Apr.1859, dau. of Frank and Helen C.(Dyer)Moses.
Hee lived on a farm in Cape Elizabeth until he was about 35 years old when he removed to Springfield, Mass., and engaged in the nursery business. About ten years later he removed to Portland, Me., and went into the fruit and produce business under the firm name of Jordan & Parrott, later changed to Jordan & Bros. About 1910 he changed to the nursery and florist business in Portland and d. there 2 July1921. His widow lives in Portland.

Children:-

1. Chester Arthur Jordan, b. in Cape Elizabeth, 14 Feb.1882, m., 18 May 1910, Starr Weaver, b. in Fort Smith, Ark., 17 Oct.1884, dau. of James E. and Sallie B.(Griffing) Weaver.
He is a public accoutant and auditor. Was Pres. of the John O. Rice Audit Co. for some years. Jan.1,1918 this concern was changed to Jordan & Jordan of which firm he is the senior member. He was at one time treasurer of the Southworth Machine Co., also of Portland. He lives in Portland.

Children:-
Born in Portland.

I. Jack Weaver Jordan, b. 4 July 1914.
II. Richard Griffing Jordan, b. 4 June 1918.

II. 2. Frank Lawrence Jordan, b. 6 Jan.1884, Cape Elizabeth, d. 28 Nov.1885, Springfield, Mass.

III. 3. Carrie Edna Jordan, b. in Springfield, 4 May 1885, m., 22 June 1916, Clarence Wallace Barbour, b. at Storm Lake, Ia., 2 Aug.1885, son of Clarence H. and E. Jennie(Wallace)Barbour.
He is an agricultural expert. At present a commision broker and lives in Springfield, Mass.

Children:-
Born in Springfield.

1. Janet Barbour.
2. Caroline Adeline.

4. Harold Clayton Jordan, b. in Springfield, Mass., 2 Dec.1886, m., 17 Oct.1916, Frances Grant Weaver, sister to his brother Chester's wife, b. in Fort Smith, Ark., 20 Feb. 1891.
He was treasurer of the John O. Rice Audit Co. and now is the junior member of Jordan & Jordan public accountants and auditors, the other member being his brother Chester.

Child:-

1. Katherine GriffingJordan, b. 7 May 1920, Portland, Me.

5. Gladys Alma Jordan, b. in Portland, Me., 15 July 1893, m., 24 June 1920, Francis Everette Irving, b. in Chicago, Ill. 5 Feb.1874, son of Alexander and Ada(Green)Irving.
He is an automobile salesman for the Portland Nash Co. in Portland and lives in Woodfords, Me.

Child:-

I. Josephine Irving, b. 25 July 1921, So. Portland.

III. Carrie Webster Jordan, b. 12 Sept.1847, Cape Elizabeth, Me., d.,unm., 8 Aug.1883, Cape Elizabeth.

IV. Thomas Ingersoll Jordan, b. in Cape Elizabeth, 13 Feb.1853, m., 6 Dec.1882, Christina Wood Parrott, b. in Cape Elizabeth, 23 Mar. 1860, dau. of John L. and Betsey W.(Morton)Parrott.
He was in the fruit and produce business with his brother Alvin in Portland. After this firm, Jordan & Bros., was disolved he engaged in several activities but later entered the employ of Hannaford Bros. fruit and produce, with whom he continued until he retired. He lives in Portland. His wife d. there 4 Jan.1916.

Child:-

1. Helen Myrtle Jordan, b. in Portland, 30 Aug.1888, m., 1 Nov. 1911, Ralph Hall Corey, b. in Portland, 12 Jan.1882, son of Walter L. and Harriet I.(Hall)Corey.
He is treasurer of the Walter Corey Co. furniture dealers, in Portland.

Child:-

I. Christine Corey, b. 3 Nov.1919, Portland.

V.. Charles Collins Jordan, b. in Cape Elizabeth, 15 Mar.1855, m., 22 Feb.1894, Abbie Lois Greene, b. in Billerica, Mass., 4 Mar.1870 dau. of Joseph W, and Susan J.(Lyman)Greene.
He is a farmer and lives on the homestead in Cape Elizabeth.

Child:-
Adopted.

1. Robert Jordan, b. 23 Apr.1901.

VI. Frances Elizabeth Jordan, b. in Cape Elizabeth, 26 Mar.1858, m.,

13 Sept.1884, Albert R. Brown, b. in Nova Scotia, 22 June 1851, son of Joseph and Mary(Powers)Brown.
He is a farmer and lives in Cape Elizabeth, Me.

Children:-
Born in Cape Elizabeth.

1. Clifford Collins Brown, b. 22 Mar.1885, m., 14 Aug.1910, Eleanor Mary Blake, b. in Newfields, N.H., 6 Mar.1884, dau. of Charles R. and Hattie M.(Smith)Blake.
He is a meat cutter, by trade, but worked for W.S. Jordan, ship chandlery, Portland, Me., for a number of years. He is now a salesman for Armour & Co., Portland. Has lived in Cape Elizabeth and Portland.

Children:-

I. Wilbur Vernon Brown, b. 21 Apr.1913, Cape Elizabeth.
II. Donald Raymond Brown, b. 29 May 1915, " "
III. Frances Elinor Brown, b. 13 Sept.1917, Portland.

2. Elinor May Brown, b. 10 Feb.1896, m., 30 Aug.1919, Jesse Harmon Manchester, b. in Machias, Me., 25 Apr.1885, son of William and Selina(Ackley)Manchester.
He was a truck driver but is now a chauffeur in Portland.

No children.

3. Vernon Francis Brown, b. 14 Feb.1898. Is a farmer. Unm. and lives at home.

3 4 2

MEHITABLE PATTERSON[7] WATERHOUSE,(Benjamin Franklin[6], Samuel[5], Timothy[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],)born in Cape Elizabeth, Me., 22 Dec.1822, married, 20 Aug.1847, Thomas Ingersoll, born in Portland, Me., 9 Dec. 1821, son of Isaac and Phoebe(Moretta)Ingersoll.
When he was twenty-four years old he became master of the packet Clifton, sailing between New Orleans and Northern ports. Later he went on foreign voyages his last command being the bark Essex, of New York. In 1878 he retired from the sea and was employed the Custom House in Portland. He was also a port warden for a time. He died in Portland 4 Mar.1886. His widow died in Portland, 4 July 1911.

CHILDREN:-

I. Ann Louise Ingersoll, b. 25 May 1848, Brooklyn, N.Y., d. 10 Jan. 1850, Brooklyn.

II. Thomas Henry Ingersoll, b. 17 Feb.1850, Brooklyn. He has always followed the sea. Is Capt. of a light-ship on the great lakes. He never married.

III. Charles Richmond Ingersoll, b. 25 Jan,1854, Brooklyn, He was lost over-board off Cape Horn in a gale and drowned 10 Aug.1877.

IV. Isaac Ingersoll, b. 6 Apr.1859, Singapore, East Indies, d. 9 July 1859, Bombay, Hind.

V. Frank Ingersoll, b. 14 Jan.1861, Macoa, China, d. 28 Mar.1861, at sea.

VI. Harry Ingersoll, b. in Portland, Me., 19 Jan.1863, m., 29 May 1888, Nora Parker Sabin, b. in Westminster, Vt., 15 July 1867, dau. of Charles and Ellen M.(Parker)Sabin.
He was employed by Geo. C. Shaw, Portland in the grocery business for many years. He was later accepted a position with the Maine Central R.R. Co. in Portland which he still holds. Lived in Cape Elizabeth until 1895. Since then in Portland.

Children:-

1. Phillip Arthur Ingersoll, b. 22 Dec.1888, Cape Elizabeth.Me. He attended Pratt's Institute in Brooklyn, N.Y. He was a chemist, and lost his life in a chemical plant during the war, 10 Oct.1915, City Point, Va. He was unm.

2. Charles Thomas Ingersoll, b. in Cape Elizabeth, 22 Sept.1890 m., 19 Feb.1916, Mary E. Merrill, 31 May 1888, Bridgton,Me. He is an accountant and lives at Woodsford's,(Portland) Me.

Child:-

I. Frances Valerie Ingersoll. b. 16 Dec. 1920, Portland

3. Ernest Raymond Ingersoll, b. 26 Sept.1892. Is a book-keeper and lives at home, unm.

4. Fred Morse Ingersoll, b. 24 Mar.1894, Cape Elizabeth, d. 2 Feb.1900, Portland.

5. Marian Louise Ingersoll, b. in Portland, 24 Nov.1895, m., 14 Jan.1916, Carl Hamilton Tupper, b. in Scarboro, Me., 10 Nov.1891, son of Handy W. and Sarah L.(Libby)Tupper.
He spent two years, 1914-15 in Bowdoin College and has been in the banking business most of his life. Now a teller in the Portland Nat. Bank. Lives in Portland.

Children:-
Born in Portland.

I. Donald Philip Tupper, b. 8 Mar.1918.
II. Robert Ingersoll Tupper, b. 2 May 1921.

VII. Arthur Ingersoll, b. in Deering, Me., 24 Apr.1867, m., 1 June 1897, Bernice Luthera Howe, b. in Hinsdale, N.H., 5 Jan.1874, dau. of George E. and Helen F.(Butler)Howe.
He is connected with the printing business. Always lived in Portland, except, 1887-1901 when he lived in Springfield, Mass.

Child:-

1. Stuart Howe Ingersoll, b. 3 June 1898, Springfield. He is an officer in the Navy. Unm.

3 4 3

SARAH FRANCES[7] WATERHOUSE,(Benjamin Franklin[6], Samuel[5], Timothy[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],)born in Cape Elizabeth, Me., 28 Mar.1832, married, 5 Sept.1865, John William Adams, born in Stratham, N.H., 20 June 1828, son of Rev. John F. and Mary(Lane)Adams.

He spent his boyhood on the homestead in Stratham. Attended school at South Newmarket, N.H. and at Phillip's Exeter Academies. Also at Andover and Northfield, Mass. Academies. He removed to Portland, Me., and engaged in the nursery business in which he continued some fifteen years. While here he served on the school committee for five years. He procured the charter and organizied the company which built the street railway in that city and Deering. He also obtained the chapter and was the first secretary of the Portland Horticultural Society. In 1866 he was chosen supt. of the Crown Copper Co. and removed to Canada where he remained about two years. In the summer of 1867 he took up his residence in Springfield, Mass., where he bought a tract of land xxd on which to grow nursery stock and again engaged in that business which he continued the rest of his life. He was for a number of years secretary and a director of the Hampden County Horticultural Society and for many years a director of the Hampden Agricultural Society. He was often consulted as an

expert on fruit having been for many years sole judge of awards in neighboring county fairs. He also wrote many papers for publication and delivered many lectures before institutes and societies. He was elected to the House of Representatives in 1893-94. He died in Springfield 4 Mar.1911. His widow died in Springfield, 25 July 1921.

CHILDREN:-

I. May Adams, b. in Lenoxville, P.Q., 19 June 1866, m., 16 Oct.1894, Edgar Jay Oatman, b. in West Walworth, N.Y., 29 Sept.1869, son of Edgar A. and Adelaide(Wyman)Oatman.
He was a grocer in Springfield but later but later associated himself with his father-in-law in the nursery business and is now the secretary of the company, the style of the concern being the J.W.Adams Nursery Co.

Child:-

1. Floyd Adams Oatman, b. 9 Nov.1899, Springfield. He is a salesman and lives at home, unm.

II. Walter Adams, b. in Springfield, Mass., 25 Sept.1867, m., 25 Nov. 1891, Mabel Cynthia Chapman, b. in Lee, Mass., 10 Nov.1870, dau. of Samuel S. and Cynthia J.(Bigelow)Chapman.
He was in the grocery and notion business in Springfield for a time but later became associated with his father in the nursery business and is now the president of the company, the J.W.Adams Nursery Co.

Children:-
Born in Springfield.

1. Ethel Lura Adams, b. 29 June 1894, m., 1 Oct.1921, Elmer Matthew Kling, b. in So. Norwalk, Conn., 30 July 1894, son of Matthew H. and Christine(Petersen)Kling.
He is a member of the firm of Worrel & Kling, dealers in gasoline tanks, New York City, and lives in Yonkers, N.Y.

No children.

2. Ruth Marion Adams, b. 10 Apr.1897, Lives at home, unm.

III. John Collins Adams, b. 8 Dec.1868, Springfield, d. 7 July 1869, Springfield.

IV. William Adams, b. 15 July 1869, Springfield, d. 14 Feb.1877, Springfield.

V. Charles Adams, b. in Springfield, 7 Mar.1871, m., 12 Nov.1895, Ella Belle Bostwick, b. in Chicopee, Mass., 28 May 1872, dau. of William T. and Ella(Duley)Bostwick.
He is the treasurer of the J.W. Adams Nursery Co. and lives in Springfield.

No children.

VI. Nellie Adams, b. in Springfield, Mass., 10 Oct.1874, m., 12 Mar. 1912, William Chesley Metcalf, b. in East Longmeadow, Mass., 18 Aug.1880, son of Chesley K. and Charlotte E.(Kidd)Metcalf. He was employed by the Bosch Magneto Co. for a time but is now traffic manager for the Great Atlantic & Pacific Tea Co. and lives in Springfield.

No children.

3 4 4

JOHN BUZZELL[7] WATERHOUSE,(Benjamin Franklin[6], Samuel[5], Timothy[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],)born in Cape Elizabeth, Me., 1 July 1835, married, 31 Dec.1864, Eunice Strout, born in Cape Elizabeth, 12 May 1839, dau. of Daniel and Jane G.(Dyer)Strout.

He was a sea captain, sailing mostly to So. America. His home was always at "deep brook" in Cape Elizabeth. In 1863 he bought the homestead of his father and leased it back to him for his life at a rental of one cent a year. Capt. Waterhouse died in Portland, Me., 22 Mar.1888. His widow is living in Los Angeles Calif.

CHILDREN:-

560. I. Charles J. Waterhouse, born 8 Nov.1866, Cape Elizabeth.

561. II. William W. Waterhouse, born 23 Apr.1868? Cape Elizabeth.

III. Daniel Strout Waterhouse, born in Portland, Me., 11 Oct.1871, married, 22 Apr.1899, Josephine Wach, born in Thannwal Thannweiler, Alsace, 29 Nov.1878, dau. of Baltasar and Marian(Bernhardt)Wach.
He was a member of the firm of Waterhouse & Price Co. ~~dealers~~ importers and jobbers in building materials, doing business in San Francisco, Oakland and Los Angeles, Calif. and residing in Los Angeles. In 1920 he severed his connection with this firm and began the manufacture of the "Hall Pacific" clothes dryer. The concern is known as the Waterhouse Mfg. Co. and Mr. Waterhouse is the sole proprietor, and his office is in the Wilcox Bld., Los Angeles.

No children.

IV. Hugh Freeman Waterhouse, born in Cape Elizabeth, 1873. He was a hotel clerk. Was to have been cashier of the Hotel Ormond, Ormond, Fla., but was drowned there 5 Dec.1896, while trying to reach some ship-wrecked sailors on a stranded

vessel. He was unm.

3 4 5

HARRIET ANN[7] WATERHOUSE, (James[6], Benjamin[5], Timothy[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Richmond, Me., 9 Mar.1828, married, 31 Dec.1849, Bradbury Weeks Ward, born in Wellington, Me., 22 Nov.1825, son of John and Martha(Whittier)Ward.

He was a farmer and soon after his marriage removed to Milo, Me., where he lived the rest of his life and died 8 May 1909. He was one of the selectmen for one term. Was clerk of the Free Will Baptist Church for nearly forty years. His wife died in Milo, 14 Mar.1902.

CHILDREN:-

I. Charles Bradbury Ward, b. in Milo, 27 Nov.1851, m., 31 Dec.1875, Clara Ethel Mabel Reservey, b. in Milo, 28 Dec.1857, dau. of Mason and Sally S.(Davis)Reservey.
He was a farmer and always lived in Milo, where he d. 17 Jan. 1894. His widow m. George F. Clancy and lives in Milo.

Children:-

1. Della May Ward, b. in Milo, 21 Mar.1880, m., 6 Sept.1902, George Bickford Welch, b. in Dover, Mass., 18 Oct.1862, son of Thomas G. and Rebecca(McCord)Welch.
He is a stone mason contractor and they live in Wellesley, Mass.

Children:-
Born in Wellesley.

I. Helen Louise Welch, b. 1 Jan.1904.

II. George Bickford Welch, b. 5 Oct.1905.

III. Ethel Whittier Welch, b. 11 Nov.1912.

2. Eva Mabel Ward, b. in Milo, 6 Feb.1884, m., 9 Aug.1902, Vance Edward Thompson, b. in Milo, 14 Feb.1875, son of Edward and Frances A.(McIntire)Thompson.
He was a farmer and lived on the farm on which he was born. D. in Milo 12 June 1918. His wife d. in Milo, 9 July 1914.

Children:-

Born in Milo.

I. Elton Vance Thompson, b. 8 Mar.1904. Lives with his Uncle Frank Ward.

II. Kenneth Ward Thompson, b. 8 Nov.1909. Lives with his Aunt Effie, Mrs. Ladd.

3. Frank Horace Ward, b. in Milo, Me., 18 Sept.1886, m., 29 July 1908, Bertha Monsrude, b. in Norway, 10 Nov.1884, dau. of Arne and Bertha(Evenson)Monsrude.
He is a barber and lives at Des Lacs, No. Dakota. Was connected with the real estate business in Edmondton, Alberta, Canada for a time. Also worked on a ranche in So. Dak. for a time. Lived in Minneapolis, Minn. and in Sac City, Ia.

Child:-

I. Alvin Monsrude Ward, b. 20 Apr.1909, Sac City, Ia.

4. Louis Martin Ward, b. 27 Apr., d. 9 June 1889, Milo, Me.

5. Lena Clara Ward, b. in Milo, 23 May 1890. m., 28 Nov.1907, Carrol Fremmont Bishop, b. in La Grange, Me., 10 Dec. 1886, son of Fremont and Lizzie(Rogers)Bishop.
He is a lumber sawyer and is employed in a mill in Milo, where they live.

Children:-
Born in Milo.

I. Evelyn Charlem Bishop, b. 6 June 1908.
II. Irene Lena Bishop, b. 7 June 1909.
III. Roland Fremont Bishop, b. 18 Oct.1910, d. 20 Oct. 1910, Milo.
IV. Hazel Gertrude Bishop, b. 26 Mar.1916.
V. Fremont Charles Bishop, b. 8 Oct.1917.

6. Effie Lillian Ward, b. in Milo, 26 Aug.1892, m., 25 Dec.1913 Alden John Ladd, b. in Barnard, Me., 22 July 1878, son of Thomas and Catherine(Pollard)Ladd.
He is a lumberman and lives in Barnard, Me. Mrs. Ladd is much interested in this work. The writer wishes to acknowledge his appreciation for her kindness and courtesy in replying to his letters.

Child:-

I. Catherine Eva Ladd, b. 3 Nov.1915, Barnard.

II. Harriet Delia Ward, b. in Milo 31 Dec.1854, m., 25 Sept.1877, James William Cornish, b. in Lisbon, Me., 27 Jan.1848, son of William and Belinda B.(Tracy)Cornish.
He was a merchant and lived in Topsham, Me,, where his wife d. 21 May 1900. He d. some years previous to 1920.

Child:-

1. Belinda Beal Cornish, b. 5 Aug., d., 29 Aug.1881, Deering,Me.

III. Albion Lewis Ward, b. in Milo, Me., 16 Jan.1867, m., 3 July 1890, Sadie Elizabeth Smart, b. in Medford, Me., 14 Apr.1869, dau. of James L. and Martha(Chase)Smart.
He is a farmer and lives in Milo. Besides carrying on his farm about 1907 he entered the employ of the American Agricultural Chemical Co. He is now credit man for the Armour Fertilizer Co.

Children:-
Born in Milo.

1. Duane Albion Ward, b. 18 Apr.1891, d. 8 Sept.1913, Milo.

2. Hazel Dell Ward, b. 24 Sept.1895, m., 10 May 1915, James Lewis Shaw, b. in Dexter, Me., 7 Sept.1888, son of James A. and Clara E.(Graves)Shaw.
He is a finisher in a spool mill and they live in Milo.

Child:-

I. Ward Lewis Shaw, b. 14 Apr.1916, Milo.

3. Helen Luvie Ward, b. 25 Mar.1906, d. 23 July 1919, Milo.

346

MARY JANE[7] WATERHOUSE,(James[6], Benjamin[5], Timothy[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],)born in Richmond, Me., 17 Apr.1830, married, 20 Mar.1850, James Irvin Cornish, b. in Bowdoinham, Me., 20 June 1824, son of Joshua and Lucina(Hathorn)Cornish.
He was a farmer and lived on Bowdoinham Ridge, Bowdoinham, Me., where he died 28 Feb.1904, His widow died there 16 May 1905.

CHILDREN:-

I. Melvina Antoinette Cornish, b. in Bowdoinham, 8 Nov.1853, m., 20 Feb.1890, Avard John Vroom, b. in Nova Scotia, son of John and Mary J.(Chute)Vroom.
He is a mason and contractor. Lived in Lynn, Mass., Wells, and now in Freeport, Me.

No children.

II. Daniel.Blake Cornish, b. in Bowdoinham, 10 Sept.1856, m., 30 Mar. 1887, Louisa Amelia Given, b. in Boston, Mass., 27 Sept.1862, dau. of William H. and Amelia(Flanders)Given.
He is a farmer and lives in Bowdoinham.

Children:-

1. Hazel Given Cornish, b. in Bowdoinham, Me., 29 Jan.1888, m., 12 Oct.1910, Erle Loyalist Browne, b. in Bowdoinham, 12 Oct.1888, son of John L. and Mary A.(Thomas) Browne.
He is a fisherman and lives at Browne's Point, Bowdoinham.

Children:-
Born in Bowdoinham.

I. John Loyalist Browne, b. 3 Apr., d.14 May 1911, Bowdoinham.
II. Esther Louise Browne, b. 10 Dec.1912.
III. Erla Vernet Browne, b. 7 Nov.1914.
IV. Miriam Amelia Browne, b. 13 Apr.1916.
V. Elise De Zealous Browne, b. 11 Nov.1917.
VI. Mary Flanders Browne, b. 30 Sept.1920.

2. Esther Elmira Cornish, b. in Bowdoinham, 28 Mar.1892, m. 1st, 22 Mar.1909, Lloyd Bishop Kelley, b. in Presque Isle, Me., 1890, son of Alvah B. and Maria(Bishop)Kelley. He was a farmer and lived in Bowdoinham. She m. 2ndly, 23 Oct.1912, Wilder Alexander Perry, b. in East Boston, Mass., July 1877, son of Charles F. and Ella M. (Campbell)Perry.
He is a conductor on the Boston,Revere Beach & Lynn R. R. and lives in Beachmont, Mass.

Children:-
Born in Bowdoinham.

I. Lawrence Albert Perry, b. 6 Nov.1914.
II. Ethel Leslie Perry, b. 27 Oct.1915.
III. Clifford Given Perry, b. 19 May 1917.

III. Edgar Dana Cornish, b. 17 Feb.1859, Bowdoinham. Is a millman and lives in Bowdoinham, unm.

IV. James Cornish, b. 4 Sept.1861, Bowdoinham. He is a farmer and lives in Bowdoinham, unm.

V. Albion Manley Cornish, b. in Bowdoinham, 1 May 1864, m., 18 May 1889, Mary Emma Jordan, b. in Hopkinton, R.I., 27 Apr.1870, dau. of Asa and Mary E.(Jordan?)Jordan.
He was a fireman for a boiler and lived in Bowdoinham but is now employed in a livery stable in Lewiston, Me.

Children:

1. Ava Marion Cornish, b. in Richmond, Me., 9 Mar.1899, m., 14 Aug.1921, Rupert Winston Miller, b. in Rangeley, Me. 2 May 1897, son of Frank W. and Florence C.(Berry)Miller.
He is a travelling salesman for Swift & Co. and lives in Lewiston.

No children.

2. Irving Albion Cornish, b. 26 May 1900, Richmond, Me.

3. Clarence Manley Cornish, b. 28 Sept.1902, Bowdoinham, Me.

VI. Annie Potter Cornish, b. in Bowdoinham, 7 Oct.1866, m., 29 Sept. 1894, Edgar Oliver Cobb, b. in Litchfield, Me., 1866, son of Israel and Sarah(Sedgley)Cobb.
He was a farmer and lived in Bowdoinham. D. 29 Aug.1898. His widow lives in Bowdoinham.

No children.

VII. Ida Florence Cornish, b. 2 Mar. ~~Bowdoinham,xdx~~ 1868, Bowdoinham, d. 19 June 1877, Bowdoinham.

VIII. Mary Josephine Cornish, b. in Bowdoinham, 14 Aug.1872, m., 3 July 1900, Charles Newton Fogg, b. in Lewiston, Me.,,17 Mar.1873, son of David N. and Annie(Gates)Fogg.
He was a farmer in Bowdoinham but is now a teamster and lives in Bowdoinham.

Children:-
Born in Bowdoinham.

1. Florence Hathorn Fogg, b. 16 July 1902.

2. Nona Marguerite Fogg, b. 20 Aug.1907.

347

ANN FRANCES[7] WATERHOUSE,(Caleb Fogg[6], Elias[5], Timothy[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1])born in Pittston, Me., 14 June 1824, married, 4 July 1856 Jones Mitchell, born in Windsor, Me., 28 Jan.1818, son of Nathaniel and Lydia(Savage)Mitchell.
He was a ship builder and farmer. Soon after his marriage he settled in Lee Center, Ill., whence he removed to Auburn, Ill. Later to Iowa and died in Rowan, Ia., 25 Dec.1906. His wife died in Oskoloosa, Ia., 22 Aug.1889.

CHILDREN:-

I. Martha Ellen Mitchell, b. in Lee Center, Ill., 23 Apr.1858, m., 22 Apr.1885, Daniel Lewis Felton, b. in Adeline, Ill., 25 Jan. 1859, son of Timothy S. and Rachel J.(Brush)Felton.
With the exception of three years spent in a creamery he has been a farmer all his life. Lived in Clarion and Rowan, Ia. In 1902 removed to Swea City, Ia., and in 1907 to Bruce Wis.

Children:-

1. Jones Seymour Felton, b. 9 Feb.1886, Clarion, Ia. Is an engineer and lives in Bruce, Wis. Unm.

2. Charles Brush Felton, b. 5 Jan.1888, Clarion. Is a carpenter and lives in Bruce. Unm.

3. Jasper Felton, b. 26 Dec.1889, Clarion, Is a farmer in Bruce. Unm.

4. Emma Isabelle Felton, b. 27 Sept.1891, Blaine, Ia.

5. Alta Ann Felton, b. 5 Aug.1893, Iowa Township, Ia.

6. May Alice Felton, b. 20 Oct.1895, Iowa Township.

7. Truman Webster Felton, b. 5 July 1898, Iowa Township.

II. Charles Edwin Mitchell, b. 1 May 1859, Lee Center, Ill., d. 22 Feb. 1863, Springfield, Mass.

III. Silas Savage Mitchell, b. 1 May 1861, Auburn, Ill. He is a farmer. Lived in Clinton, Mo., for a time and later in Bruce, Wis. Unm.

IV. Warren Caleb Mitchell, b. 23 Jan.1864, Springfield, Ill., d. 17 July 1864, Chatham, Ill.

V. Miles Oscar Mitchell, b. 23 Jan.1864,(a twin) Auburn, Ill. In poor health all his life. A farmer. Went to Dakota in 1905. Prob. unm. This child may have been born 27 Sept.1862.

VI. Warren Everett Mitchell, b. 23 Jan.1864, Springfield, Ill., d. 17 July 1864, Chatham, Ill.

VII. Emma Frances Mitchell, b. in Springfield, 27 Sept.1867, m. 1st, 19 Oct.1890, Elliot Augustus Jones, b. in the State of New York, 11 July 1850, son of Darius E. Jones. He was a railroad agent and they lived at White Bear Lake, Minn., where he d. 4 Mar.1897. She m. 2ndly, 18 Sept.1899, Francis Marion Utter, b. in Hudson, Ia., 25 Jan.1859, son of Alford and Emma E.(Wilcox) Utter.
He was in the hardware business in Rowan, Ia., but later removed to Clinton, Mo., where he became a farmer.

Children:-

1. Ellen Cora Utter, b. 12 Feb.1901, Rowan.

2. Hellen Willhelmina Utter, b. 12 Feb.1901, Rowan.

3 4 8

EMMA ABIGAIL[7] WATERHOUSE,(Caleb Fogg[6], Elias[5], Timothy[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1])born in Richmond, Me., 7 May 1832, married, 22 Apr.1858,

Nathaniel Harrison Seavey, born in Kennebunkport, Me., 9 June 1825, son of Nathaniel and Narcissa(Downing)Seavey.

He went to Boston, Mass., when a boy where he learned the trade of a carpenter. He was employed for many years in the navy yard at Charlestown,(Boston)Mass. He dropped dead in the yard, 20 June 1895. His widow died in So. Peabody, Mass., 5 Nov.1905.

CHILDREN:-

I. Frank Harrison Seavey, b. in Charlestown, Mass., 6 Apr.1860, m. 1st 17 Aug.1885, Mrs. Elvira Humes, b. in Boston, Mass., 2 Apr.1860 dau. of Joseph and Susan(Clark)Phinney. She d. in Somerville, Mass., 20 Apr.1903, and he m. 2ndly, 29 Nov.1905, Mrs. Ella Mary Field, b. in Vineland, N.J., 21 Aug.1865, dau. of Phillip E. and Elizabeth(Pancoast)Mull.
He lived in Charlestown until about thirty years old but later resided in Somerville, Medford and Lynn, Mass. He was a clerk for the Fitchburg R.R. Co., for a time but later was in the railway supply mfg. business. He d. in Boston, 3 Aug.1910.

No children.

II. Ernest Duntley Seavey, b. 12 Mar.1864, Charlestown, d. 15 Aug.1865, Charlestown.

III. Nellie Lee Seavey, b. in Charlestown, 28 Apr.1867, m., 11 Aug.1897, Charles Augustus Littlefield, b. in Wells, Me., 31 Aug.1852, son of Jacob H. and Mary(Littlefield)Littlefield.
He is a cabinet maker and stair builder. Lived in New York about three years. A short time in Medford and Everett, Mass. and about 1904 removed to Saugus, Mass., where he now lives.

Children:-

1. Ruth Lee Littlefield, b. 22 Aug.1898, Bath Beach, N.Y. She is a school teacher. A grad. of Salem Normal School. Also teaches piano. Unm.

2. Madeleine Chase Littlefield, b. 3 Feb.1902, Roxbury, Mass. She is a teacher. Grad. from Salem Normal, 1921. Also teaches elocution. Unm.

IV. Nettie Duntley Seavey, b. in Charlestown, 18 Nov.1868, m., 8 May 1886, Charles Edward Hardenbrook, b. in Portland, Me., 21 Sept. 1866, son of Nelson and Isabelle(Goodwin)Hardenbrook.
He was a travelling salesman.

Children:-

1. Nathaniel Harrison Hardenbrook, b. in Somerville, Mass., 23 Sept.1887, m., 8 Jan.1908, Annie MacKeal, b. in Peabody,

Mass., 3 Apr.1881, dau. of Eugene B. and Elmira(Bailey) MacNeal.
He is a machinist by trade. Lived in Peabody for a time but now resides in Beverly, Mass. Is a clerk for the United Shoe Mach'y Co. there.

Child:-

I. Charles Eugene Hardenbrook, b. 22 Nov.1909, Peabody.

2. Charles Edwin Hardenbrook, b. in Somerville, Mass., 16 Nov. 1889, m., 30 Sept.1915, Annie May Fisher, b. in Lynn, Mass., 3 May 1883, dau. of William A. and Ina J.(Leslie) Fisher.
He has lived in Peabody and Lynn. Worked for the Harry Stanton Shoe Mach'y Co. of Beverly for a time but is now a clerk for the United Shoe Mach'y Co. in Lynn.

No children.

3. Florence Emma Hardenbrook, b. 21 May 1892, Philadelphia, Pa. She is unm. and lives with her mother in Lynn.

V. John Milton Seavey, b. 12 Mar.1871, Somerville, d. 21 July 1872, Somerville.

Vi. William Eaton Seavey, b. 28 June 1873, Somerville, d. 6 Apr.1889, at Mass. Gen. Hospital, Boston, Mass.

349

MARTHA ELLEN[7] WATERHOUSE,(Caleb Fogg[6], Elias[5], Timothy[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1])born in Dresden, Me., 7 May 1837, married, 11 Aug.1872, Cornelius Warren Champlin, born in Whitesborn, N.Y., 7 Apr.1840, son of William and Elizabeth(Avery)Champlin.
He was a farmer and stock raiser and they lived in Palmyra, Ill. He enlisted in Aug.1861 in Co. I, 3rd N.Y. Reg. and served on the Potomac. He was disc'g'd in June 1862. His wife died in Parsons, Kan., 7 Oct.1912. In 1914 he was in the Nat. Soldier's Home in Wis. 8 Oct.1915 he m. Mrs. Lowen, of Kansas City and in 1917 was in the soldier's home at St. James, Mo.

CHILD:-

I. Myra Grace Champlin, b. in Auburn, Ill., 21 Sept.1874, m., 27 Sept. 1893, James Orval Curtis, b. near Manchester, Ill., 20 Oct.1868,

son of Cleonis and Frances(Blevens)Curtis.
He is a farmer. Lived for a time near Parsons, Kan. Then removed to Sweet Springs, Mo., and at present lives in Warrensburg, Mo.

Children:-

1. Cecile May Curtis, b. near Parsons, Kan., 4 Aug.1896, m., 28 Oct.1915, Ernest Earl Fickas. and lives in Warrensburg.

No children.

2. Ralph Lessley Curtis, b. 25 Feb.1899, near Parsons.

3. John Floyd Curtis, b. 4 June 1900, near Parsons.

4. Ethel Angeline Curtis, b. 18 July 1905, near Parsons.

5. Cora Lucile Curtis, b. 15 Jan.1911, Sweet Springs, Mo.

350

WARREN CALEB[7] WATERHOUSE,(Caleb Fogg[6], Elias[5], Timothy[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1])born in Dresden, Me., 14 Feb.1838, married, 31 May 1860, Sevilla Willase Wood, b. in Vassalboro, Me., 24 Aug.1840, dau. of Butler and Sally(Gaslen)Wood.
He was always employed in the shoe manufacturing business. Lived in Dresden, Fittston, Gardiner and Vassalboro, Me., and about 1881 removed to Hudson, Mass., and became foreman of a cutting room. He enlisted at Gardiner, Aug.1862, in Co b, 16th Me. Reg. He was wounded at the battle of Fredericksburg which caused his discharge in Mar.1863. He died in Everett, Mass., 22 Apr.1904. His widow m. William Osgood, June 1914.

CHILDREN:-

I. Frank Ernest Waterhouse, born 23 May 1861, Gardiner, d. 23 Mar.1863, Augusta, Me.

362. II. Fred L. Waterhouse, born 15 June 1864, Augusta, Me.

563. Belle B. Waterhouse, born 6 June 1866, Gardiner, Me.

564. Harry S. Waterhouse, born 23 Dec.1868, Vassalboro, Me.

565. Nettie S. Waterhouse, born 19 Apr.1871, Vassalboro.

351

JOHN WESLEY[7] WATERHOUSE, (Caleb Fogg[6], Elias[5], Timothy[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1]) born in Dresden, Me., 8 Mar.1840, married, Apr.1865, Clara Jane Tyler, b. in Pittston, Me., 1838, dau. of Thomas and Polly Tyler. She died in Gardiner, Me., 10 July 1874, age 37, and he married 2ndly, 22 July 1876, Mrs. Martha A. Clough.

Mr. Waterhouse was a millman and lived in Gardiner. In 1896 he was living in Randolph, Me. He enlisted in Gardiner, 28 May 1862 in the 5th Me. Battery and was discharged at Wilmington, Del., 17 June 1865. Was admitted to the Eastern branch of the Nat. Soldier's home, Togus, Me., 11 July 1898, and died there 13 Nov.1901. Was buried at the Home. He was also in Co B, 16th Me. Reg. and then resided in Farmingdale, Me. Not quite sure of his children.

CHILDREN:-

566. I. George W. Waterhouse, born 8 May 1866, Gardiner.

II. Son. Died in infancy.

III. Son. Died in infancy.

352

ASBURY LEE[7] WATERHOUSE, (Caleb Fogg[6], Elias[5], Timothy[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1]) born in Dresden, Me., 20 Oct.1844, married, 26 May 1873, Mary Deborah Williamson, born in Machias, Me., 6 Feb.1855, dau. of James and Sophia(Crocker)Williamson.

He went to sea when quite young and in 1871 took command of the ship Tranquebar of Richmond, Me., and in 1877 of the ship Theobald of the same place. He afterwards retired from the sea and while on the way East from San Francisco, Calif., was injured in a railway accident and lived only three days. He died in Los Angeles, Calif., 23 Jan. 1883. His widow married, 6 Jan.1885, John T. Whitmore, b. in Richmond, Me., 17 Dec.1854.

CHILD:-

I. Frances Robinson Waterhouse, born in Farmingdale, Me., 1 Apr.1877, married, 2 Oct.1901, Dr. Frank Arthur Ryder, born in Maine, son of Albert D. and Relief C.(Trueworthy)Ryder.
He was a dentist and they lived in Lynn, Mass. where she died, 1 Feb. 1905. He died in Blairstown, N.J., 12 Oct.1908.

Child:-

1. Frank Lee Ryder, b. 25 Nov.1902.

3 5 3

GEORGE KINGSLEY[7] WATERHOUSE,(Ezra Carter[6], James[5], Timothy[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1])born in Bowdoinham, Me., 27 Mar.1837, married, 9 Oct. 1867, Mary Susan Morse, born in So. Boston, Mass., 7 Oct.1847, dau. of James and Naomi P.(Butler)Morse.
He learned the carpenter's trade in Boston, Mass., and about 1880 went into business as a contractor and builder in which he continued until his death. He died in So. Boston, 1 Dec.1899. His widow died in So. Boston, 19 Sept.1917.

CHILDREN:-
Born in So. Boston.

I. George Alfred Waterhouse, born 22 Mar.1869, died 29 Mar.1870, So. Boston.

II. George Waterhouse, born born and died 8 Oct.1870.

567. III. Lillian F. Waterhouse, born 17 Apr.1875.

3 5 4

LAURA ADELAIDE[7] WATERHOUSE, (Ezra Carter[6], James[5], Timothy[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1]) born in Bowdoinham, Me., 20 Feb.1840, married, 12 July 1865, Thomas Wilson Donn Jordan, born in Providence, R.I., 19 Nov.1844, son of Thomas and Jerusha(Seymour)Jordan.

Removed to Boston, Mass., when a boy and became a clerk in a grocery store. Later he was a teamster but enlisted 1 May 1862 in the 33rd Mass. Vols. Was taken out of the army by his parents on a writ of Habeas Corpus but they afterwards gave their consent and he again enlisted 9 June 1862 in Co. H, 39th. Reg. and served in the Army of the Potomac. Took part in the battles ~~xx~~ ading leading up to Lee's surrender. Was twice captured but escaped. Was hon. discharged 12 June 1865. He was then an expressman for a number of years, a lamplighter for the City of Boston for five years and later worked for J. A. & W. Bird & Co. and Dexter Bros. paint and oil dealers in Boston. ~~They~~ Lived in No. Stoughton, Mass., for a time, then returned to So. Boston, where he worked for the Walworth Mfg. Co. His wife died in So. Boston, 8 Apr.1901. He m. Mrs. Nellie Packard and removed to Lynn, Mass.

CHILDREN:-

I. Mattie Alfreda ~~Waterhouse~~ Jordan, b. in So. Boston, Mass., 11 Mar. 1866, m., 19 May 1886, Charles Elmer Ellsworth, Paine, b. in ~~Bentony~~ ~~Massxxx~~ Braintree, Mass., 29 Feb.1860, son of Jonathan S. and Esther(Thayer)Paine.
He was a machine operator. Lived in Quincy until about 1890 when he removed to No. Stoughton. Later lived in So. Boston. His wife d. in Roxbury, ,Mass., 9 Nov.1913.

Children:-
Born in So. Boston.

1. Ella Reynolds Paine, b. 23 Feb.1888, d., 14 Feb.1889, Quincy, Mass.

2. Harry Wilson Paine, b. 13 May 1890, Quincy, m., 31 Dec.1911, his cousin, Marion Seymour Charles b. in So. Boston, 7

Nov.1890, dau. of Isaac C. and Sarah H.(Jordan)Charles. He was at one time mang'r of the Casino Bowling Alleys in Boston but is now an automobile mechanic. Removed to Quincy, Mass., in Jan.1915 where he now lives.

Child:

I. Ellsworth Thayer Paine, b. 25 July 1912, Roxbury.

II. Sarah Howland Jordan, b. in So. Boston, Mass., 17 Jan.1868, m., 2 Mar.1887, Isaac C. Charles , b. in Fryeburg, Me., 30 Nov.1862, son of Asa and Margaret(Morrison)Charles. He was a foreman for the teaming firm of F. L. Moore & Co. She m., 2ndly, 16 Nov.1901, William Preston Slack, b. in Boston, 16 Oct.1881, son of William and Sarah(French)Slack.
He was a collector and lived in So. Boston. For some years was a lecturer under the name of William Preston and lived in Dorchester, Mass. Is now manager of the Strand Theatre at Revere Beach, Mass.

Children:-
Born in So. Boston.

1. Effie Louise Charles, b. 17 Sept.1888, m., 21 Mar.1905, George Willis Heath, b. in Fryeburg, Me., 10 Nov.1874, son of John W. and Mary(Smith)Heath.
He is a farmer and mill-wright and they live in Fryeburg. He is a noted trapper and hunter.

Children:-
Born in Fryeburg, except oldest.

I. Rachel May Heath, b. 27 Sept.1906, E. Conway, N.H.
II. Chester Luis Heath, b. 18 June 1907.
III. Franklin John Heath. b. 13 May 1909.
IV. Noyes Kingsley Heath, b. 24 Dec.1912.
V. Marion Thelma Heath, b. 14 Oct.1913.
VI. William Preston Heath, b. 13 Nov.1915.
VII. George Willis Heath, b. 18 Apr.1918.
VIII. Arthur Sidney Heath, b.11 Dec.~~1920~~.1919
IX. John Warren Heath, b. 24 Jan.1921.

2. Ellsworth Asa Wilson Charles, b. 1889, d. 3 Aug.1890, So Boston.

3. Marion Seymour Charles, b. 7 Nov.1890, m. her cousin, Harry W. Paine. See page 1149.

4. Noah Parker Charles, b. 8 Mar.1895, m. Viola Davis.
He has been a mechanic but is now a chef.

Children:-

I. Arnold Parker Charles, b. Ashmont, Mass.
II. Walter Leslie Charles. }Twins
III. Wallace Lester Charles.}

5. Richmond Pearson Hobson Charles, b. 9 July 1898, d. 12 May

1901, So. Boston.

6. Doris May Slack, b. 19 Nov.1902, Roxbury, Mass.
So. Boston

III. Willard Harris Jordan, b. 29 Sept.1871, m. Mabel Oliver.
He was a teamster and lived in Neponset, Mass., for a time. Later enlisted in the regular army. Served in the Spanish War in Co H and I, 9th Reg. M.V.M. Afterwards enlisted in the Navy and at one time was on the battleship Oregon. in the China Sea.

Child:-

1. Eva Jordan.

IV. Mabel Eugenia Jordan, b. in So. Boston, 30 July 1879, m., 12 June 1901, Arthur Angier Kingsley, b. in So. Boston, 9 Dec.1875, son of Eugene E. and Ellen M.(Angier)Kingsley.
He is a collector for the Bay State Installment Co. of Boston. Lived in So. Boston until 1908 when he removed to Portland, Me., where he now resides.

No children.

V. George Eddy Childs Jordan, b. in Mattapan,(Boston)Mass., 17 Sept. 1882, m., 28 Nov.1912, Madeline R. Hurlebaus, b. in So. Boston, 5 Mar.1888, dau. of Frederick and Caroline(Kaupp)Hurlebaus.
For some years he worked in his father's periodical store in Lynn, Mass., but later became manager of one of the chain stores of the John T. Conner Co. in So. Boston. Later held a similar position with The Great Atlantic & Pacific Tea Co. In Dec.1919 he was made an ass't supt. for this company having charge of the Attleboro, No. Attleboro, Mansfield and Foxboro districts, Mass.

Children:-

1. George Cyril Jordan, b. 29 May 1914, So. Boston.

2. Melvin Philip Jordan, b. 26 July 1921, Foxboro

3 5 5

MARY LOUISA[7] WATERHOUSE,(Daniel[6], James[5], Timothy[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1])born in Harrison, Me., 18 May 1843, married, 31 May 1864, James Doughty Gibbs, born in Porter, Me., 11 July 1834, son of Ezra and Susan(Vinton)Gibbs.

When about nineteen years old he went to Georgia and engaged in the lum-

ber business. This was broken up by the war and he was forced into the Rebel Army. After eighteen months he escaped North and enlisted in the Union Army, but was rejected because of impared health. He then went into the hardware business and lived in Lovell, Bridgton, Saco, Newfield and Livermore, Me. Later he became a farmer in Turner, Me. He died in Lynn, Mass., 19 Aug.1909. His wife died in Turner Village, Me., 24 June 1882.

CHILDREN:-

I. James Francis Gibbs, b. in Lovell, Me., 15 May 1867, m., 23 Dec. 1889, Ida Mabel Crowley, b. in Jonesport, Me., 19 Nov.1867, dau. of Capt. A.L. and Ella(Leighton)Crowley.
He learned the trade of an engineer and machinist and in 1893 was employed by the Fairbanks Scale Co. He worked for the General Electric Co., Lynn, Mass., for a time but later went into the florist business with his brother John, in Lynn, where he now resides.

Children:-
Born in Lynn.

1. Mildred Edith Gibbs, b. 23 Feb.1892, m., 1 Jan.1918, James Hardie Watson, b. in Lynn, 19 Mar.1892, son of James and Lizzie(Hardie)Watson.
He is a salesman for William H. Ware & Co., Boston, Mass.

Child:-

I. Richard Hardie Watson, b. 16 Oct.1921, Lynn.

2. Clarence Morriss Gibbs, b. 8 Jan.1895, m., 19 Nov.1919, Esmeralda Wendell, b. in Lynn, 13 Mar.1897, dau. of Jacob and W. and Mary F.(MacPherson)Wendell.
He is a florist in the employ of his father.

Child:-

I. Virginia Louise Gibbs, b. 2 Sept.1920, Lynn.

II. John Clinton Gibbs, b. in Lovell, Me., 6 Aug.1868, m., 29 June 1905, Bertha Ramey Rhodes, b. in Lynn, 16 Oct.1872, dau. of Thomas E. and Henrietta(Faulkner)Rhodes.
He was grad. from the Maine State College, Orono, Me., June 1892, degree, Bachelor of Mechanical Engineering. He then taught school for a time and in 1896 engaged in the florist's business in Lynn with his brother James.

Child:-

1. Lyndon Herbert Gibbs, b. 2 Mar., d., 6 Mar.1911, Lynn.

III. Charles Wilbur Gibbs, b. in Lovell, Me., 23 Sept 1870, m., 14 Mar. 1899, Olive Grenier, b. in Faribault, Minn., 3 Apr.1875, dau. of Dumas and Bridget(Simonis)Grenier.
He removed to Baker City, Or. in 1895 and later went to No. Powder in the same state. He was a farmer, also a contractor and builder. Jan.1,1896 he removed to Seattle, Wash., and went into the real estate, insurance and loan business. Left Seattle in 1910 and is now a general contractor in Tonaset, Wash.

Children:-

1. Charles Edward Gibbs, b. 5 June, d., 19 Aug.1901, No. Powder.

2. Ida Belle Gibbs, b. 28 July 1903, No. Powder.

3. Robert Lincoln Gibbs, b. 28 July 1907, Seattle, Wash.

4. Albert Grenier Gibbs, b. 12 July 1913, Chelan, Wash.

IV. Susan Abigal Gibbs, b. in Bridgton, Me., 20 Aug.1872, m. 1st, 18 July 1891, Charles Howard Jellison, b. in Shapleigh, Me., 1 Oct. 1846, son of Abram and Rosamond(Abbott)Jellison. He carried the mail from Newfield, Me. to So. Waterboro, for some thirty years. Later he was in the express business and a stage driver. He d. in Portland, Me., while on a visit, 31 Dec.1913 and she m. 2ndly, 6 Feb.1914, George Grendall M^Ckenney, b. 2 Sept.1875, son of George R. and Alma(Grendall)M^Ckenney.
He is a farmer and lives in Kennebunkport.

Children:-

1. Infant b. 23 Sept.1896, Newfield.

2. Infant, b. 22 June 1900, Newfield.

3. (Adopted) Bertha Louise Jellison, b. 2 June 1908.

V. Sydney Perham Gibbs, b. in Saco, Me., 23 Aug.1874, m., 24 Dec.1900, Pleasant Della Smith, b. in No. Powder, Ore., 28 Aug.1882, dau. of Plesent L. and Mary A.(Tanner)Smith.
When a young man he went to Oregon and spent some time in gold mining in Geizer and Sumpter in that state. Since 1900 he has been engaged in stock raising and ranching and lives in No. Powder, Ore.

Children:-
Born in No. Powder.

1. Vesta Jane Gibbs, b. 22 Mar.1902, m. M^CCurdy.

2. Roscoe Lisle Gibbs, b. 6 Dec.1905.

VI. Harry Vinton Gibbs, b. in Saco, Me., 6 Feb.1876, m., 29 Apr.1914, Martha Blanch Webber, b. in St. Stephens, N.B., 25 Nov.1879, dau. of Thomas E. and Annie E.(Dinsmore)Webber.

When about nineteen years old he went to Baker City, Ore. Was employed in the mines and lumber mills there for some four years. Lived in Seattle a short time and then located in Everett, Wash. Is now a farmer and in Snohomish, Wash.

Child:-

1. James Thomas Gibbs, b. 16 Mar.1916, Everett, Wash.

VII. Roscoe Lincoln Gibbs, b. in Newfield, Me., 14 June 1877, He enlisted in Co I, 1st Me. Reg. in the Spanish War. and d. at City Hospital, Augusta, Me., about 10 Sept.1898. He went to Georgia but was not in active service. He never married.

VIII. Mary Louise Gibbs, b. in Turner, Me., 21 Apr.1879, m., 14 Sept. 1895, Oscar Eugene Shaw, b. in Cumberland, Me., 24 June 1867, son of Cyrus W. and Sarah J.(Morrill)Shaw.
He was a lumber tally man at one time. He managed an Atlantic & Pacific Tea Co. store at another time and is now a farmer in So. Portland, Me. Also lived in Cumberland and Biddeford, Me.

Children:-

1. James Lemont Shaw, b. 15 July 1896, Cumberland. Is unm. and lives at home.

2. Henry Milton Shaw, b. 14 Oct.1900, Cumberland.

3. Dorothy Randall Shaw, b. 31 Aug.1906, Biddeford.

356

JAMES CORYDON[7] WATERHOUSE,(Daniel[6], James[5], Timothy[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1])born in Cornish, Me., 25 Sept.1846, married, 17 Oct.1867, Mary Ellen Bradbury, born in Hollis, Me., 19 Mar.1847, dau. of Caleb L. and Caroline(Palmer)Bradbury.
He learned the machinist's trade at Newfields, Me., in 1862 and in 1864 went to Dover, N.H., where he took charge of one of the departments of Shaw & Clark's sewing machine shop. This company sold out in 1867 and in 1870 he formed a partnership with three others under the name of the Banner Sewing Machine Co. and began the manufacture of sewing machines at Sherbrooke, P. Q. In 1872 they formed a stock company and he continued as managing director for two years when he sold out his interest.

In 1875 he engaged in the piano and organ business in Sherbrooke but since 1885 has been in the Machinery and Mill supply business. He lives in Sherbrooke. Was chief of the fire brigade there for some three years.

CHILDREN:-

568. Carry M. Waterhouse, born 12 May 1870, Biddeford, Me.

568. I. Carry M. Waterhouse born 12 May 1870, Biddeford, Me.

II. Charles Corydon Waterhouse, born 9 Nov.1871, Sherbrooke, died 17 Mar.1872, Sherbrooke.

III. Bertha Luella Waterhouse, born 19 Apr.1874, Sherbrooke, died 20 Oct.1884, Sherbrooke.

569. IV. Martha E. Waterhouse, born 15 Sept.1878, Sherbrooke.

570. V. James E. Waterhouse, born 7 Mar.1880, Sherbrooke.

571. VI. Nellie I. Waterhouse, born 7 Nov.1883, Sherbrooke.

357

EDWARD FORRESTER[7] WATERHOUSE,(Daniel[6], James[5], Timothy[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1])born in Newfield, Me., 10 Apr.1856, married, 24 May 1882, Bertha Lena Bliss, born in South Freeport, Me., 16 July 1859, dau. of Gershom and Hannah(Soule)Bliss.

He was in the insurance business in Sherbrooke, P.Q. and was also treas. of the Sherbrooke Gas & Water Co. In 1899 he removed to Montreal and continued in the insurance business. He was also treas. of the Royal Montreal Golf Club. He has always been very much interested in music and was choirmaster of the St James M.E. Church from 1899 to 1907. He now resides in Lachine, P.Q.

CHILDREN:-

I. Raymond Forrester Waterhouse, born in Sherbrooke, 23 Feb.1883 married, 9 June 1914, Olga Georgina Weston, born in New York City, 8 Mar.1891, dau. of Edward H.H. and Margaret (MamVonEvera)Weston.
He began work as a clerk in the office of the Quebec Gen-

tral Railway Co. in Sherbrooke. in 1899. Then stenographer, clerk in the passenger dept. and then chief clerk in the advertising dept. of the Grand Trunk Ry. in Montreal; chief clerk afz of the general Eastern agency of the Grand Trunk in New York. Then assistant and later chief rate clerk of the Union Pacific Ry. in New York. After that had charge of the freight dept. od Senator W. A. Clark's interests in New York until the panic of 1907. Held various positions in the freight rate dept. of the Central Railroad of New Jersey, becoming chief rate clerk about 1910. In 1912 he accepted a position as chief of the tariff bureau of the New York Ontario & Western Ry. and was made general freight agent of the same Feb.1,1916. Lived in New York City 1903-1907; Brooklyn, N.Y., 1907-1914. After that in Darien, Conn. He died in White Haven, Penn., 26 May 1917. His widow lives in Princeton, N.J.

No children.

II. Marion Bliss Waterhouse, born 25 Oct.1885, Sherbrooke, died 2 May 1886, Sherbrooke.

572. III. Hazel B. Waterhouse, born 6 May 1888, Sherbrooke.

358

MARTHA CLARK[7] WATERHOUSE, (Daniel[6], James[5], Timothy[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1]) born in Standish, Me., 25 May 1858, married, 22 Feb.1887, Edwin Augustus Lusk, born in Leominster, Mass., 22 Feb.1855, son of George W. and Harriet(May)Lusk.

He was a salesman for a time but later was employed in the freight dept. of the N.Y. Central and Hudson River Ry. Co. in Worcester. Is now a clerk ~~in~~ for the Boston & Albany R.R. Co. in Worcester. Has lived in Conway, N.H., Leominster, Gardner and Worcester, Mass.

Children:-

I. Mildred Edwina Lusk, b. 30 Dec.1887, Newfield, Me. Is as'st. supervisor of drawing in Worcester. Is unm. and lives at home.

II. George Wilbur Lusk, b. in Worcester, Mass., 26 Mar.1889, m., 3 Aug. 1918, Helen Caroline Chubbuck, b. in Omaha, Neb., 14 Jan.1892, dau. of H. Eugene and Georgia V.(Sleeper)Chubbuck.
He is in the investment securities business and lives in Peoria Ill. Removed there from Worcester in 1917. Enlisted 26 Apr.

1917 and served six months in the officers training camps at Plattsburg, N.Y. Com. 23 Nov.1917 as 2nd. Lieut. ordnance dept. U.S.A. and assigned to the Holt Mfg. Co. Peoria, Ill., as inspector.on tractors. Did not go over seas and was discg. 17 Mar.1919.

Child:-

1. Nancy Lusk, b. 29 Oct.1919, Peoria.

3 5 9

ROSANN LIBBY[7]WATERHOUSE,(Stephen Libby[6], Moses[5], Samuel[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1])born in Scarboro, Me., 29 Sept.1831, married, 2 July 1857, Alpheus Fogg, born in Brunswick, Me., 13 Aug.1832, son of Frederick and Eliza H.(Crockett)Fogg.

He learned the trade of a carpenter in Malden, Mass. He enlisted at Portland, Me., Aug. 1862 and was discg. in May 1863. Was in Co E, 25th Me. Reg. After the war he worked at his trade in Scarboro until 1873 when he removed to Saco. At the age of 52 he had a paralytic shock which incapacitated him for work. In 1899 he entered the Soldier's Home at Togus, Me., and died there 17 Feb.1902. His wife died in Saco, 24 Oct.1900.

CHILD:-

I. Bertha Ann Cornelia Fogg, b. in Scarboro, Me., 17 May 1862, m., 25 May 1887, Walter Frank Chase, b. in Saco, Me., 17 Sept.1862, son of Samuel and Mary(McQuestion)Chase.
He was in the grocery business in Saco for a time but in 1893 removed to Portland and entered the employ of the American Express Co. In 1908 he moved on to a farm in Scarboro where he now lives, a farmer.

Children:-
Born in Saco.

1. Belle Eynaud Chase, b. 23 Apr.1888, m. 12 Oct.1908 Harry S. Small. See page 910.

2. Virginia Webber Chase, b. 3 June 1889, m., 25 Aug.1912, Charles William Fogg, b. in Scarboro, 8 Dec.1887, son of John and Harriet E.(Hatch)Fogg.
He is a section foreman for the Boston & Maine RY. and

lives in Scarboro.

No children:-

3. Elsie Marie Chase, b. 15 Dec.1891, m., 28 Oct.1914, Charles Libby Keene, b. in Poland, Me., 27 May 1867, son of Orrin S. and Hannah M.(Johnson)Keene.
He was born in West Poland in the historic Keene homestead which has stood on Meguler Hill for three generations. Attended the town schools and Hebron Academy. At the age of 19 with his father and brother-in-law Bert M. Fernald, afterwards Gov. of Maine, founded the corn packing industry at West Poland. Was later joined by Frank D. True, of Portland, and the company, of which Mr. Keene is Pres., became known as the Fernald, Keene & True Packing Co. This was in 1916 and the company operated six factories in different parts of the state. Has refused town office because of his business cares. Has always been a fancier of horses owning Annie C., 2.17¼ and Dr. Keene, 2.18¼.

No children.

3 6 0

VIRGINIA AROZELIA[7] WATERHOUSE,(Stephen Libby[6], Moses[5], Samuel[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1])born in Scarboro, 4 July 1848, married, 9 Jan.1872, George Willard Donnell, born in Biddeford, Me., 18 Aug.1847, son of William S. and Mary(Sewall)Donnell.

He was in the clothing business in Biddeford where they lived. He died in New York City, 11 July 1919. His wife died in Biddeford, 18 Mar. 1883.

CHILDREN:-

I. Willard Chapin Donnell, b. in Saco, Me., 1 Nov.1872, m., 14 June 1899, Elizabeth Bailey, b. in Plymouth, Mass., 5 Jan.1875, dau. of Horace P. and Elizabeth B.(Foster)Bailey.
He was an electrician, being at one time Supt. of the Electric Light & Power Co. of Plymouth, Mass. He died there 1 July 1900. His widow remarried.

Child:-

1. Emerson Bradford Donnell. b. 21 Dec.1900, Plymouth.

II. Ethel Regina Donnell, b. 5 Oct.1880, Biddeford, d., unm., 27 Feb. 1906, Union, N.H.

III. James Emerson Donnell, b. in Biddeford, Me., 20 Nov.1884, m., 23 Aug. 1910, Marian Jeanne Lay, b. in St. Johns, N.F., 27 May 1888, dau. of Samuel and Sarah(Beckett)Lay.
He is in the automobile business in San Francisco, Calif. where they live.

Children:-

1. Richard Emerson Donnell, b. 16 Apr.1911, San Francisco.

3 6 1

FRANCIS ASBURY[7] WATERHOUSE,(Francis Asbury[6], Moses[5], Samuel[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1])born in Scarboro, Me., 27 Jan.1835, married, 23 Aug. 1881, Mary Isabel Hanson, born in Cambridge, Mass., 26 Dec.1844, dau. of Joel F. and Martha(Swan)Hanson.

He went to sea for a short time when young, but later fitted for college at Hallowell Academy and was graduated from Bowdoin College in 1857 receiving the degree A.M. in 1860 He chose teaching as his life work and went to Natchez, Miss., where he taught for a year in a boarding school and was for about the same length of time a tutor in the family of a planter. Returning to Maine he was elected principal of the Hallowell Academy where he taught 1859-60. The History of Hallowell, called "Old Hallowell on the Kennebec" says of him at this time. "Mr. Francis Asbury Waterhouse, is remembered as one of the most successful and highly esteemed preceptors of the Hallowell Academy. He was a man whose personal influence was a potent factor in stimulating a love of study, and whose method of instruction brought his classes to a high degree of excellence. His ability as an instructor was soon recognized abroad, and more influential and lucrative positions soon lured him away from Hallowell."

In 1861 Mr. Waterhouse was elected principal of the Augusta High School which position he held until 1868 when he resigned to accept a

similar position in the High School at Newton, Mass. He remained here until 1881 when he was chosen head master of the English High School, Boston, "where," as a contemporary writer ~~xat~~ states, "he lent a hand in teaching some thousands of Bostonese ideas how to shoot, and established an enviable reputation as one of the foremost educators of the day."

He held this position until his health failed. He went to Europe to recuperate but died in Geneva, Switzerland, 28 June 1894.

The following appeared in the Boston News, "Few, if any, men are better known to the rising urban generation than Master Francis Asbury Waterhouse of the English High School. Master Waterhouse is a familiar figure upon the streets. He is tall and keen-eyed, and has gray hair and a luxuriant gray beard. He is immensely popular with the boys of the English High. As a teacher he is very successful, inspiring his classes with much of his own enthusiasm. He has great capacity for work and is thoroughly in love with his noble profession."

A sketch of various members of the class of 1857 in a catalogue of Bowdoin College has this to say of Mr. Waterhouse. "His career as a teacher was from the beginning a notable one. He had a rare power of stimulating his classes to earnest and sustained effort, in the pursuit of any study that interested him. He was a thorough classical scholar, wrote in a charming style numerous essays on educational topics, and was widely esteemed by his pupils."

His widow spends her summers at Cotuit, Mass., and her winters in the South.

CHILDREN:-
Born in Newton.

573. I. Francis A. Waterhouse, born 20 Jan.1883.

II. Annie Isabel Waterhouse, born 18 May 1884, married, 28 June 1906, Richard Burrage Carter, born in Newton, 8 Apr.1877,

son of John W. and Helen(Burrage)Carter.

He was grad. from Harvard University in 1898 and took a post graduate course of one year. He then became associated with the Carter Ink Co., of Boston, Mass., founded by his father and in a few years was made president of the company, which position he now holds. He lives in Newton. His wife died in Newtonville, Mass., 4 Sept. 1908.

No children.

XI III. Paul Waterhouse, born 31 July 1887, died 25 Jan.1888, Newton.

362

CHARLES HENRY[7] WATERHOUSE,(Frederick[6], Daniel[5], Samuel[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1])born in Parsonsfield, Me., 28 Jan.1836, married, 16 Aug. 1860, Charlotte Ellen Moxcey, born in Yarmouth, Me., 3 Aug.1840, dau. of Davis and Rachel(Pettengill)Moxcey.

He was a farmer. Did much fruit grafting. Lived in Parsonsfield, where he died 30 Apr.1904. His widow is still living(1922)on the homestead in Parsonsfield.

Child:-

I. George Davis Waterhouse, born in Newfield, Me., 16 Jan.1862, married 25 Mar.1885, Nellie Clara Twombly, born in Barnstead, N.H., 23 Mar.1867, dau. of Elbridge and Emeline E.(Marsh)Twombly.
He was a cutter in a shoe shop in Pittsfield, N.H., for a time but in 1893 returned to the homestead in Parsonsfield, Here he was a farmer and lived until his death, 1 May 1922.

No children.

363

SARAH ANN[7] WATERHOUSE,(Frederick[6], Daniel[5], Samuel[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1])born in Parsonsfield, Me., 9 Nov.1839, married, 3 Feb.1859, Horace Lewis Smith, born in Kingsfield, Me., 12 June 1835, son of James

and Elizabeth(Murray)Smith.

He was a carpenter and lived in Biddeford, Me., Dover, N.H., and Salem, Mass., where he died 2 June 1902. His widow died in Somerville, Mass. 9 Apr.1915.

CHILDREN:-

I. Etta Abbie Smith, b. in Newfield, Me., 20 Nov.1860, m. 1st, 13 Feb. 1881, Irving Washington Hall, b. in Newcastle, N.H., 28 Jan.1861, son of Frank and Emma(Elliot)Hall. He was a baggage master on the Boston & Maine RY. and they lived in Salem, Mass. She m.2nd, 13 Jan.1896, Leonard Francis Berry, b. in Freedom, Me., 12 Feb. 1874, son of Ai and Drakcey(Goodwin)Berry.
He is an locomotive engineer on the Boston & Maine Ry. Lived in Somerville but now in Boston, Mass.

Child:-

1. Blanche Nathalie Hall, b. in Dover, N.H., 9 Dec.1882, m., 9 Oct.1907, Fred Herman Greene, b. in Nova Scotia, 3 Jan. 1882, son of Jacob and Mary(Steele)Greene.
He is a carriage manufacturer in Boston. His wife d. 1 Nov.1915, Dorchester(Boston)Mass.

No children.

364

GEORGE MOSES[7] WATERHOUSE,(Frederick[6], Daniel[5], Samuel[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1])born in Parsonsfield, Me., 19 Jan.1847, married, 18 Aug. 1867, Idelia Wilkinson, born in Effingham, N.H., 25 Oct.1849, dau. of Rufus and Katherine(Bunker)Wilkinson.

They lived at Cape Elizabeth, Me., and later removed to Effingham, N.H. Returned to Cape Elizabeth and was employed by the Boston & Maine Ry. at Turner's Island. He died in So. Portland, 28, record says 29, Oct.1911. His wife died in So. Portland, 10 Jan.1898.

CHILDREN:-

I. Rufus Willis Waterhouse, born in Effingham, 23 June 1868, married, 3 Dec.1890, Jennie Elizabeth Smith, born in Portland, Me., 21 Sept.1868, dau. of Joseph J. and Jane(Newton)Smith.
Removed with his parents to Cape Elizabeth and went to work for the Portland Rolling Mills where he remained until the mills

burned. He then worked in a hat factory for a time and later for the Eastern, now the Boston & Maine Ry. When the rolling mills were rebuilt he again became employed there and remained most of the time until his death, which occurred in So. Portland, 22 May 1914. A portion of the time he was night watchman. He served five years in Co A, 1st Me. Reg. of Home Guards, and was made an honorary member. His widow died sometime after 1916.

No children.

II. Carrie Ella Waterhouse, born 13 Sept.1872, Cape Elizabeth, Me., died 13 Sept. records say 14, 1909, unm.

III. Walter Cheney Waterhouse, born 1 Mar.1876, Effingham, N.H., died 28 Nov.1881, Cape Elizabeth.

3 6 5

AUGUSTA VIRETTA[7] WATERHOUSE,(Frederick[6], Daniel[5], Samuel[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1])born in Parsonsfield, Me., 28 Jan.1850, married, 20 Apr. 1868, Fred Henry Merrill, born in Rockland, Me., 28 Sept.1847, son of Edward H. and Sarah H.Clark)Merrill.

He was a carpenter for many years but later became supt. of the grounds at Bates College and is now retired. They live in Lewiston, Me.

CHILDREN:-

I. Edward Henry Merrill, b. in Cape Elizabeth, now So. Portland, Me., 29 Jan.1872, m., 25 Nov.1896, Ora Blanche Leonard, b. in Holbrook, Mass., 1 Apr.1874, dau. of Albert and Lucy A.(Hobart) Leonard.
~~Leonard~~.He was a foreman in the employ of the W.L. Douglas Shoe Brockton, Mass., for a time and later held a similar position with the Field Lumbert Co. Now works for the Commonwealth Shoe & Leather Co., Whitman, Mass.

Child:-
Adopted.

~~2.~~
1. Grace Lee Merrill, b. 2 Oct.1894, Boston, Mass.

II. Lillian May Merrill, b. in Wales, Me., 13 Feb.1880, m., 20 June 1901, William Fred Robbins, b. in Livermore Falls, Me., 30 Mar.1878, son of Fred E. and Ella K.(Goding)Robbins.
He has been employed by the Bates Mfg. Co. of Lewiston, Me., for some 18 years. Was paymaster and is now ass't agent.

Children:-

1. Clifton Merrill Robbins, b. 3 June 1907, Lewiston, Me.
2. Stanley William Robbins, b. 23 July 1911, Monmouth, Me.
3. Sylvanus Fred Robbins, b. 29 Dec.1912, Lewiston.

366

ALFRED BARTLETT[7] WATERHOUSE,(Frederick[6], Daniel[5], Samuel[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1])born in Parsondfield, Me., 14 Sept.1854, married, 13 Dec.1876, Katie Alice Redmond, born in Shirley, Mass., 18 Aug.1854, dau. of Henry and Mary(Grimes)Redmond.

He was employed for many years in cloth mills in Dover, N.H., Providence R.I. and in Fall River, Mass. Removed to the latter place about 1880. Removed to Portland, Me., in 1906 and became a car inspector for the Maine Central Ry. He died in So. Portland, 28 July 1911. His widow died 5 Mar.1920, prob. in So. Portland.

CHILDREN:-

574. Frederic A. Waterhouse, born 14 Dec.1876, Dover, N.H.
575. Carrie Waterhouse, born 8 July 1880, Providence, R.I.
576. May V. Waterhouse, born 30 Sept.1883, Fall River, Mass.

367

LAVINIA ADELAIDE[7] WATERHOUSE,(Elbridge Gerry[6], Daniel[5], Samuel[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1])born in Amesbury, Mass., 20 Oct.1841, married, 10 Apr.1858, Philip Chace, born in Fall River, Mass., 22 June 1834, son of James and Love(Chase)Chase.

He was a hotel and lived most of his life in Fall River and Boston, Mass. He served in the Civil War in Co A, 7th Mass. Reg. and Co D, 3rd

Mass. Reg. He died in Fall River, Mass., 30 Nov.1911. His wife died in Haverhill, Mass., 19 July 1883.

CHILDREN:-
Born in Fall River.

I. Jessie Philipa Chace, b. 29 Dec.1858, d. 21 Nov.1860, Fall River.

II. Addie Philip Chase, b. 24 Mar.1861, m., 14 Apr.1880, George Oliver Titcomb, b. in Stratham, N.H., 31 Jan.1859, son of David A. and Sarah(King)Titcomb.
He is a mechanical engineer. Lived in Boston for a time but in 1905 removed to Lowell, Mass., where he now resides, a consulting engineer.

Children:-

1. Harry Damon Titcomb, b. in Amesbury, Mass., 29 Jan.1881, m., 2 Sept.1903, Mabel Estelle Brown, b. in Malden, Mass., 15 Aug.1881, dau. of Edwin H. and Addie M.(Stone)Brown
He is a steam fitter. Lived for a time in Lowell, Mass. Now a foreman for the Eastern Mass. Street RY. and lives in Malden.

Children:-

I. Pearl Edith Titcomb, b. 6 May 1905, Malden, d. 21 Feb.1908, Lowell.
II. Dorothy Helen Titcomb, (adp.) b. 27 Nov.1917, Haverhill, Mass.

2. Addie Leola Titcomb, b. in Haverhill, Mass., 7 Jan.1883, m., 4 Aug.1920, Dwight Elliott Bradish, b. in Weathersfield, Vt., 7 July 1877, son of Rosalvo and Jannett E.(Graham) Bradish.
He is a machinist and is employed by the Hamilton Mfg. Co. of Lowell where they reside.

No children.

3. Donna Pearl Titcomb, b. in Chelsea, Mass., 8 Feb.1890, m., 15 May 1912, William Norman Scott, b. in Lowell, Mass., 4 June 1891, son of John and Martha(Burns)Scott.
He was a bookkeeper in the Appleton Nat. Bank of Lowell but later removed to Hartford, Ct. and is auditor for the Pheonix Nat. Bank of that city.

Children:-

I. Dorothy Ruth Scott, b. 12 Nov.1912. Lowell.
II. Norman Philip Scott, b. 22 Jan.1914, Lowell.

4. George Philip Chace Titcomb, b. in Boston, Mass., 16 Dec. 1894, m., 2 Oct.1920 , Helen Grace Rogers, b. in Lowell, Mass., 8 Sept.1896, dau. of George G. and Anna D.(Fletcher)Rogers.
He is a teller in the Wamesit Nat. Bank, Lowell.

No children.

5. Charles Henry Titcomb, b. and d. 6 Sept.1898, Malden.

6. Chester Carlton Titcomb, b. 5 Feb.1902, Fall River, Mass., d. 14 Mar.1906, Lowell, Mass.

3 6 8

HAZEN MAYBERRY[7] WATERHOUSE, (Alvin Mayberry[6], Daniel[5], Samuel[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1]) born in Amesbury, Mass., 9 Mar.1857, married 1st, 28 Sept.1878, Laura Elvina Williamson, born in Vermont, dau. of Henry R. and Elvina C.(Hill) Williamson. She died in Hodgeman, Kan., Oct.1882, and he married 2ndly, 4 Mar.1885, Gertrude Rosaltha Ward, born in Susquehanna, Pa., 28 Nov.1870, dau. of William M. and Laura A.(Newton) Ward. In 1876 Mr. Waterhouse went to Kansas and worked as a farm hand. Was also clerk in a post trader's store and in a U.S. land office. In 1878 he took up government land in Hodgeman in that state and has since been a farmer there. Has been a constable, town clerk and trustee, clerk of the school district and a Justice of the Peace.

CHILDREN:-
Born in Hodgeman.

577. I. Laura L. Waterhouse, born 20 Mar.1887.

578. II. Thomas A. Waterhouse, born 10 July 1888.

579. III. Hazel Waterhouse, born 24 Mar.1894.

IV. Eugene Waterhouse, born 2 Jan.1897, died 23 Feb.1897, Hodgeman.

580. V. Ruth E. Waterhouse, born 8 Mar.1900.

VI. Robert Mabury Waterhouse, born 8 Mar.1900. (Twin)

VII. Maude Arvilla Waterhouse, born 29 July 1908.

VIII. Everett Worth Waterhouse, born 14 May 1914.

369

CHARLES LUTHER[7] WATERHOUSE, (Alvin Mayberry[6], Daniel[5], Samuel[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1],) born in Merrimac, Mass., 23 Apr.1870, married 10 Sept.1891, Isabel Nichols Sargent, born in Merrimac, 3 Nov.1872, dau. of Moses and Persis R.(Crane) Sargent.

He was a farmer in Merrimac for a time but later entered the employ of the Biddle & Smart Co., manufacturers of automobile bodies in Amesbury, Mass. and became foreman trimmer. During this time he also carried on his farm. In 1920 he removed to Framingham, Mass. and is foreman of the trimming dept. of the R.H.Long Body Co. of that place.

CHILDREN:-
Born in Merrimac.

581. I. Moses S. Waterhouse, born 1 Apr.1892.

582. II. Lewis O. Waterhouse, born 9 Jan.1894.

583. III. Alvin R. Waterhouse, born 24 June 1895.

IV. Bernice Elizabeth Waterhouse, born 4 Jan.1898, married, 14 June 1921, B. Harvey Taylor, of Newton, N.H., and died in Haverhill, Mass., 20 Apr.1922.
He was a clerk for the Haverhill Wood Heel Co. of Haverhill, where they resided.

No Children.

V. Harold Mayberry Waterhouse, born 20 Sept.1899. He is a farmer. Is proprietor of the "Old Oak Farm" in Merrimac, and unm.

VI. Charles Luther Waterhouse, born 22 Nov.1901, He is a wood worker and employed by the R.H.Long Body Co. Framingham. Is taking a course in drafting. Unm.

VII. Marion Crane Waterhouse, born 1 Nov.1903, At home, unm.

VIII. Persis Ruth Waterhouse, born 22 Nov.1906.

IX. Doris Isabelle Waterhouse, born 11 Oct.1910.

X. Alice Howe Waterhouse, born 23 Mar.1915, died 25 May 1916, Merrimac.

3 7 0

ERNEST CLARENCE[7] WATERHOUSE, (Alvin Mayberry[6], Daniel[5], Samuel[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1]) born in Amesbury, Mass., 12 July 1874, married, 19 Nov.1903, Edith Maud Baldwin, born in Pompey, N.Y., 28 Mar.1882, dau. of Charles L. and Isabelle(Green)Baldwin.

He was a clerk in Merrimac at the time of his marriage. Has lived in San Francisco, Seattle, Toledo, O. and in several places in New York state, at present in Warner. He has been a milk dealer, photographer and street car conductor. For some years and at present he is a bee ~~keepar~~ keeper.

CHILD:-

I. Elizabeth Mabel Walters Waterhouse, born 19 Sept.1907, Fayetteville, N.Y.

3 7 1

ENOCH WEST[7] WATERHOUSE, (Enoch[6], Elias[5], Enoch[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1]) born in Cooper, Me., 1 June 1831, married 1st, 6 Jan.1861, Martha Julia McCarty, born in Steuben Co., N.Y., 23 Sept.1842, dau. of Philip and Polly(Reed)McCarty. He married 2ndly Helena Shot, of Eldorado, Kan. Mr. Waterhouse lived in Maine for a time and worked in a ship yard. Was very ingenious, being a lumberman, sled and yoke maker, blacksmith, carpenter and wheelwright. After going west he lived the greater part of his life in Polk Co. Wis., but resided for a time at Clear Lake and later removed to Kansas. He died, very suddenly, 25 July 1894 in Cooper, Me., while on a visit there. He was very fond of playing the violin and is said to have died with his violin in his hand. His widow married ---------- Shay.

CHILDREN:-

584. I. Ida M. Waterhouse, born 10 Mar.1863, Osceola, Wis.

II. Edwin Sawyer Waterhouse, born in Osceola, Wis., 3 July 1865, married, 7 June 1894, Augusta Millradt, born in St. Charles, Minn., 6 Jan.1874, dau. of August&Manatrata(Strochine)Millradt.
He is a carpet layer and lives in St. Paul, Minn.

No children.

III. Ada Eliza Waterhouse, born in Osceola, Wis., 13 Mar.1867, married 1st, Joseph Gallup. Is said to have lived in Chicago Ill., during this marriage. She married 2ndly, at Washington, D.C., James Dooling. The latter works for the U. S. Government and in 1914 they were living at Niagara Falls, N.Y.

Child:-

Harry, prob. by 2nd husband.

IV. Luella Jane Waterhouse, born in Osceola, 11 Mar.1869, married William Jones and died in 1911 near Stillwater where they lived. He drove a milk wagon and in 1914 was in Regina, Canada.

Children:-

Hazel, died, Lyle and Mildred, unm. in 1914.

V. George Washington Waterhouse, born in Wisconsin, 22 Mar. He may be the next older than Ada. Married Minerva ----------? Is a farmer and in 1914 was living in Aylesbury or Chamberlain, Canada.

Child:-

1. Irene Waterhouse.

VI. Frederick Nelson Waterhouse, born in Wisconsin, married Lulu ----------?
Is a farmer and in 1914 was living in Aylesbury in Northwestern Canada.

No children.

372

JOHN COFFIN[7] WATERHOUSE,(Enoch[6], Elias[5], Enoch[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1])born in Cooper, Me., 1 Jan.1833, married 6 Mar.1861, Carrie

Matilda Clark, born in Whitefield, Me., 1828, dau. of Rufus and Jane (Blackman)Clark.

He was a blacksmith and in 1856 removed to Wisconsin, where he remained four years. He returned to Maine and lived in Gardiner some fifteen years and again went west and lived for three years in California. He returned to Maine and settled in Crawford where, with the exception of a few years in Portland, he remained the rest of his life. Here he was collector for one year and treasurer of the town for three years. He died in Baileyville, Me., but is buried in Crawford. Mix Died 6 May 1903. His wife died in Gardiner, Me., 21 June 1890.

CHILDREN:-

I. Infant born Dec.1861, Bangor, Me. Died age 2 or 3 weeks.

II. Rufus Clark Waterhouse, born in Gardiner, Me., 16 Jan.1863, married, 26 Aug.1894, Eleanor Matilda Allen, born in Cooper, Me., 7 Dec. 1874, dau. of Merrill E. and Inza E.(Hayward)Allen.
When about nineteen years old he entered the employ of Weeks & Potter, wholesale druggists, Boston, Mass. He remained ther until about 1892 when he went to live with his parents in Crawford. Here he was a druggist. He was one of the selectmen, a member of the school committee and one of the trustees of the town. While in Boston he was a sergeant in Co B, 1st reg. M.V. M. In 1900 he was a laborer living in Ashland, Me. His present residence is unknown.

Children:-

I. Irene E. Waterhouse, born 23 Aug.1900, Ashland, died 10 Oct. 1901, Millinocket, Me, age 1y. 2mos.
According to the records this was his third child.

III. Infant, born Nov.1864, Gardiner, died, age 2 or 3 weeks.

IV. Daisy Davenport Waterhouse, born 12 Nov.1866, Gardiner. Lives in Gardiner, unm.

373

EDWIN SAWYER[7] WATERHOUSE,(Enoch[6], Elias[5], Enoch[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Rich-

ard[1])born in Cooper, Mo., 30 May 1837, married first, Linnie Gruewell, born in California, dau. of Jacob and Margaret D.(Lightfoot)Gruewell. She died and he married 2ndly, 1869, Mary Ellen Gruewell, sister of his first wife, born in San Jose, Calif., 26 Mar.1852.
He was a wheelwright by trade. Removed to Oakdale, Stanislaus Co., Calif., where he operated a large shop for many years. He was constable there for six years and in 1886 removed to Modesto in the same county where he lived until his death, 24 July 1911. He was deputy sheriff in the latter place for some eighteen years. Later he again followed his trade in which he continued until a few months before his death. He was a charter member of the Lodge of Odd Fellows in Oakdale and also a member of the Masons while in Oakdale but is said not to have been a member of either at his death.

CHILDREN:-

I. Linnie Waterhouse, born 20 Nov.1873, Oakdale, Calif., m. C.L.Schrader.

II. Cora Waterhouse, born in Oakland, 20 Feb.1876, married, 10 Oct.1897, William Henry Bortle, born in Middleburg, N.Y., 10 Jan.1859, son of Jacob and Rosoanna(Gough)Bortle.
He is in the bill posting business and has lived in Modesto for many years.

Child:-

1. Charles William Bortles, b. 2 Oct.1898, Modesto, d. 24 July 1910, Modesto.

III. Maggie Dae Waterhouse, born in Oakdale, 12 Oct.1880, married Fred Webb, and lives in San Francisco, Calif.

IV. Beulah Waterhouse, born 26 Dec.1882, Oakdale, d. 26 Nov.1897, Modesto.

V. Laurel May Waterhouse, born in Oakdale, 12 June 1885, married R.E. Brabhaun and lives in San Francisco.

Child:-

L. Son born 1904.

VI. Edina Waterhouse, born in Modesto, 4 Jan.1887, married F. B. Vaccaro and lives in Modesto.

3 7 4

~~CHARLES CHRISTY~~[7] ~~WATERHOUSE, (Enoch~~[6], ~~Elias~~[5], ~~Enoch~~[4], ~~Joseph~~[3], ~~Timothy~~[2], ~~CHARLES CHRISTY~~[7]

CHARLES CHRISTY[7] WATERHOUSE, (Enoch[6], Elias[5], Enoch[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1]) born in Cooper, Me., 14 Sept.1845, married, 22 June 1873, Lucy Ann Stanchfield, born in Wesley, Me., 12 June 1853, dau. of Moses B. and Margaret M.(Yeaton)Stanchfield.

He lived in his native town until Dec.1864, when he enlisted in Co K, 20th Reg. Maine Vols., and was engaged in several of the battles which led to Lee's surrender at Appomattox. Was discg. in July 1865. After living two years in Gardiner, Me., he removed to Stillwater, Minn., where he lived until his marriage. Later he lived in Minneapolis, Minn., Clear Lake and New Richmond, Wis., dying in the latter place 17 May 1904. He was always a lumberman and mill worker and at one time was surveyor of logs for the Willow River Lumber Co. His widow died in Duluth, Minn., 28 Jan.1919.

CHILDREN:-

585. I. Alice G. Waterhouse, born 25 Mar.1875, Lakeland, Minn.

586. II. Harry W. Waterhouse, born 25 June 1880, Minneapolis, Minn.

III. Cora Margaret Waterhouse, born in Minneapolis, 1 Aug.1882, married, 16 Nov.1920, James Hugh Hatch, born in Iola, Wis., 6 Aug.1868, son of Harlan P. and Mary J.(Miller)Hatch.
He is a carpenter and estimator of timber and lives in Duluth, Minn.

No children.

587. IV. Charles W. Waterhouse, born 9 Sept.1886, Clear Lake, Wis.

588. V. Edwin C. Waterhouse, born 4 June 1889, New Richmond, Wis.

589. VI. Jessie P. Waterhouse, born 12 Aug.1893, New Richmond,

375

WALTER STONE[7] WATERHOUSE, (George Ellis[6], Enoch[5], Enoch[4], Joseph[3], Tomothy[2], Richard[1]) born in East Machias, Me., 25 Apr.1843, married, 2 Feb. 1865, Maria Ellen Crosby, born in Whiting, Me., 15 Jan.1847, dau. of James and Mattha(Moon)Crosby.

He was a shoe maker and lived in East Machias, where he was drowned, 1 May 1878. His widow married Charles L. Parsons.

CHILDREN:-
Born in East Machias.

I. Florence May Waterhouse, born 20 Oct.1865, married, 14 Jan. 1883, William LaQue. He is a stationery engineer. Also an engineer on tow boats and lives in New York City.

No children.

II. Infant son, born 11 Jan., died 20 Jan.1867, East Machias.

III. Maude Gertrude Waterhouse, born 3 Feb.1869, married, 22 Sept. 1892, Frederick Milton Stevens, born in Eastport, Me., son of Frank P and Harriet G. Stevens.
He was 21 years old at marriage and a clerk in Boston, Mass. Was also a shade hanger and carpet layer. They lived in New York City, Boston, Mass., and Concord, N.H. His wife died in Boston, 20 Feb.1912.

No children.

IV. Olive Blanche Waterhouse, born 9 Sept.1871, married, 16 Jan. 1894, Charles Wilson Parmelee, born in Augusta, Me, son of Wilson S. and Helen A. Parmelee.
He was 22 years old at marriage and has been a paper hanger Lived in Allston, Mass., and in 1915 was living in East Boston, Mass.

Child:-

1. Florence May Parmelee, b. about 1896.

590. V. Charles W. Waterhouse, born 18 Feb.1874.

591. VI. Martin V. Waterhouse, born 12 July 1876.

3 7 6

MOSES CARLTON [7]WATERHOUSE,(Moses Sheppard[6], Enoch[5], Enoch[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1])born in Sandwich, Mass., 29 Apr.1855, married, 6 Mar. 1877, Sarah Kelley Whittemore, born in Barnstable, Mass., 12 Feb.1856, dau. of Joseph and Betsey(Phillips)Whittemore.

He attended the public schools of his native town and then a few terms at Bridgewater, ~~Kaxxx~~ Bridgewater Academy, Bridgewater, Mass. He began to learn the machinist's trade in Taunton, Mass., but soon gave it up on account of poor health. Then learned the carpenter's trade and after following it for two years began business as a contractor and builder. In 1905-6 he studied law at the Boston University Law School, Boston, and was admitted to the bar at Banstable in 1896. Since then he has practiced his profession to some extent, at the same time doing some building and also carries on an automobile business. He lives in Bourne formerly a part of Sandwich. He was a member of the school committee from 1886 to 1907. Was a representative to the General Court for the first Barstable Disct. 1901-2 and was assigned to the committee on insurance. Has always been prominent in politics and is a Republican. Is a member of De Witt Clinton Lodge, Sandwich, A.F. & A.M. and was master in 1901-2. Also Past Chancellor of the Knights of Pythias of Bourne.

CHILDREN:-

592. I. Lucy C. Waterhouse, born 26 Feb.1880, Sandwich,

II. Moses Sheppard Waterhouse, born 21 Feb.1883, Sandwich. He attended Bryant & Stratton's Com. School, Boston, and was a clerk for a time but is now a carpenter, unm., and lives in Bourne.

III. Richard Bourne Waterhouse, born in Bourne, Mass., 7 Dec.1884, married, 20 Sept.1913, Georgetta Kye, born in Dennis, Mass., 2 June 1878, dau. of Southworth H. and Annie W.

(Howes)Nye.
After graduating from high school he studied piano with George M. Morley and Felix Fox, of Boston. Later he gave this up and went into the automobile business with his father in Bourne, where he resides.

No children.

IV. Sarah Louise Waterhouse, born 13 June 1887, Bourne, Mass. She is a stenographer, private secretary to a lawyer, in Boston and unm.

3 7 7

HARRY COLLINS[7] WATERHOUSE, (Charles Henry[6], John[5], John[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1]) born in Cape Elizabeth, Me., 18 Jan. 1857, married first, 15 Sept. 1878, Lizzie Mehitable Brock, born in Portland, Me., 20 July 1858, dau. of Frank and Mary (Scammon) Brock. She died in Cape Elizabeth 1 Aug. 1882 and he married 2ndly, 21 Dec. 1893, Gertrude Augusta Wentworth born in Bangor, Me., 21 May 1867, dau. of William H.H. and Fidelia (Kirkpatrick) Wentworth.
Mr. Waterhouse is a farmer and lives on the homestead in Cape Elizabeth. Owns about two thirds of the farm of his grandfather, John Waterhouse, said to be one of the best on the Cape.

CHILDREN:-
Born in Cape Elizabeth.

I. Ruth Wentworth Waterhouse, born 13 Apr. 1897.

II. Reuel Cole Waterhouse, born 11 Aug. 1898. Served as Corporal in Battery D, 60th Art., C.A.C. American Expeditionery Force in France.

He was engaged in the St. Mihiel offensive, Sept.12-16,1918, and the Meuse-Argonne, Sept.26-Nov.11,1918. He was discg. at Camp Devens, Mass., 24 Feb.1919.

378

EDWARD ANDERSON[7] WATERHOUSE, (James Thomas[6], Elias[5], John[4], Joseph[3], Timothy[2], Richard[1]) born in Columbia, Tenn., 30 Oct.1853, married, 23 June 1878, Linnia Helmick, born in Pleasant Hill, O., 17 Mar.1860, dau. of Jacob and Catherine(Younce)Helmick.

He was a farmer and lived in Troy, O., until abmut 1896 when he removed to Dayton, O., and became a private policeman in a large dept. store. His wife died in Dayton, 26 Nov.1917.

CHILDREN:-

593. I. Marguerite M. Waterhouse, born 28 Mar.1879, Pleasant Hill, O.

594. II. Thomas H. Waterhouse, born 25 June 1881, Pleasant Hill.

III. Jacob Blaine Waterhouse, born in Covington, O., 10 Jan.1884, married, 7 July 1901, Bertha May Kerns, born in Troy, O., 29 May 1886, dau. of Luther and Mary A.(Brown)Kerns. He is in the decorating business and lives in Dayton, O.

No children.

595. IV. Essie P. Waterhouse, born 31 Dec.1886, Pleasant Hill.

596. V. Maud M. Waterhouse, born 10 May 1891, Troy.

597. VI. Nellie H. Waterhouse, born 2 May 1894, Troy.

379

JAMES CARTWRIGHT[7] WATERHOUSE, (James Thomas[6], Elias[5], John[4], Joseph[3], Tim-

othy,[2] Richard,[1] ~~James Thomas~~ born in Burdstown, Ken., 7 July 1856, married, 31 Jan.1884, Effie J. Hawke, born ~~in~~ near Waynesville, Ohio, 10 Oct. 1864, dau. of Charles T. and Eliza(Chenoweth)Hawke. She died near Waynesville 24 Feb.1886 and he married 2ndly, 11 Mar.1889, Mary Elizabeth Sale, born near Waynesville, 10 Apr.1850, dau. of George S. and Mahala(Martin)Sale. She was descended from John Sale who was with Washington at the defeat of Braddock's army.

Mr. Waterhouse was a farmer and lived in the vicinity of Waynesville, where he died 28 Feb.1895. He was a Methodist. His widow lives in Waynesville.

CHILDREN:-

I. William Hawke Waterhouse, born 4 Oct.1884, died 13 Jan.1885, near Waynesville.

~~II.~~ By second wife.

II. Alma Mahala Waterhouse, born in Corwin. O., 8 Feb.1891, married,

~~III~~ Mrs. grad. from the Waynesville High School and took a teachers course at the National Normal University, Lebanon, O. and taught school for a time.

No children.

III. George James Waterhouse, born 17 Aug.1893, Corwin, O., He is in the U.S.Postal Service at Waynesville. He enlisted 15 June 1917 in the 1st Ohio vols. and rose to the rank of Lieut. and was transferred to Co L. 148th Inf., 37th Div. Was in the Baccarat Sector, Aug.4 to Sept.16,1918; the Avocourt Sector, Sept. 21 to Sept.25,1918; Meuse-Argonne offensive 26 Sept. to 1 Oct. 1918; Pannes Sur Meuse Sector, 7 to 18 Oct.1918; Ypres-Lys offensive 31 Oct. to 4 Nov.1918; Ypres-Lys offensive, 9 to 11 Nov. 1918, the ~~three~~ four latter being major offensives. Was wounded 3 Nov.1918 and was discg. at Camp Sherman, O. 4 Apr.1919. He is unm.

3 8 0

WILLIAM SARGENT[7] WATERHOUSE,(David Morgan,[6] Isaac,[5] George,[4] Joseph,[3] Tim-

othy,[2] Richard,[1]) born in Gardiner, Me., 15 July 1851, married, 25 Dec. 1878, Annie Lizzie Almer Knight, born in Portsmouth, N.H., 6 Mar.1860, dau. of William H. and Maria J.(Merrill)Knight.

He is a tanner and currier and dealer in leather. At the time of his marriage he was living in Salem, Mass. Later he lived in Somerville, Wollaston (Quincy) and Dorchester, Mass., then removed to Newark, N.J. and is now in Chicago, Ill.

CHILDREN:-

I. Alice Maria Waterhouse, born in Salem, Mass., 16 Oct.1884, married, 29 Apr.1908, Roy E. Smith, born in Port Hood, N.S., son of Gamaliel and Annie(Lawrence)Smith.
He was a laundry driver and they lived in Boston, Mass., at one time.

II. William Sargent Waterhouse, born 12 May 1887, Somerville, Mass., died, 17 July 1893, Quincy, Mass.

III. David Morgan Waterhouse, born 28 Apr.1892, Quincy. Is in New York and probably married.

3 8 1

ROSCOE DAVID[7] WATERHOUSE,(David Morgan,[6] Isaac,[5],George,[4] Joseph,[3] Timothy,[2] Richard,[1])born in Searsmont, Me., 21 Mar.1858, married, 30 Jan. 1884, Sarah A. Nickerson, born in Wood Harbor, N.S., 30 Jan.1864, dau. of Samuel and Deborah(Swaine)Nickerson.

He came to Massachusetts with his parents and at the age of nineteen went to work for his father who was a tanner and currier of leather, in Boston. At the death of his death he succeeded to the business which he has since continued. He resides in Newton, Mass.

CHILDREN:-
Born in Somerville, Mass.

I. Roscoe Morgan Waterhouse, born 2 Oct.1886. He attended Brown University 1906-07, and took his degree M.D. at the Tufts Medical

School 1911. He was house officer at the Rhode Island Hospital for two years and then attended the U.S. Naval Medical School, in Washington, D.C. in the year 1913. and grad. with the commission Asst. Surgeon, U.S.N. He is now a full surgeon with the rank of Lieut. Commander and is medical director at Palace Island, South Carolina. He is unm.

II. Charles Nickerson Waterhouse, born 4 Nov.1892, He enlisted in the Navy in August 1917. Was quartermaster on the S/S Ruby, then junior officer on the old American liner St. Paul, then senior watch and division officer on the Quincy(a former German boat). All this service was in the transport duty. After the armistice he was survey officer at the port of Philidelphia and was mustered out of the service in May 1919.
He is unm. and is in business with his father in Boston and lives at home.

III. Eugene Gordon Waterhouse, born 24 Jan.1899. He is unm. and employed by Hines & Coon, Boston and lives at home.

382

EDWIN JAMES[7] WATERHOUSE,(David Morgan,[6] Isaac,[5],George,[4] Joseph,[3] Timothy,[2] Richard,[1])born in Calais, Me., 26 Nov.1864, married, 25 Dec.1890, Ida May Butterfield, born in Forest City, Me., 14 Nov.1873, dau. of Manley and Clarrissa(Marble)Butterfield.
He was in the leather business in Boston for a time but for many years has been employed in Rockland, Mass. Was supt. of a tannery and is now with the Rockland Belt Co. He resides in Quincy, Mass.

CHILDREN:-
Born in Quincy.

I. Alice Louise Waterhouse, born 13 Nov.1891. Unm. and lives at home.

II. Harriet Waterhouse, born 8 June 1895. Unm. and at home.

III. Inez Mildred Waterhouse, born 12 Jan.1899. Is unm. and at home.

3 6 3

MARK ALPHONSO[7] WATERHOUSE, (Al,[6] Thomas,[5], Theophilus,[4] Joseph,[3] Timothy,[2] Richard,[1]) born in Durham, Me., 3 July 1843, married first, 31 Dec.1866, Emma Augusta Dawes, born in New Gloucester, Me., dau. of Charles H. and Susan L.(Littlefield)Dawes. She was twenty-three years old at marriage. He married 2ndly, 31 July 1876, Mrs. Mary Barrett Gates, dau. of Louis and Mary N.(Cook)Monto, born in Boston, Mass., 17 Oct.1843, She died in Boston, 7 Apr.1882 and he married 3rd, 8 Oct.1890, Mrs. Mary Caroline Estabrook, widow of J. Mason Estabrook, and dau. of James H. and Martha E.(Stowe)Whittemore. She was born in Framingham, Mass., and died in Boston, 4 Nov.1893, age 45y., 6mos., 25 d.

Mr. Waterhouse taught school in Lisbon and Freeport, Me., and finished his education at the Maine State Seminary, now Bates College. He also took a commercial course at Eastman's College at Poughkeepsie, N.Y., after which he kept books in Boston for four years. He then engaged in retail dry goods business in Boston under the firm name of M. A. Waterhouse & Co. and later as Loring, Waterhouse & Co. Some fourteen years later he closed out this business and engaged in the manufacture of the Waterhouse Patent Corset, He sold this business in 1894 and retired. He lived in Allston(Boston) and died there 16 Oct.1897. He was a member of St Omer Commandery, Masons, Boston.

CHILD:-

598. I. Mabel M. Waterhouse, born 26 Mar.1882, Allston(Boston).

3 8 4

FLAVILLA AUGUSTA[7] WATERHOUSE, (Al,[6] Thomas,[5] Theophilus,[4] Joseph,[3] Timothy,[2] Richard,[1]) born in Durham, Me., 2 May 1853, married, 16 Jan. 1886, Thomas Frank Monto, born in Boston, Mass., 15 Nov. 1852, son of Louis and Mary N. (Cook) Monto.

AT the time of his marriage he was a teamster but later became a brass finisher. He lived in Boston until about 1893 when they removed to Cambridgeport, Mass. He died in Cambridge, Mass., 5 June 1900.

CHILDREN:-
Born in Boston.

~~XX. Mxxxxx~~

I. Mary Barrett Monto, b. 22 Oct. 1886, m., 10 Oct. 1911, Ernest Royal Bickford, b. in Oakland, Me., 7 Oct. 1886, son of James L. and Mary H. (Royal) Bickford.
He was a farmer in Auburn but in 1920 was a mechanic for the Androscoggin Electrical Co. His wife d. in Danville, Me., 3 Jan. 1919.

No children.

II. George Al Waterhouse Monto, b. 26 Apr. 1890. He is a member of the Lewiston, Me. Fire Dept. Drives an auto. truck. Unm.

III. Harriet Sarah Monto, b. 4 Apr. 1891, m., 7 Oct. 1911, Elmer Clement Smith, b. in Otisfield, Me., 25 July 1888, son of William F. and Nettie (Gould) Smith.
He was an auto. repairer and driver and lives in Auburn, Me. He was a sergeant in the U.S. Army in the World War. His wife died in Danville, 14 Jan. 1919.

No children.

3 8 5

PERRY NEWHALL[7] WATERHOUSE, (Joseph Perry,[6] Asa,[5] Theophilus,[4] Joseph,[3] Timothy,[2] Richard,[1]) born in Detroit, Me., 9 Sept. 1857, married, 25 Oct. 1887, Emma Adelaide Monroe, born in Brighton, now Boston, Mass., 16 Jan.

1860, dau. of Albert N. and Lydia G.(Eddy)Monroe.

He was a bookkeeper in Boston, Mass., where he lived practically all his life. He was employed by The G.H.Hammond Beef Co. for about twenty years. He died in Brighton(Boston) 15 June 1921. His widow and family live in Brighton.

CHILDREN:-
Born in Boston.

I. Adelaide Newhall Waterhouse, born 2 Dec.1888. Is a bookkeeper, unm., and lives at home.

II. Marjorie Frances Waterhouse, born 17 Nov.1891. Is unm. and lives at home.

III. Perry Monroe Waterhouse, born 25 June 1898. Is a bank clerk in Boston, unm., and lives at home.

385A

GEORGE HERBERT[7] WATERHOUSE,(Eli Leland,[6] Ai,[5] Theophilus,[4], Joseph,[3] Timothy,[2] Richard,[1])born in East Boston, Mass., 20 Feb.1862, married first, 7 Jan.1885, Mary Willimina Doane, born in East Boston, 28 Aug.1861, dau. of David W. and Mary E.(Pinkham)Doane. She died in Malden, Mass., 18 Oct.1897, and he married 2ndly, 31 May 1899, Annie Floyd Emmons, born in Wakefield, Mass., 1 May 1870, dau. of D. Taylor and Emeline(Beckford)Emmons.

When about six months old Mr. Waterhouse removed with his parents to the Waterhouse homestead in So. Gorham, Me. When about eleven years old his parents returned to Boston and took a house at 7 Pleasant St. in that city. He entered the Brimmer Grammar School on Common St. and graduated at the head of his class in 1877. He grad. from the English High School in Boston in 1880 receiving a Franklin medal for scholarship and was given a prize for reading. During his senior year he was

Capt. of Co A, 1st Battalion, in the School Regiment. He completed a years work in Bryant & Strattons Commercial College in three terms in Boston, but without waiting to take his diploma accepted a position with Henry W. Peabody, & Co. export commission merchants, in 1881. This concern operated a line of sailing vessels to Australia, New Zealand and So. Africa. He remained here for about ten years, when the business was removed to New York City, the latter part of the time as head of the shipping dept. He then became a bookkeeper in the wholesale fruit and produce business for a few years and in Jan.1894 accepted a position as contract agent for the New England Dept. of the Automatic Fire Alarm & Extinguisher Co. (Ltd.) of New York, with offices in Boston. In 1895 the Boston business of this company was consolidated with the United States Fire Signal Co., of Boston, doing a similar business, and Mr. Waterhouse became contract agent for the new company, called the Boston Automatic Fire Alarm Co., which position he now holds. When about eighteen years old he removed with his parents to East Boston where he lived some ten years, when he removed to the Bell Rock section of Malden, Mass and remained there about seven years. He then removed to Wakefield, Mass., where he has since resided. He joined the Saratoga Street M.E. Church in East Boston soon after he went there and was president of the young peoples society and a member of the official board of the church. Was elected asst. supt. of the Sunday School soon after he was twenty years old and was elected supt. when only about twenty-five years old. The Wakefield Methodist Church has honored him with many important offices. He has been President of the Epworth League, Supt. of the Sunday School at two different times, and a steward and trustee. Has repeatedly been elected a delegate to the Lay Electoral Conference and has been the district steward of the church for years. Has been Treasurer of the Board of Trustees for a number of years and of the Church for over twen-

ty years. Mr. Waterhouse has always been much interested in music. Studied voice and harmony at the New England Conservatory of Music in Boston and has been chorister in church choirs nearly continuously since 1887. Has been a member of the Amphion Club, of Melrose, Mass., a male singing organization for over twenty years serving at times on the voice and music committees. He helped to organize the Community Choral Society of Wakefield, has been a member of the music committee for several years and is now serving his second as President of the Society. He is a Republican in politics. A member of the National Geographic Society, the New England Historic Genealogical Society and the compiler of this genealogy.

CHILDREN:-

599. I. George L. Waterhouse, born 30 Aug.1889, East Boston.

II. Alberta Frances Waterhouse, born 8 Dec.1890, East Boston. She grad. from the Wakefield High School in 1909, taking the commercial course. After occupying several positions she entered the employ of Parkinson & Burr, bankers and brokers, Boston where she remained some seven years when she resigned on account of impaired health. After a year or mores rest she took a course in public school music at the New England Conservatory of Music, Boston and at Northampton, Mass., and is to teach music in the public schools. She is unm. and lives at home.
See page 1284a.

III. Olive Doane Waterhouse, born 15 Oct.1892, Malden, Mass. She grad. from the Wakefield High School, classical course, in 1911 and from the Salem Normal School, Salem, Mass. in 1913. Taught one year in Berkley, Wenham and Acushnet, Mass. Then became a teacher in the John Dove School in Andover, Mass., where she has since remained. She is unm. and lives at home.

See page 1284a.

IV. Edna Chapman Waterhouse, born 26 Mar.1896, Malden, died 2 Apr.1897, Malden.

Alberta Frances Waterhouse secured a position in Lancaster, N.H. in 1923 to teach music in the public schools. June 29 1927 she married Loren Glenn Mills, born in Lancaster, N.H., Aug. 14, 1894 and son of Samuel and Sarah Anna (Holland) Mills.
Her husband is a letter carrier in Lancaster where they reside.

Child.

Loren Waterhouse Mills born Aug. 31, ~~1929~~, Lancaster.
1928,

Olive Deane Waterhouse taught school in Andover through June 1923 and on Sept. 5, 1923 married John Withycombe Campbell. born in St. Johns, NewFoundland, Apr.5, 1894, the son of William and Jane (Withycombe) Campbell.
He came to this country in December 1917 and became a citizen in 1923, probably in June or July.
He is the manager of an A. & P. store in Wakefield, Mass. where they reside.

Children:-

Phyllis Frances Campbell born June 7, 1924, Winchester, Mass. hospital.

Norman William Campbell, born Sept. 12, 1930, Wakefield.

3 8 6

JOSEPH EDSON[7] WATERHOUSE, (Eli Leland,[6] Ai,[5] Theophilus,[4] Joseph,[3], Timothy,[2] Richard,[1]) born in Gorham, Me., 12 Jan. 1867, married, 7 June 1893, Jennie May Gould, born in Boston, Mass., 12 Aug. 1867, dau. of Lyman W. and Mary A. (Gilson) Gould.

He removed with his parents to Boston, Mass., in 1873 and later to East Boston, where he grad. from the Chapman Grammar School in 1882, and from the high school in the same place in 1885. He then took a preparatory course in the Boston Latin School and entered Boston University in 1887, grad. in 1888.1891. After this he spent one year at Harvard University on special work and returned to Boston University and entered the Theological School where he remained one year. He joined the New England Conference of the M.E. Church in Apr., 1894 and was appointed pastor of the church at Crescent Beach, Revere, Mass. where he served one year. Then followed pastorates at Shrewsbury, Wollaston, Allston and Winthrop where his health failed. Later he was assigned to the church at Weston and then went to Reading where he remained five years and built a new church in place of one destroyed by fire. In 1915 he became pastor of the Maple St. Church in Lynn where he also remained five years and was then sent to Leominster, Mass. where he now is. All his pastorates have been singularly successful. He received the degree A.M. from Boston University in 1914.

CHILDREN:-

I. Edson Gould Waterhouse, born 1 Oct. 1899, Wollaston (Quincy) Mass. He attended Tufts College for a time but later entered Boston Uni-

versity and grad. from the School of Religious Education in June 1922. He will continue his studies preparatory to entering the ministry. He is unm. and lives at home.
See page 1286a.

II. Ruth May Waterhouse, born 8 Mar.1903, Allston(Boston)Mass. Lives at home.

3 8 7

EDWARD EVERETT[7] WATERHOUSE,(Ai,[6] Ai,[5] Theophilus,[4] Joseph,[3] Timothy,[2] Richard,[1])born in Cornish, Me., 22 July 1852, married, 21 June 1877, Alla May Cass, born in Carroll, N.Y., 19 July 1856, dau. of Willard S. and Jane L.(Arther)Cass.

He is an interior decorator. Was foreman in the same shop for many years although the management changed several times. After his marriage he lived in Falconer and Ellicott for about five years when he removed to Jamestown, all in ~~the~~ New York. He lived here until 1906 when he removed to Cleveland. O., where he now resides and is engaged in the same business. His wife died in Cleveland, 11 Mar.1908.

CHILDREN:-

I. Lucy Arleine Waterhouse, born in Falconer, N.Y., 20 Aug.1878, married, 17 Aug.1904, Harrie Irvin Ginter, born in Troutville, Pa., 12 Apr.1869, son of Henry E. and Louisa(Kuntz)Ginter.
When about twenty-two years old he removed to DuBois, Pa., and is a member of the firm of H.E.Ginter & Co., of that place, dealers in shoes and carpets. Mrs. Ginter is active in club work and has been Sec'y of the Women of the Round Table the women's club of the place.

No children.

II. Florence Jane Waterhouse, born in Ellicott, N.Y., 15 May 1883, married first, 20 Aug.1903, Martin Lorenzo VanNames, born in Kian-

Edson Gould Waterhouse married Aug.15,1925, Myrtle Pauline Claflin, born in Framingham, Mass., Dec.15,1901, daughter of Edward E. and Hattie Maria (Wadsworth) Claflin.

Child:-

Constance Lucile Waterhouse, born July 18,1826, Lowell, Mass.

Mr. Waterhouse graduated from the Lynn, Mass., Classical High School in 1918. Enlisted in U.S.Army(R.O.T.C.) in same year. Graduated from Boston University in 1922 with degree B.R.E., and from the School of Theology of the same institution in 1928, degree S.T.B.
Was admitted to the New England Conference of the M.E. Church at the First M.E. Church, Lynn, Mass., in 1926. Has served pastorates in Berlin, Lowell and Swampscott, Mass. He is now (1934) pastor in the latter place.

tone, N.Y., 7 Mar.1864, son of Lovett and Rosella(Morey)VanNamee. She married 2ndly, Nov.1914, James Dwight Brainard, born in son of

He was in the real estate business in Cleveland, where he died Mrs. Brainard is carrying on his business successfully.

No children.

3 8 8

ELLA FLORENCE[7] WATERHOUSE,(Ai,[6] Ai,[5] Theophilus,[4] Joseph,[3] Timothy,[2] Richard,[1])born in Exeter, Me., 24 Jan.1856, married, 25 June 1879, Harry Steph-Stephen Oliver, born in Mayville, N.Y., 27 July 1855, son of Stephen and Mary(Loyd)Oliver

He received his education at Friendship Academy and at the age of 16 entered a wholesale crockery house in Jamestown, N.Y. He remained there seven years the last two as travelling salesman. On the death of his brother-in-law he bought a half interest in his hardware business in Friendship, N.Y., but in about two years his health became poor and he removed to Lisbon, North Dakota in Jan.1881 and bought about 1200 acres of land some twelve miles from that city. He located here in the spring and became a wheat and stock raiser, spending his winters in Lisbon. He became at once a leader in political affairs, and was honored by several offices, his farm in the meantime being operated by a tenant. He served as county assessor in 1882 and in 1884 was Chairman of the Republican County Central Committee and was re-elected in 1888-94 and again in 1896. He was a member of the Territorial Legislature in 1885-86 and was elected to the first State Legislative Assembly in 1889 and also served 1891-93. One says "His legislative career was marked by foresightedness, and some of his bills became means of great aid to the cit-

izens of the state." He was chairman of the Committee on Banks and Banking in the session of 1890. In the special session of 1892 he was a member of the committee on Grain Grading and Warehousing and introduced and secured the passage of the "Platform Bill." He was also the author of the "Open Wheat Market Bill" which provided for the right of an individual to erect elevators. He was chairman of the committeeof County Boundaries and Oliver County was named in his honor. He was a delegate to two national conventions. He was appointed postmaster of Lisbon by Pres. McKinley and re-appointed by Pres. Roosevelt and held the office until his death. His political offices, however, show but a small part of his activity and the power he wielded. He was an active worker in the Ancient Order of United Workmen, and a prominent factor in the success of the Order of Modern Workmen in his state. He was an insurance expert of the first class, and aided the sovereign body of Woodmen in forming the table of insurance rates in force at the time of his death. He was also much interested in the Masonic order. He was raised 15 Sept.1876, in Mt. Moriah Lodge No. 145, Jamestown, N.Y; was charter member of Sheyenne Valley Lodge, Lisbon, North Dakota, and Master of said lodge for several years. Was exalted in Valley R Point Chapter No. 232, Cuba, N.Y.; charter member of Lisbon Chapter No. 7, Lisbon, North Dakota, and its High Priest in 1894. Received the Orders of Knighthood in St. Elmo Commandery No. 5, Valley City, North Dakota, and became a charter member of Ivanhoe Commandery No. 8, Lisbon, North Dakota, 7 July 1899, and was its Eminent Commander for five years. In 1906 was elected Grand Commander of the Grand Commandery Knights Templar, North Dakota, and served one year. On Feb.3rd, 1898, was initiated into the mysteries of the Mystic Shrine, in El Zagal Temple, Fargo, North Dakota. He died in Lisbon, 20 May 1909. We quote the following from a communication sent by the Grand Commander to the various

masonic officers within his jurisdiction on the occasion of Mr. Oliver's death. "What friends had expected, but what love said must not be, came, and love bowed down, and said; 'Vain is hope against hope.' Thus we come to the memory of Sir Knight Oliver, generous in its incidents, and happy in its recollections. **** In no common mould, was Sir Oliver made; he sprang ahead, and others followed. His lead was not designed, but came to him as unaware as others followed where he led, and, in our friendship for the man, we feel oppressed when he is gone. The clods have fallen upon his casket, but the sunshine lingers about his memory, and over the hills of the west it will follow the sun to another day.*** He was a member and president of the Board of Education of the City of Lisbon for six years. *** His nature was most genial, and his pranks and jokes were as much a part of his life as the more serious aspects. Sir Knight Oliver's character was one that impressed itself on all that came next to it. Its phases were many, and of that unique kind which finds no duplicates, and when taken away, its place is forever vacant. He was laid to rest with Blue Lodge ceremonies, in the beautiful, little cemetery which he had largely created from the bare prairie. Many distinguished Masons were present at the obsequies."

Mrs. Oliver was grad. from the Jamestown High School in 1874 and was the valedictorian of her class. Since living in Lisbon she has been much identified with the religious and benevolent work of the community. She is also an active club woman and was a charter member of the Womans Club of Lisbon. Later she was made Vice-Pres. of the North Dakota Federation of Womens Clubs and afterwards became President. Has been a director of the same for many years. In 1917 she was became ~~Worthy~~ Worthy Matron of the Eastern Star, Minerva Chapter in Lisbon. Upon her husband's death she was appointed post mistress to fill his unexpired term. She resides in Lisbon with her son.

CHILDREN:-

I. Katherine Agnes Oliver, born 7 Apr.1881, Jamestown, N.Y., died 23 Aug.1883, Lisbon, Dak.

II. Fred Al Oliver, born 12 Nov.1884, Lisbon. He was grad. from the Lisbon High School in 1903 and took work for one year at the University of Minnesota. Studied law at the University of North Dakota and grad. in June 1907. He then took several months post graduate work after which he began the practice of his profession in Lisbon in which he still continues. He enlisted in Mar.1918 and was assigned to the 14th Field Artillery Band as cornetist. Was stationed at Fort Sell, Oklahoma. The war closed before he got across and he was discg. 19 July 1919. Mr. Oliver take his recreation in shooting, mostly ducks. Has written numerous articles on the subject for outing magazines, principally for the American Shooter. He is unm. and lives with his mother.

III. Harry Waterhouse Oliver, born 24 May 1886, Lisbon, He studied medicine and was grad. from George Washington University, Washington, D.C., June 1911. Before this he grad. from the Lisbon High School and in the fall of 1907 took some preparatory work at Oberlin College, Ohio. After receiving his medical degree he was appointed an interne at the Emergency Hospital in Washington. As a result of over work during his last year of school sickness developed and he died in Washington, 26 Jan.1912. He was unm.

389

ALBION NEWELL[7] WATERHOUSE,(Thomas,[6] William,[5] Joseph,[4] Joseph,[3] Timothy,[2] Richard,[1])born in Standish, Me., 2 Jan.1829, married, 6 Nov.1853, Mary Anna Meserve, born in Gorham, Me., 25 Nov.1830, dau. of Robert and Mehitable(Sawyer)Meserve.

He was a farmer and lived in Standish until about 1869 when he removed to Gorham, where he lived until his death, 18 Aug.1912. His widow died in Gorham, 16 June 1920.

CHILDREN:-

600. I. George H. Waterhouse, born 10 June 1856, Standish.

601. II. Mary E. Waterhouse, born 6 Aug.1859, Standish.

III. Almon Newell Waterhouse, born in Standish, Me., 18 Feb.1862, married, 16 June 1887, Annie Luella Leighton, born in Westbrook, Me., 17 Feb.1865, dau. of George W. and Mary (Cragan)Leighton.
He has been employed by the S.D.Warren Co. paper mfgrs. for many years and is now foreman of the finishing dept., and lives in Cumberland Mills, Me.

No children.

602. IV. Frank W. Waterhouse, born 1 Feb.1867, Standish.

V. Infant son born and died 1 Feb.1867. (Twin)

603. VI. Harland H. Waterhouse, born 4 Apr.1871, Gorham.

VII. Frederick Thomas Waterhouse, born in Gorham, 4 Apr.1871, married, 6 July 1909, Flora Clementine Swett, born in Gorham 17 Mar.1875, dau. of George W. and Eudora(Tolman)Swett.
He lived in Gorham when married but later removed to Windham. He has been in the lumbering business, also a carpenter and machinist.

No children.

390

MARY COY[7] WATERHOUSE,(Levi Haskell,[6] William,[5] Joseph,[4] Joseph,[3] Timothy,[2] Richard,[1])born in St. John, New Brunswick, 2 Aug.1863, married, 5 Dec.1888, Harry Marshall Clark, born in Fredericton, New Brunswick, 12 Mar.1862, son of Henry B. and Hannah B.(Ritchie)Clark.
He is a carpenter and builder. Lived in Fredericton for many years but now resides in Halifax, Nova Scotia.

CHILDREN:-
Born in Fredericton.

I. Karl Clark, b. 12 Sept.1889. He has been a clark in a book and stationery store in Fredericton for many years. Is unm.

II. Walter Richie Clark, b. 19 May 1891, m., 9 June 1915, Ethel Ferne Scott, b. in Dumfries, N.S. , dau. of James M. and Frances E.(Graham)Scott.
Hexas was a bookkeeper for the Traser Lumber Co. Ltd. in Fredericton, later Edmundton and now is supt of the companies plant in Nagaguadanic.

Child:-

I. Dorothie Patricia Clark, b. 26 Feb.1916, Halifax, N.S.

III. Charles Waterhouse Clark, b. 31 Oct.1893. He is unm. and lives at home. Works in a shipyard. Served in the World War in France.

IV. Helen Louise Clark, b. 20 Aug.1895, m., 17 Apr.1920, Walter Anson Denniston, b. in St. Johns, N.B., 3 Aug.1894, son of George J. and Maud(Miles)Denniston.
He is employed by the Prudential Ins. Co. of America in St Johns, N.B.
~~Child:-~~
Child:-
1. Dorothy Maude Denniston, b. 2 Mar.1921, St. Johns.

V. Hannah Muriel Clark, b. 16 Aug.1897, d. 10 Oct.1898, Fredericton.

VI. Edith Mabel Clark, b. 14 Oct.1899. Is unm. and lives at home.

VII. Frederick Bradford Clark, b. 20 Sept.1902, d. 8 June 1903, Fredericton.

391

CHARLES HASKELL BLACK[7] WATERHOUSE, (Levi Haskell,[6] William,[5] Joseph,[4] Joseph,[3] Timothy,[2] Richard,[1]) born in St John, N.B., 9 Dec.1865, married, 30 Oct.1889, Jane Binney Tower Reed, born in Hull, Mass., 17 July 1866, dau. of John and Mary E.(Pope)Reed.

He went to Boston, Mass., in 1883 and became a clerk in the grocery store of A.N. Upham. The next year he removed to Hull, Mass., still continuing in the same business. Three years later he went into the grocery business on his own account which he has since carried on. He is an Odd Fellow, and a member of the Royal Arcanum, and of the M.E.Church. He has been collector of taxes for some eighteen years and a member of

CHILDREN:-
Born in Hull.

604. I. Mary L. Waterhouse, born 6 Sept.1891.

II. John Granville Waterhouse, born 6 Jan.1893, married, , Susan Humphrey, born in , dau. of

He is a clerk in a grocery store and lives in Hull.

No children.

III. Charles Gould Waterhouse, born 10 June 1895, died, 9 Aug. 1895, Hull.

IV. Chester Coy Waterhouse, born 5 Mar.1897. He is unm. and lives at home. Drives auto. fire engine for the town.

V. Carrie Bernice Waterhouse, born 26 June 1898. Is unm. and lives at home.

VI. Vesta Marguerite Waterhouse, born 12 July 1902, died 29 June 1903, Hull.

VII. Vera Estelle,Waterhouse, born 14 Jan.1905.

VIII. Edna Naomi Waterhouse, born 24 Sept., died 29 Dec., 1906, Hull.

392

JULIA ADELINE[7] WATERHOUSE,(Samuel Smith,[6] William,[5] Joseph,[4] Joseph,[3] Joseph,[2] Richard,[1](born in Gorham, Me., 21 Aug.1840, married, 22 Sept. 1864, Joel Wilson, born in Gorham, son of Hubbard and Elizabeth(Allen) Wilson. She died in Gorham, 28 Nov.1874. He married (2)Sarah J. Hall. and died 30 Dec.1919.

Mr. Wilson served in the Civil War, rising from a private to be Capt. of Co F, 1st Me. Cav. After the war he was on provost duty in Virginia for a time. After that was principal of schools and founded the Wilson Military Academy, of Nyack, N.Y. He was a man of great force of character, and of untiring energy and perseverance.

CHILDREN:-

I. Philip Sheridan Wilson, b. in Gorham, Me., 25 Aug.1868, m., 31 Dec. 1899, Mrs. Annie Edith Kate Lockwood, widow of Frederick H. Lockwood, and dau. of John and Annie E.K.(Banks)Forens. She was born in Durham, Eng., 12 Sept.1870.
He prepared for college at Newton Academy, Newton, N.J., and was grad. from Lafayette College in 1890. He studied abroad and on his return took up teaching as a profession. Later he became owner and principal of the Newton Academy, a preparatory and military school for boys. He is interested in church and temperance work and has been clerk of session of the First Pres. Church, Newton, N.J. Is also a member of various organizations. He was elected to the New Jersey Legislature for two terms ~~bx~~ it being the second time in the history of Sussex County in which a Republican was elected. Has also been a member of the Town Committee, which is the governing body of the town. He was giv- the degree A.M.

No children.

II. Leroy Merle Wilson, b. in Readfield, Me., 1 May 1873, m., 13 Sept. 1899, Florence Domboy Dutcher, b. in Nyack, N.Y., 9 Aug.1874, dau. of Washington I. and Mary(Carpenter)Dutcher.
He was grad. from Newton Collegiate Institute in June 1889; from Cornell University, degree E.E., June 1894. He taught in the Hudson River Military Academy 1894-96, and was commandant of the same 1896-1900. He then became Principal of the Wilson Military which position he held for some fifteen years when he became principal of the junior dept. of the Blake School in Minneapolis, Minn., where he now lives and which position he still holds. He became a captain during the World War and was very active in the mobilization of troops.

Child:-

1. Dorothy Merle Wilson, b. 4 May 1905, Nyack, N.Y.

3 9 3

CHARLES MANSON[7] WATERHOUSE,(Samuel Smith,[6] William,[5] Joseph,[4] Joseph,[3] Timothy,[2] Richard,[1])born in Gorham, Me., 19 Aug.1849, married, 24 Dec. 1872, Emma Sarah (records say Sarah Eunice)Wescott, born in Gorham, 19 Feb.1850, dau. ofStephen and Emeline C.(Jordan)Wescott.
He learned the trade of a tailor and carried on that business for some forty years in Westbrook when he retired. He lives in Westbrook. He has been very active in politics. Was chairman of the Republican City

Committee 1890-1910 and chairman of the Board of Registration 1891-93. He then resigned but again held the office from 1895 to 1899. He was the first treasurer under the city charter 1891-92. Was treasurer and collector 1900-1904. State Senator 1893-97. Held all offices in Temple Lodge, F.& A.M. and all the offices of Eagle R.A.C. Also all the offices of Oriental Lodge, K. of P. and is a permanent member of the Grand Lodge. Mr. Waterhouse is very much interested in this genealogy and while in Westbrook in search of information the writer was entertained very kindly at several times by Mr. and Mrs. Waterhouse. His wife died in Westbrook, 11 Sept.1916. The following obituary of her appeared in the paper. "She was of studious nature and for her day was exceedingly well educated. Attended Gorham Academy and also Limerick Academy to profit by the instruction of William G. Lord who at that time had quite a reputation as an educator. She taught school for several years successfully, and all her life had read and enjoyed the best in literature. She loved her home above everything. She was a Christian in every sense of the word, a good neighbor and friend."

CHILD:-

605. Melvin H. Waterhouse, born 6 Apr.1878, Gorham.

3 9 4

HARRISON ROWE[7] WATERHOUSE,(Gardner,[6] William,[5] Joseph,[4] Joseph,[3] Timothy,[2] Richard,[1])born in Windham, Me., 29 Aug.1852, married, 26 Apr.1877, Eliza Hannah Higgins, born in Standish, Me., 15 Mar.1854, dau. of James L. and Sarah(Cash)Higgins.

He learned the grocery business and was the proprietor of a store but about 1886 sold out and became a clerk at Newhall, Windham. About 1899 he removed to Portland, Me., and became a salesman for F.F.Foss & Sons.

Here he remained for some twelve years. He was auditor for the City of Portland for three years and then became Supt. of the Pythian Temple, which office he still holds together with tha of treasurer.

CHILDREN:-

I. Lula Ellen Waterhouse, born 28 Nov.1877, Standish, Me., died, 13 July 1882, Gorham, Me.

II. Fred Sturgis Waterhouse, born in Windham, Me., 26 Apr.1879, married 11 Sept.1912, Amy Isabelle McLaughlin, born in Presque Isle, Me., 17 Sept.1888, dau. of Holmes J. and Eva M.(McBride)McLaughlin. He was at one time a baggage checker at the Union Station, Portland, Me. Later he was employed by Hannaford Bros. Co., fruit and produce dealers in that city. In 1917 he was janitor of the Pythian Temple in Portland but is now in the advertising business.

No children.

395

JEFFERSON MAYBERRY[7] WATERHOUSE,(Gardner,[6] William,[5] Joseph,[4] Joseph,[3] Timothy,[2] Richard,[1])born in Standish, Me., 20 June 1856, married, 23 Oct. 1901, Maude Pence, born in Boise, Idaho, 4 Sept.1878, dau. of Arthur and Sidney(Wells)Pence.

He is a contractor and builder. At one time kept a store at Hot Springs Idaho, where he was postmaster for quite a number of years. Is now a carpenter and lives in Melba, Idaho.

CHILDREN:-
Born in Hot Springs.

I. Sidney Waterhouse, born 10 Apr.1903.

II. Dorothy Waterhouse, born 27 July 1905.

III. Gordon Waterhouse, born 10 Feb.1907.

IV. Nellie Waterhouse, born 31 Jan.1913.

396

FRANK MELLEN[7] WATERHOUSE, (Gardner,[6] William,[5] Joseph,[4] Joseph,[3] Timothy,[2] Richard,[1]) born in Standish, Me., 15 July 1858, married, 8 Oct.1884, Mabel Anna Frost, born in Bridgton, Me., 1 Sept.1859, dau. of Theodore L. and Clara A.(Libby)Frost.

He lived in Standish until he was about twenty-seven years old when he removed to Boston and was a conductor on the street cars for about ten years. He then returned to Maine and became a conductor on the trolley cars in the Portland-Deering District, living in Westbrook. Later, not being in good health, he was employed by the City of Portland in Evergreen Cemetery which is his present occupation.

CHILDREN:-

I. Mildred Waterhouse, born in Standish, Me., 30 Sept.1885, married, 15 Dec.1915, Wallace Clinton Ackley, born in Whitneyville, Me. 6 Apr.1880, son of William W. and Mary J.(Skofield)Ackley. He is a machinist. Lived in Portland until 1908 when he went to Marshfield, Ore. but returned to Portland in 1915 where he has since resided.

No children.

II. Maud Lillian Waterhouse, born 22 July 1887, Boston, Mass., died, 13 Oct.1912, Portland.

III. Son born 11 July, died 16 July 1892, Gorham, Me.

IV. Ethel Dora Waterhouse, born in Westbrook, Me., 1 Apr.1894, married, 21 May 1918, Winfield Silas Fickett, born in Milbridge, Me., 9 Oct.1893, son of Silas L. and Eliza E.(Jordan)Fickett, He is a compositor and is employed by the Tucker Printing Co. in Portland, where he lives. His wife died in Portland, 2 Nov. 1921.

No children.

397

MARY MELVINA[7] WATERHOUSE, (Prentiss Mellen,[6] William,[5] Joseph,[4] Joseph,[3] Timothy,[2] Richard,[1]) born in Lowell, Mass., 20 June 1847, married (1) 26 Nov.1868, James Henry Libby, born 8 Aug.1850, son of Samuel and Rosalia (Lombard)Libby. He followed milling and farming in Wisconsin and later removed to Mapleton, Me., where he was a farmer, and where he died 13 Jan. Jan.1884. She married (2) 19 Aug.1890, Charles P. Senter, born in Windham, Me., 19 Apr.1838, son of Henry F. and Susan A.(Leighton)Senter. He is a shoemaker and they lived in Windham, where she died 11 May 1895.

CHILDREN:-

I. Walter Prentiss Libby, b. in Gorham, Me., 21 Apr.1872, m., 23 Nov. 1897, Eliza Jane Logan, b. in Brownfield, Me., 5 June 1878, dau. of T. A. and Georgie A.(Day)Logan.
He is a mechanic and a rural mail carrier in Standish.

Children:-

1. Prentiss Thayer Libby, b. 19 Nov.1899, Gorham, Me.

2. Georgie Melvena Libby, b. 28 Apr.1903. Standish.

3. Henry Earle Libby, b. 29 July 1907, Standish.

4. Ernest Hayden Libby, b. 20 June 1909, Standish.

Walter Laforest Libby, b. 12 Dec.1912, Standish.

II. Jesse C. Libby, b. 12 Mar.1874, Gorham, d. 11 Aug.1877, Gorham.

III. Arthur LaForest Libby, b. in Gorham, 18 Aug.1876, m., 28 June 1900, Julia Hortense Webster, b. in Gray, Me., 12 June 1862, dau. of Armstrong and Ardelia M.(Ricker)Webster.
He is a farmer and owns Fernwood Farm in Turner, Me., where he lives.

Children:-

1. Hilda Viola Libby, b. 16 Apr.1901, Manchester, N.H.

2. Doris Ardelia Libby, b. 8 July 1903, Gorham, Me.

IV. Ernest Morse Libby, b. in Gorham, 31 Jan.1879, m., 14 July 1910, Nellie Curtis Sanborn, b. in Gorham, 31 Jan.1886, dau. of John W. and Ruth(Libby)Sanborn.

He was grad. from Gorham High School 1898 and from Wesleyan University 1902 with degree A.B. Was principal of the Arlington School, No. Windham, Me., 1902-3; of Pratt High School, Essex, Conn., 1903-12; of Presque Isle High School, Presque Isle, Me., until the World War. Was over seas in 1918-19 in Y.M.C.A. work. In June 1921 removed to Essex, Conn., where he conducts a general store.

Children:-
Born in Presque Isle.

1. Ernel Salome Libby, b. 20 Aug.1912.

2. Arthur Sanborn Libby, b. 12 June 1914.

V. Harvey Flaville Libby, b. in Mapleton, Me., m. Irene ?
He was Supt. of the Eclair Film Co. in Tucson, Arizona but is now in ~~Los Angeles~~ Los Angeles, Calif, where he is said to be in the railroad and motion picture business.

No children.

398

ANNIE AUGUSTA[7] WATERHOUSE, (Prentiss Mellen,[6] William,[5] Joseph,[4] Joseph,[3] Timothy,[2] Richard,[1]) born in Biddeford, Me., 11 Jan.1851, married, 25 Mar.1875, Charles Merrill Cloudman, born in Gorham, Me., 13 Feb.1850, son of Mark W. and Susan(Burnett)Cloudman.

He is foreman carpenter at the S.D. Warren Co's paper mills and lives in Westbrook, Me.

Child:-

I. Ethel May Cloudman, b. in Gorham, 19 July 1880, m.,16 Sept.1908, Joseph Frank Bilodeau, b. in Sherbrooke, Canada, 12 Mar.1874, son of George J. and Marie Z.(Goelet)Bilodeau.
He was mgr. of shoe stores in Bangor, Westbrook, Biddeford and Lewiston, Me., but in 1901 removed to Augusta, Me., and is the proprietor of a shoe store there. He was in the state militia for six years, retiring as Capt. of Co M.

Children:-
Born in Augusta.
1. Charles Cloudman Bilodeau, b. 8 Jan.1910,

2. George Woodman Bilodeau, b. 1 Feb.1912.
3. Francis Waterhouse Bilodeau, b. 25 Jan.1915.

3 9 9

ALBERT ERNEST[7] WATERHOUSE(Prentiss Mellen,[6] William,[5] Joseph,[4] Joseph,[3] Timothy,[2] Richard,[1])born in Portland, Me., 4 Nov.1853, married, 15 Oct. 1883, Georgie Etta Beam, born in Cutler, Me., 14 Jan.1861, dau. of ~~Chas~~ Charles and Harriet(Olmore)Beam.

He left Maine in 1876 and went to Lowell, Mass., where he stayed for about a year and then removed to To St Paul, Minn., where he was a painter. He removed to Great Falls, Mont., in 1892 and to Spokane, Wash., in 1904 where he was employed as a painter by the ~~Indiana~~ Inland Empire System. He died Jan.1920.

CHILDREN:-

606. ~~X Raymond~~
I. Maynard Ashton Waterhouse, born 2 Nov.1884, St Paul, died 7 Feb.1887, St. Paul.

606. II. Raymond B. Waterhouse, born 27 Apr.1887, St Paul.

607. III. Ethel I. Waterhouse, born 14 Feb.1891, St. Paul.

IV. Shirley Senter Waterhouse, born 9 Nov.1894, Great Falls. He was a mechanic and at one time worked for the Inland Empire Co. He died He married ~~Kate Burkhart~~ Kate Burkhart, ~~Mar.1922.~~ married, born in , ~~dau~~ sister to his brother Raymond's wife.
~~He children~~

No children.

V. Albert Charles Waterhouse, born 31 Mar.1903, Great Falls.

4415